

Vatican Assassins:
“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

**The Perfidious and Diabolical History
of**

The Society of Jesus / The Society of Horus

**Waging Its Relentless Wars Against All Accursed Heretics and Liberals
Pursuant to the Jesuit Oath and Council of Trent Including:**

Its Second Thirty Years’ War (1914–1945)

Its Cold War Hoax Beginning and Ending at Malta (1945–1989)

Its Anglo-American Crusade Against Islam (2001–Present)

**(Prime Minister Tony Blair’s and President George W. Bush’s Masonic
“War on Islamic Terror,” as Directed by the ~~Black~~ Pope’s Jesuit Curia;
Which Crusade Is To the Exclusion of “Roman Catholic Terror,”
Daily Exported from the Pope’s Islands of Ireland and Cuba)**

**And Its Assassination of America’s
First Roman Catholic President**

**Knight of Columbus
John Fitzgerald Kennedy (1963)**

Complete In Four Volumes

**By
Eric Jon Phelps**

**“Obstinate Heretic” and Anti-Radical, Patriotic Political “Liberal”
“Accursed” and Condemned by the Jesuit General’s Council of Trent**

Final Authority: The Authorized King James Bible Version of 1611

Racial and Religious Separatist (Non-Hater of Any Peoples of Color or Religion)

Defender of the Beloved Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic Descendants of Abraham

Pro-White, Scotch-Irish, Anglo-Saxon; Pro-Protestant, American Freeman

Claiming Citizenship of Pre-14th Amendment Commonwealth of Pennsylvania

Claiming Original (Article IV, Section 2) United States Citizenship (1789-1868)

Jeffersonian/Jacksonian Democrat and State Rights Constitutional Separatist

Anti-Cartel-Capitalist, Anti-Socialist, Pro-Laissez-Faire, Biblical White Nationalist

Anti-Communist, Anti-Fascist, Anti-New/Dark Age, Anti-New World Order

Dispensational, Premillennial, Pre-70th Week Appearing of Christ, Pure 5th Monarchy

Anti-Papacy/Islam, Anti-Jesuit, Anti-Masonic, First-Day, Baptist-Calvinist Puritan

“Warning Every Man and Teaching Every Man in All Wisdom” (Col. 1:28)

Vatican Assassins:
“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

Eric Jon Phelps

Copyright © 2007; Second Printing, 2009

Third Edition: CD/PDF E-Book; Four Volumes; March 2007

All rights reserved in English. Permission is hereby granted to anyone to quote in English from *VATICAN ASSASSINS: “Wounded In The House Of My Friends,”* in small portions only, for non-commercial use provided there is no content change, and full credit is given to the author and to the publisher, including contact information. To quote or publish larger portions in English for commercial use, permission from the publisher must be granted in advance. Reproduction of this document, be it in regular book form or on a CD/PDF, in part or in full, by electronic or any other means for commercial or private purposes, is strictly prohibited. This CD/PDF E-Book may be entirely reproduced ONE TIME in paperback or hardcover book form by the purchaser by any means available for his personal and private use. The author encourages all who are interested in the documented conclusions contained herein to honestly purchase this E-Book, refraining from all piracy or illegal reproduction, that those having financed and aided in this long, tedious project could begin to be repaid for their invaluable and timely labors and that those seeking to resist Satan’s Jesuit-led “*mystery of iniquity*” may not be defiled by the personal sin of theft. This four-volume work, whole or in part, may be translated into any language without the permission of the author or the publisher. *VATII* is a gift to the world for the sufferings it has endured at the hand of the nefarious Society of Jesus. Use of *VATICAN ASSASSINS: “Wounded In The House Of My Friends”* by the film, television, or theater industry, or any other commercial medium in any country is strictly forbidden unless prior permission is granted by the publisher through written contract.

Category: Bible/History/Non-Fiction/New (Dark) Age

Cover design by Michael DiNunzio

Email: mdinunzio@bkadv.com

<u>ISBN-10</u>	0-9793734-1-7	(4 Volume Set)
<u>ISBN-13</u>	978-0-9793734-1-1	(4 Volume Set)

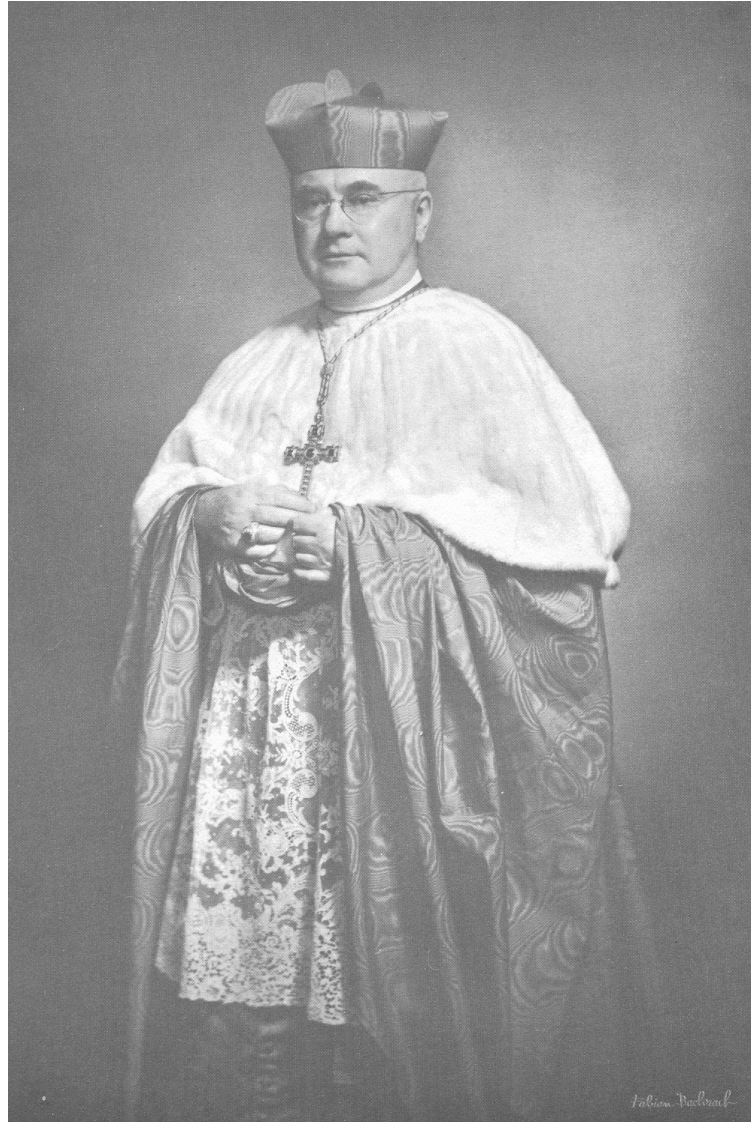
Published by:

Lowvehm, Inc.

P.O. Box 326

Newmanstown, PA 17073

www.vaticanassassins.org
eric@vaticanassassins.org



Francis Joseph Cardinal Spellman, 1889 – 1967 ##1*

Archbishop of New York City, 1939-1967

Cardinal of New York City, 1946-1967; Surnamed “Cardinal War”

Notorious Sodomite and Pedophile King of New York City

Trained by the Jesuit Order at Fordham University in New York City

Further trained at the Order’s American College in Rome

Head of the American Branches of: The Knights of Columbus

The Sovereign Military Order of Malta

Islamic Shriner Scottish Rite Freemasonry and

33rd Degree Scottish Rite Freemasonry

The Yale University-Based Order of Skull and Bones

“Military Vicar” of the United States Armed Forces

Coordinator of Pope Pius XII’s Nazi “Vatican Ratlines” into America

Mastermind behind the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy

The Cardinal Spellman Story, Robert I. Gannon, S.J., (Garden City, NY: Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1962).



President John F. Kennedy and Jackie Kennedy, 1962 ##2*

Here we have the President leaving the Jesuit Order's St. Francis Xavier Church at Hyannis after attending Mass. The Chief Executive was spending the weekend at the family summer home in nearby Hyannis Port. On the far right is Secret Service Agent Roy Kellerman who would be chosen to be the coordinator of the Secret Service's Assassination Team while it carried out its "Executive Action" in Dallas on November 22, 1963. The President, a Knight of Columbus and son of one of Francis Cardinal Spellman's most powerful Knights of Malta—Joseph P. Kennedy—was educated at Harvard University, with its strong Jesuit presence, while Jackie gave birth to JFK, Jr., at Georgetown University Hospital. Aided by the Mafia, the Order had installed its first Irish Roman Catholic into the high office of the American Presidency. But John F. Kennedy turned on the Temporal Power of Rome's **Papal Caesar** by refusing to enforce the Pope's claim to rule all the governments of the world. Kennedy sought to break the power of the **Black Pope's** continuation of the Order's Nazi SS—the Central Intelligence Agency; attacked the Order's Federal Reserve Bank by printing "United States Notes" in lieu of "Federal Reserve Notes;" sought to end Cardinal Spellman's War in Vietnam; sought to return Cuba to the exiled Cuban people of Miami via a full fledged military invasion of the island on December 1, 1963; and attempted to end Rome's Cold War by which the Order was creating fascism in the US. For these reasons and more, the Jesuit Order coldly carried out its regicidal "crime of the century."

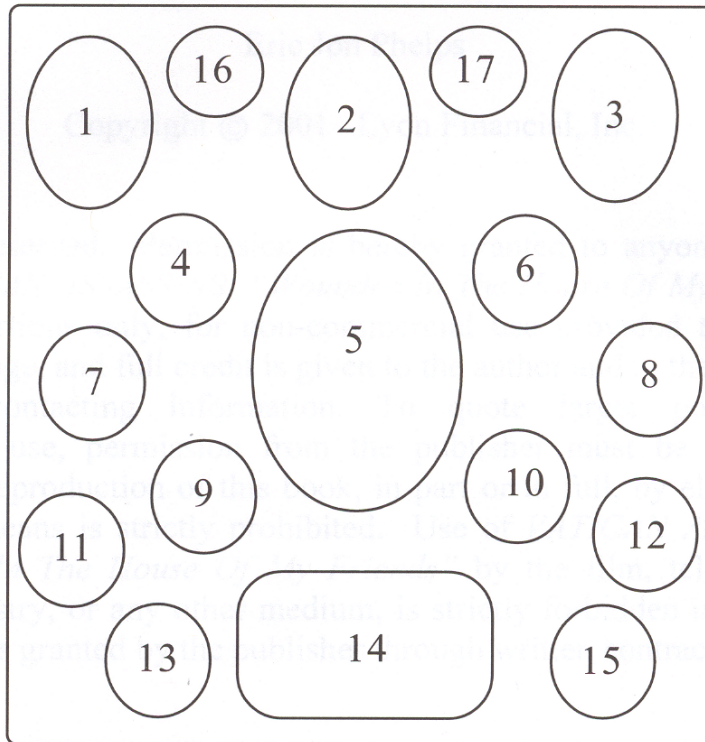
Boston Record American, Monday, July 16, 1962, p. 26.



Knight of Malta (SMOM), Alexander M. Haig, Jr., 1981 ##3*

According to the 1989 Arts and Entertainment video, *The Men Who Killed Kennedy: The Coverup*, Lt. Colonel Alexander M. Haig (1963) contributed to the cover-up—the **Great Jesuit Cover-up**—of the Kennedy Assassination. For his obedience he was later promoted to the rank of General and subsequently named as the Commander of NATO in Europe. As a result of his continued obedience to the **Black Pope**, the **Papal Caesar** and the Archbishop of New York, Haig was appointed to the high office of Secretary of State under honorary Shriner and Knight of Malta President Ronald Reagan in 1981. With the endorsement of former Kentucky Senator John Sherman Cooper who had been a member of the Jesuit-educated, high-level Freemason and President Lyndon Johnson's Warren Commission overseen by 33rd Degree Freemason Chief Justice Earl Warren, we see Council on Foreign Relations member and Knight of Malta Alexander Haig answering questions during his confirmation hearings. To his right sits SMOM/CFR member Joseph A. Califano, Jr.; to his left sits his wife, Dame of Malta Pat Haig; and immediately behind him sits his younger brother in clerical collar, Knight of Malta Francis R. Haig, S.J.—the Jesuit behind the Watergate Scandal and the removal of President Richard M. Nixon! *Caveat: Realism, Reagan, and Foreign Policy*, Alexander M. Haig, Jr., (New York: Macmillan Publishing Company, 1984).

Network of Assassins in 1963 ^{##4*}
Francis Cardinal Spellman's American Knights of Malta
Legend of Images on Facing Page

**1. Francis Cardinal Spellman**

Archbishop of New York, K. of Columbus
 "Military Vicar," U.S. Armed Forces
 Advisor, American Branch, Knights of Malta

2. Jean-Baptiste Janssens

Superior General of the Society of Jesus
 "The Black Pope"

3. Thomas K. Gorman

Roman Catholic Bishop of Dallas
 Knight of Malta

4. Clare Boothe Luce

CIA; Ambassador to Italy
 Dame of Malta

5. John F. Kennedy

Knight of Columbus; Son of Ambassador,
 OSS/CIA Officer Joseph P. Kennedy,
 Spellman's key Knight of Malta

6. Henry R. Luce

Jesuit Coadjutor; Officer, CIA
 Media Mogul, *Time*, *Life*
 Suppressed the Zapruder Film
 Skull and Bones; CFR Member
 Knight of Malta

7. John A. McCone

Past Atomic Energy Commissioner
 Director, CIA
 Knight of Malta

8. James Jesus Angleton

Counterintelligence, CIA
 Knight of Malta

9. J. Peter Grace, Jr.

CIA; International Industrialist
 American Head, Knights of Malta

10. William J. Casey

Officer, Future Director, CIA
 Knight of Malta

11. Clay L. Shaw

International Industrialist
 Contract Agent, CIA
 Knight of Malta

12. William F. Buckley, Jr.

Jesuit Coadjutor; Officer, CIA
 Host, *Firing Line*
 Owner, *National Review*
 Skull and Bones; CFR Member
 Knight of Malta

13. Cartha D. DeLoach

Assistant Director, FBI
 Aids Cover-up of Warren Commission
 Knight of Malta

14. Presidential Candidates

Kennedy and Nixon with Spellman
 Knight of Columbus Alfred E. Smith
 Memorial Dinner, Waldorf-Astoria Hotel
 New York City, 1960

15. Lee A. Iacocca

Director, Dearborn Division
 Ford Motor Company
 Knight of Malta

16. The Great Jesuit Seal

Designed by Ignatius Loyola
 666, Arithmetic Sum of 36 Points
 Potential "Mark of the Beast"

17. Eight-Pointed Maltese Cross

Worn by Medieval Knights Hospitallers
 during the Papal Crusades
 National Symbol, Sovereign Nation State
 of the Military Order of Malta
 Headquarters: Rome, Italy



Francis Cardinal Spellman's Network of Assassins, 1963 ##5*

Absolutist Papal Maxims of the Jesuits

1. There is but one Supreme Authority in the World, and that is the Pope.
2. God hath delivered over unto the Pope the Power and Rule of Heaven and Earth, therefore we must be obedient unto him upon pain of damnation.
3. All Right and Power are lodged in his Breast.
4. No Law can be made to bind Christians, but by the Pope's Authority, as of old the Israelites received none but by Moses.
5. The Gospel would not be the Gospel, if the Pope had not approved of it.
6. The Pope can take away any man's Right, and give it to another.
7. The Pope can do anything, above all Right, against all Right and without all Right.
8. If Christ commands one thing, and the Pope another thing, the Pope is rather to be obeyed than Jesus Christ.
9. The Pope's Decretory Letters are to be received and esteemed as Authentic as the Word of God or the Holy Scriptures.
10. It is Sacrilege to question the Pope's Actions, and he is cursed of God who violates the Pope's censures.
11. If the Pope affirms that to be black, which our Eyes judge to be white, we ought also then to declare, that it's black, upon pain of our souls.
12. The Pope hath the sole Rule and Power of the whole World in Temporals as well as in Spirituals, and therefore can depose Emperors and Kings, and may dispose of their Dominions as he shall think convenient.
13. If the Pope shall depose a King and give his Kingdom to another, and the people will not receive him, the Pope may bring him in by force of Arms, because he is Judge of all and in [*the*] stead of God on Earth.
14. Not to believe that the Pope can depose Kings is [*to be*], and that deservedly, damned for Heresy.
15. Christ had not done wisely if he had not left the Pope power to depose Kings.
16. If a King be a Heretic or favorer of Heresy he may be deposed.
17. If the Pope shall declare a King to be a Heretic, he hath no right to his Kingdom, and the Pope may depose him.
18. The Pope can give the people liberty either to choose or take new Masters; by this means they keep all Kings and Princes in their Obedience and Submission to the Pope.
19. All Protestants are Heretics, and therefore they ought to be killed.
20. It is better and safer to make alliance and amity with [*Moslem*] Turks, [*Communist*] Infidels, or [*Talmudic and anti-Torah, Zionist*] Jews, than with [*Reformation Bible-believing*] Heretic Protestants [*and Baptists*], because they may draw us into the errors of their novelties. ^{1}

Before commencing, for this work is primarily an attack against the maxims and resultant nefarious deeds of the **Society of Jesus** including the assassination of **President John F. Kennedy**, it was deemed imperative to address a particular passage of Scripture so delightfully twisted by the hosts of hell. It is the infamous:

“But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.”

– *Matthew 5:39*

Without question, this verse is **Satan’s** favorite! For **the Devil** has taken these blessed words of the infallible and sinless **Lord Jesus Christ** OUT OF CONTEXT and used them as a **PRETEXT** to neutralize **the Body of Christ** in its mandated resistance to the Papacy’s evil Temporal Power for the last two hundred years. Yes, **God’s men** have become doormats for **the Devil**, our manhood violently castrated by the **Evil One** who twists **Holy Writ** for his own purposes. We are no longer valiant stallions, but sedated geldings, unable to breed “after our kind,” no longer spreading “the seed” of **the Word of God**—the Reformation Bible for English-speaking peoples, **The King James Authorized Version of the Bible of 1611** with its underlying and infallible Hebrew and Greek texts! We are degenerate sons of noble sires!

Imbued with “the sovereign drug of Arminianism,” we have stooped to call Rome a “Christian Church.” Upon being attacked by “*the Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth*,” we have turned the other cheek time after time, blow after blow—furthering the Jesuit empirical quest—“*ad majorem Dei gloriam*,” for the greater glory of God! By seducing the believer into non-resistance towards governmentally induced injustice and murder, *the White Protestant and Baptist “silent majority”* was born—especially here in North America. **The Black Pope’s** bloody and unceasing **Counter-Reformation** war-cry crusading for the overthrow of our Reformation Bible-based, historic reformed faith throughout Protestant Western nations has removed the very foundation of Constitutional, limited government born out of that very **Protestant Reformation**. Seduced away from the proven Doctrines of Grace having served as the foundation for opposition to absolutist Jesuit tyranny, the once “**fighting Calvinists**” are now extinct. Rome rules the day with her apostate Protestant and Baptist Arminian daughters without and within the World Council of Churches and National Council of Churches. As of this moment in history, “*the great men of the earth*” (ruled by Rome’s Jesuit-usurped Papacy) have but only to mop up the remaining hot spots of obedient Biblical resistance to complete Papal domination of all nations. This mopping-up military maneuver will commence after **the Black Pope’s** present American-led Crusade into the Middle East—purposed to incite a united Moslem world against “**the Great Satan**.” Indeed, Rome has considered the Protestant West “**the Great Satan**” for centuries, against which she has now unsheathed her Moslem “**Sword of the Church**.”

Of the New Testament Church's non-negotiable injunction to resist evil in every arena of life, we read:

“Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil and he will flee from you.”

James 4:7

Further, rather than turning the cheek when smitten through words or deeds of evil men, the New Testament believer is given this parameter under grace:

“If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.”

Romans 12:18

Our final guiding passage is the exhortation:

“Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.”

I Corinthians 16:13

Therefore, we New Testament believers on **the risen Son of God** are not under His command to turn our cheek to anybody who would attack our person, our family, our community or our nation, either by word or by deed. Rather we are in word and deed: to resist all manifestations of evil, they always directly proceeding from the devil, directly or indirectly; to live peaceably with all men as much as possible; and, with manly firmness, to be strong in the presence of calamity, standing fast in the faith poised with a military bearing. Never, never, never, are we commanded to turn the other cheek to evil during this *“dispensation of the grace of God”* (*Eph.3:2*).

Realizing there are different dispensations of God evidenced by different commands to men living during several specific time periods called *“ages,”* we can understand the apparent contradiction between His command to turn the cheek and, as much as possible, be at peace with all men. When Christ came to *“confirm the promises made unto the fathers”* (*Rom.15:8*), he preached *“the gospel of the kingdom”* to the nation of Israel. **Messiah** called for national repentance after which He would install the **Davidic Kingdom** on earth as promised to David (*II Sam. 7:16*), a world government seated in **Jerusalem** (*Isa. 2:2-4*), **Jesus Christ** then to be given *“the throne of his father David,”* after which He would *“reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end”* (*Luke 1:32-33*). Prior to Israel's national repentance, as Christ was first preaching to the Hebrew nation and NOT TO THE CHURCH (its creation yet three years in the future), the command was to turn the other cheek. The Davidic kingdom was indeed *“at hand”* and **Messiah Jesus** was about to punish all lawlessness and crime upon the anticipated repentance of His beloved Israel. The offer of the Kingdom was bona fide; Messiah was about to rule the earth from Mt. Zion, *“the city of the great King”* (*Ps. 48:2*).

But it came to pass that Israel would not repent. The offer was genuine, validated by the many spectacular miracles of **the Messiah**, yet He was despised and rejected of men. Upon the King's entrance into **Jerusalem** on the colt of a donkey as foretold by the Prophet (**Zech. 9:9**), Christ was deeply grieved. Bitterly weeping, He spoke of the many times He would have gathered the outcasts of Israel into the promised Davidic Kingdom, "**and ye would not**" (**Matt. 23:37**). His judgment upon that generation is clear: "**Behold, your house is left to you desolate**" (**Matt. 23:38**). And from then on, His message is one of rejection of the nation and the destruction of **Jerusalem** with its **Second Temple**. Upon the change of His message came a change of command to His disciples. No longer were they to turn the other cheek; the Kingdom was now taken from His generation and would be given to another generation of Jews living in a future inhabited **Jerusalem** (**Zech. 12:10; 14:4-9**). In the meantime, an age would be inaugurated never spoken of by Moses and the Prophets. It would be called, ironically, "**the present evil world [age]**" (**Galatians 1:4**). The "**gospel of the kingdom of heaven**" would cease being preached until a future period of national judgment called "**the time of Jacob's trouble**" (**Jer. 30:7**); "**the gospel of the grace of God**" (**Acts 20:24**) offering salvation to both Jew and Gentile alike was to now be preached worldwide (**Rom. 1:14**).

Anticipating this climatic change for the economy of Israel and thus all Gentile nations, **Christ Jesus** made the following momentous statement to His Jewish disciples. His commands during His preaching of the offer of the Davidic Kingdom to Israel are in opposition to His new commands during the preaching of the gospel of the grace of God now being preached to all nations (**Matt. 28:19-20**):

"And then he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said Nothing. Then said he unto them, But now he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip; and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end. And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

Luke 22:35-38

(Later on, Christ allowed Peter to take one of these swords to Gethsemane indicating *a personal sword would be needed for self-defense against criminal evildoers after the Lord's death, burial and resurrection*. Peter uses that sword unlawfully against Israel's governmental powers that be, cutting off the right ear of the High Priest's servant. But Peter is rebuked by Christ in the **Gospel of Matthew** alone, given the warning that if he takes the sword *unlawfully* against governmental powers ordained by God to put Christ to death as prophesied in the Scriptures, he will perish by the

sword of that ordained power (*Matt. 26:52*). Yet nowhere does the sane and stable **Son of God** condemn the lawful use of the personal sword against evil in this present evil age—during the preaching of the gospel of the grace of God in Christ.)

The question now arises, How does the **Man of God** exercise his lawful use of the sword against wicked and murderous, anti-Christ governmental powers without incurring the judgment of God upon biblically principled resistance to evil? It is this very question the Calvinists successfully answered evidenced by their many military victories wielding the “**Sword of Just Defense**.” Knowing that **God** instituted **Human Government** for the purpose of punishing evil and rewarding good (*Genesis 9:6; Romans 13:3-5*), when a government ceases to perform its ordained function and recedes into institutional evil, it may then be resisted as the **Man of God** would resist any other evil entity. That resistance must be inaugurated and pursued by means of *another lawfully constituted government* in opposition to the tyranny he opposes. Resistance must be waged by a body of people, comprising other Bible-believing **Men of God**, fighting Romish tyranny for one reason alone—*religious liberty!* It is for this reason the Dutch **William I of Orange** withdrew his allegiance from the Jesuit tyranny of the Spain’s **King Philip II**, fought a bloody war and ultimately became the father of the Dutch Republic—and *religious liberty!* It is for this reason **Cromwell’s English Parliament** withdrew its allegiance from **King Charles I**, fought another war and thus established the British Commonwealth. It is for this reason **George Washington’s American Colonies** withdrew their allegiance from **King George III**, fought another Providentially-blessed revolution and founded the Federal Republic of these United States of America. The **risen Son of God** intervened during all three righteous revolutions ordered in obedience to the maxims of **the Word of God**—including the divine institution of **Human Government**.

Lamentably, this truth has been all but lost over the last two centuries. We Calvinists have been Masonically hoodwinked into believing that waging righteous, Biblically-lawful revolutions against Papal political tyranny enforcing the **Temporal Power** of that **Antichrist in Rome** is sin to be repented of; that our only redress is with pencil and paper; and that we must ultimately “turn the other cheek.” Therefore we Americans never drew our **Swords of Just Defense** when Rome took our country by 1900; when we were saddled with the ten planks of **the Black Pope’s *Communist Manifesto***; when we were used to destroy the Protestant Prussian Second Reich via World War I; when we watched Presidents **Woodrow Wilson** and **Warren Harding** give over \$150 million to Rome’s Bolsheviks; when we financed the Pope’s Third Reich and then destroyed a generation of German People; when we watched our State Department save fugitive Nazis via the **Pope’s Vatican Ratlines**; and when we watched our navy give China to the Pope’s Communist Inquisition. Indeed, the day has arrived to no longer turn the cheek but to take up our **Swords of Just Defense!** They must be drawn lawfully, corporately and in obedience to **the Word of God!**

A Private Letter to the Reader

Dear truth-seeker,

Upon being exhorted by my constructively critical friends to give the reasons why I wrote *Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends,"* the following has been written for you my American countrymen and foreign friends.

I embarked upon this project, the culmination of nearly twenty five years of research and writing, having been emotionally damaged by three great injustices. The first was the deliberate and deceptive attack upon **The King James Authorized Version of the English Bible**, especially its underlying Greek Text, being the foundation of the Protestant Reformation, the Modern Era and Western Civilization, including the rights of freedom of conscience, freedom of speech and freedom of the press. The second was the assassination of a man I was always taught to love and respect as the savior of our Union of States, President Abraham Lincoln. The third transpired when I was in the Public School's fourth grade. With vivid memories I remember the assassination of President John F. Kennedy, my weeping teacher, Miss Beals whom I loved, and my heart-broken guitar teacher, Dan Boyd, who, upon hearing from me of the death of Jack Bath in Vietnam, dismissed me early from my lesson and wept bitterly. Jack was not only a fellow student but was also my swim teacher at the local YMCA. With guitar in hand, I remember standing outside in the cold, San Francisco Bay Area wind that day waiting for my mother to pick me up in her car while thinking to myself, "I will find the truth someday, for Lyndon Johnson looks like a liar." The following pages describe what I discovered over the years.

This Third Edition is a little more complete and much more accurate. No conclusions however, have been changed. A host of critics, both friendly and hostile, have contributed to the making of its supremacy over the First and Second, for which I humbly thank them all. As my **Heavenly Father** sent a brilliant ex-Muslim to help me develop certain key points in the First Edition, even so He sent several unique individuals to further aid me in this Third Edition, it now linking the ghastly *implosion* of the World Trade Center to President Kennedy's murderers.

May the risen and all-powerful **Son of God** bless you in reading this book, which, in attempting to live out its conclusions, has cost me the living of a normal life, including the rearing of my two sons and the respect of my father, ever loyal to this popish, CFR-controlled government of the United States. Its message is humbly given *with the hope* that you will do your duty where **God** has placed you, and to "*earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.*"

Sincerely in the **One True Faith**,

Brother Eric Jon Phelps

Dust Cover and Quotes

How would **Satan's Jesuit General** make the Pope the **Theocratic Universal Monarch of the World** as foretold in the **Scripture of Truth**? He must erect an absolute military dictator *loyal to Rome* in every nation. But how could this be accomplished without powerful resistance from “**heretic and pagan**” Protestant, Orthodox and Islamic nations, as well as resistance from “**liberal**” Roman Catholic nations? He would first gain control of the world's most powerful Protestant governments and banking houses through the Jesuit-revived and Baal-worshipping, **Order of the Knights Templars**, known today as **Scottish Rite, 33rd Degree, Shriner Freemasonry**. This happened in England by 1800 and in America by 1900.

With the Jesuits having been expelled from nearly every country in Europe during the Nineteenth Century, the General's banking agents would finance both sides of his **Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945)**. Three important benefits for the Order would be: the installation of Russia's Roman Catholic Grand Inquisitor, **Josef Stalin**; the restoration of the Pope's **Temporal Power** through Roman Catholic **Benito Mussolini**; and the breakup of the **Turkish Ottoman Empire**, the **Muftis** of the resultant Islamic nations also being secretly controlled through **Islamic/Shriner Freemasonry**. Having mass-murdered the Jews of Europe and the Protestant Lutherans of Germany with **Bormann**-advised Roman Catholic **Adolf Hitler**, the Jesuits would promote the **Airborne Nuclear War Hoax** creating a false enemy for the American people, as **FDR** would secretly give **Stalin** the nuclear device in 1943.

The Nuclear War Hoax would give birth to the **Cold War Hoax (1945-1989)**, cunningly justifying Washington's foreign policy—dictated by the Jesuits in control of the **Council on Foreign Relations**—of non-resistance to Chinese and Soviet aggression. This great deception would enable the Jesuit General to install dictators around the world who would be secretly or openly loyal to the Pope. He would accomplish this using his **International Intelligence Community**, the **KGB** in the East and the **CIA** in the West, controlling its **Global Terrorist Network** to further justify fascist martial rule. The General would finance it all with the credit of his **Federal Reserve Bank** and then saddle the “**heretic and liberal**” American people with the debt. For forty-five years no nation would seriously interfere with the Pope's Cold War. By the time of its *supposed termination* in 1989 (thereby enabling the **Vatican's American Military Industrial Complex** to give high technology to Red China), the Jesuit General would achieve his goals including the revival of the Pope's “**Holy Roman Empire**” centered in a reunited Germany, Rome's Empire having been broken up by the **Lord's Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation**.

One of the major victories for the General would be the taking of **Jerusalem** by his *Torah-despising* **Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists** in 1967, paving the way for the rebuilding of **Solomon's Temple**—for the **Devil's “infallible” Papal Caesar!**

With every nation now subordinated to the **Temporal Power** of the Pope, the “**Holy Roman American Empire**” *must now be destroyed*; for, it is the world’s haven for “heretics and liberals” condemned by the Jesuits and their evil **Council of Trent**. As the Pope sought to overthrow the Protestants of England with the Spanish Armada, so the Jesuits are seeking to destroy the peoples of North America with a triple **Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion**. By that time many of the nation’s Jews will have been destroyed by an American fascist dictator, the concentration camps being already in place. Jewish survivors will have been driven back to Labor Zionist Israel to face their final attempted annihilation by *the risen Jesuit Pontiff—the Antichrist*.

So why was **President Kennedy** killed? In following the lead of **Pope John XXIII** and the Second Vatican Council, he sought to end the Cold War, including the War in Vietnam. He also attempted to end the reign of the CIA. But as Pope John XXIII “died” and was replaced by a secret Cold Warrior, **Pope Paul VI**, even so President Kennedy “died” and was replaced with another Cold Warrior, **President Lyndon Johnson**. Through these acts of defying the **Pope’s Temporal Power**, the President became “*a usurper and a tyrant*” according to the Vatican’s Canon Law. Since it is “**no murder to kill a tyrant**,” John F. Kennedy was assassinated by the **Jesuit General’s International Intelligence Community** domestically overseen by “the American Pope,” **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. He then, along with Cardinals **Cooke** and **O’Connor** covered it up. The present Archbishop, **Edward Cardinal Egan**, will continue this **Great Jesuit Cover-up**, he having ignited America’s present **Papal Crusade** against the Islamic peoples of the Middle East and Central Asia through the attack and demolition of the **World Trade Center** and the **Pentagon** carried out by his loyal soldiers within the **Central Intelligence Agency**, including its Roman Catholic, Jesuit-trained, CFR/CIA Director and Knight of Malta, **George J. Tenet**, aided and abetted by the high-level Masonic **Bush** (House of Stuart) and **Bin Laden** family dynasties tied together through **The Carlyle Group**, its CEO being another CIA/CFR member and Knight of Malta, **Frank C. Carlucci**. This, yet another act of bold **High Treason**, will apparently result in the mass-murder of millions of Moslems, the destruction of **Mecca**, **Medina** and the **Jerusalem** mosques, including the **Dome of the Rock**, and the **Al Aqsa Mosque**. This will successfully incite both foreign (Wahhabic) and domestic (NOI) Neo-Islamic fanatics to invade and destroy the apostate White Protestant and Baptist “heretic and liberal” peoples of post-Reformation America (as well as the Jews)—to the delight of **the Black Pope!**

Vatican Assassins: “Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

This work reveals the Great Jesuit World Conspiracy; lays bare the true murderers of President Kennedy; exposes the subsequent Great Jesuit Cover-up; warns of the peril and impending invasion this nation faces; and informs the American people of what action to take—*if we dare!* Though the publisher of the first edition was a promoter of New Age doctrines, the author duly acknowledges its *The Spectrum* newspaper for having the courage to break this story in 1999 when no one else would do so.

“The Mystery of Iniquity”

*“Let no man deceive you by any means:
for that day [of Christ] shall not come,
except there come a falling away first,
and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;*

*Who opposeth and exalteth himself
above all that is called God, or that is worshipped;
so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God,
shewing himself that he is God . . .*

*For the mystery of iniquity doth already work:
only he who now letteth will let,
until he be taken out of the way.*

*And then shall that Wicked be revealed,
whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth,
and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:*

*Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan
with all power and signs and lying wonders,*

*And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness
in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth,
that they might be saved.”*

– II Thessalonians 2:3-10

*And I heard, but I understood not: then said I,
O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?*

*And he said, Go thy way, Daniel:
for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.*

*Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried;
but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand;
but the wise shall understand.*

– Daniel 12:8-10

“This description of Babylon the Great Harlot, Seated on the Seven-Headed Ten-Horned Beast [*Revelation 17*], while it may have ultimate reference to a situation yet to appear, exactly fits Papal Rome. Nothing else in World History does fit. The desire for Worldly Power began to manifest itself in the Church, on a broad scale, in the 4th century, when the Roman Empire ceased its Persecutions, and made Christianity its State Religion. The spirit of Imperial Rome passed into the Church. The Church gradually developed itself into the pattern of the Empire it had conquered. Rome fell. But Rome came to life again, as a World-Power, in the Name of the Church. The Popes of Rome were the heirs and successors of the Caesars of Rome. The Vatican is where the Palace of the Caesars was. The Popes have claimed all the authority the Caesars claimed, and more. The Papal [*Caesar’s*] Palace, throughout the centuries, has been among the most luxurious in all the world. Popes have lived in Pomp and Splendor unsurpassed by earthly kings. In no place on earth is there more ostentatious pageantry and show of magnificence than at the coronation of a Pope. . . . The Horrors of the Inquisition, ordered and maintained by the Popes, over a period of 500 years, in which unnumbered millions were Tortured and Burned, constitute the **MOST BRUTAL, BEASTLY and DEVILISH PICTURE** in all history . . . The City of Rome, first Pagan, then Papal, has been the Dominating Power of the World for Two Thousand Years, 200 B.C. to A.D. 1800. . . . Rome’s answer to the Lutheran Secession: the INQUISITION under the leadership of the JESUITS, an order founded by Ignatius Loyola, a Spaniard, on the principle of Absolute and Unconditional OBEDIENCE to the Pope, having for its object the Recovery of territory lost to Protestants and Mohammedans, and the Conquest of the entire Heathen World for the Roman Catholic Church. Their supreme aim, the Destruction of Heresy, that is, thinking anything different from what the Pope said think [*or thought*]; for the accomplishment of which Anything was Justifiable; Deception, Immorality, Vice, even Murder. Their motto, ‘For the Greater Glory of God.’ . . . In France they were responsible for St. Bartholomew’s Massacre, Persecution of the Huguenots, Revocation of the Toleration Edict of Nantes, and the French Revolution. . . . they led in the Massacre of Untold Multitudes. By these methods they stopped the Reformation in southern Europe, and virtually saved the Papacy from ruin. . . . It is not pleasant to write these things. It is inconceivable that any Ecclesiastical Organization, in its mania for Power, could have distorted and desecrated and corrupted, for its own exaltation, the beautiful and holy religion of Jesus.” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

Henry H. Halley, 1927
American Baptist Minister
Halley’s Bible Handbook

“It is evident that the popes can neither be bound nor unbound by any earthly power, nor even by that of the apostle [*Peter*], if he should return upon the earth; since Constantine the Great has recognized that the pontiffs held the place of God upon earth, the divinity not being able to be judged by any living man. We are, then, infallible and whatever may be our acts, we are not accountable for them but to ourselves . . .

We [*popes*] alone have the power to bind and to loose, to absolve Nero and to condemn him, and Christians cannot, under penalty of excommunication, execute other judgment than ours, which alone is infallible . . .

A king need not fear to command massacres, when these will retain his subjects in obedience, or cause them to submit to the faith of Christ; and God will reward him in this world, and in eternal life, for these murders . . . We order you, in the name of religion, to invade his states, burn his cities, and massacre his people.” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

Pope Nicholas I, 860
Letter to the King of Bulgaria

“Now, I beseech you, oh most holy fathers and princes, cause that all the world may understand and know that if ye are able to bind and loose in heaven, ye are able upon earth to give and to take away empires, kingdoms, principalities, marquisates, duchies, countships, and the possessions of all men, according to the deserts of each . . . If then, ye judge spiritual things, what must not be believed of your power over worldly things? And if ye judge the angels who rule over all proud princes, what can ye not do to their slaves?” ^{4} [Emphasis added]

Pope Gregory VII, 1073
Known as “Hildebrand”
Bull of Excommunication
against King Henry IV
“Paparchy and Nationality”

“I do give my allegiance, political as well as religious, to the **Bishop of Rome** [*the Pope*]. Heretics [*including Evangelicals and Jews*], schismatics, and rebels [*including Moslems*] to our lord the Pope, I will, to my utmost, oppose and persecute.” ^{5} [Emphasis added]

James Cardinal Gibbons, 1886-1921
Archbishop of Baltimore, 1877-1921
Assassin of Presidents James A. Garfield
and William McKinley

“Nearly eighteen centuries have passed away since **the Holy Spirit** prophesied, by the mouth of St. John, that this mystery would be revealed in that city which was then the Queen of the Earth, the City on **Seven Hills**—the City of Rome.

The Mystery was then dark, dark as midnight. Man’s eye could not pierce the gloom. The fulfillment of the prophecy seemed improbable—almost impossible. Age after age rolled away. By degrees the mists, which hung over it, became less thick. The clouds began to break. Some features of the dark Mystery began to appear, dimly at first, then more clearly, like Mountains at daybreak. Then the form of the Mystery became more and more distinct. The **Seven Hills**, and the Woman sitting upon them, became more and more visible. Her voice was heard. Strange sounds of blasphemy were muttered by her. Then they became louder and louder. And the golden chalice in her hand, her scarlet attire, her pearls and jewels were seen glittering in the sun. Kings and Nations were displayed prostrate at her feet, and drinking her cup. Saints were slain by her sword, and she exulted over them. And now the prophecy became clear, clear as noon-day; and we tremble at the sight, while we read the inscription, emblazoned in large letters, ‘**MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT,**’ written by the hand of St. John, guided by **the Holy Spirit of God**, on the forehead of the **CHURCH OF ROME.**” ^{6} [Emphasis added]

Christopher Wordsworth, 1893
English Anglican Bishop
Union With Rome

“To depose Kings and Emperors is as much a right as to excommunicate individuals and to lay kingdoms under an interdict. These are not derived or delegated rights; but are of the essence of that Royal authority of Christ with which His Vicegerents on earth are vested.” ^{7} [Emphasis added]

Henry Cardinal Manning, 1874
Archbishop of Westminster
Essays on Religion and Literature

“No one can now become her [*Rome’s*] convert without renouncing his moral and mental freedom, *and placing his civil loyalty and duty at the mercy of another*—the Pope.” ^{8}

William E. Gladstone, 1874
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Prime Minister of Great Britain
Rome and the Newest Fashions in Religion

“*The ordinary opinion of Roman theologians* may be seen stated in full in the pages of [Lucius] Ferraris:

‘The common opinion teaches that the Pope holds the power of both swords, the spiritual and the temporal, which jurisdiction Christ Himself committed to Peter and his successors. . . . *The contrary opinion is held to savour of the heretical belief* and condemned by **Boniface VIII** in the constitution [Bull] *Unam Sanctam*. Accordingly, *unbelieving kings and princes can be deprived by the sentence of the Pope*, in certain cases, of the dominion which they have over [Roman Catholic] believers; for instance, if they have forcibly seized upon Christian [Roman Catholic] countries, or are endeavouring to turn their believing subjects from the faith, and the like.’

[Domingos] Barbosa and other Canonists hold that:

‘A King who has become a heretic can be removed from his Kingdom by the Pope, to whom the right of electing a successor passes, if his sons and kindred are also heretics. There is nothing strange in attributing to the **Roman Pontiff**, as the Vicar of Him Whose is the earth and the fullness thereof [*including all petroleum, natural gas, gold and silver*], the world [*land*] and all that dwell therein [*human labor*], the fullest authority and power **to lay bare**, a just cause moving him, not only **the spiritual** but also **the material sword**, and so to transfer sovereignties, break scepters, and remove crowns [*as in the Kennedy Assassination*].’

The Canonists produce numerous instances where this has been actually done, as when [Pope] **Gregory II** deposed the **Emperor Henry IV**; [Pope] **Innocent IV**, in the Council of Lyons, deposed **Emperor Frederick II**, etc. [*this papal power of “executive action” having been enforced by the Jesuits from the Sixteenth to the Twenty-first Century*].

The celebrated Constitution [Bull] *Unam Sanctam* (1302) teaches that:

‘**Both swords, the spiritual and the material, are in the power of the Church, but the latter is to be wielded for the Church, the former by the Church; one by the hand of the priest, the other by the hand of Kings and magistrates, but at the pleasure and sufferance of the priest. One sword must be under the other, and the temporal authority must be subject to the spiritual power** [*as in the case of America’s Protestant Papal Crusader leading the “War on Terrorism” for yet another “four more years,” President George W. Bush*].’ ” ¹² [Emphasis added]

Herbert Cardinal Vaughan, 1893
Imprimatur, Archbishop of Westminster
Catholic Dictionary, Fourth Edition

“Every citizen, and every sojourner in this country, who is loyal to the Roman Catholic Church, is an enemy to our government, of necessity, for he yields his highest allegiance to the **Pope of Rome**, a foreign potentate, who has time and again anathematized every fundamental principle of our government. He has denounced liberty of conscience, freedom of speech and of press, freedom of worship and of teaching, as pestilent and damnable heresies; destructive to order, and to the peace and welfare of society. The highest dignitaries of this so called church have declared their purpose to make this a Roman Catholic country; but to do this it must be brought to the acceptance of the **Pope of Rome** as Christ’s vice-regent, or representative on earth, invested with all temporal and spiritual authority; above all kings, emperors, and civil rulers; the supreme judge and law-giver, whose decisions are infallible and final. This would make him lord of the conscience and master of the actions of all men throughout his dominion, which is nothing less than the earth. These are his monstrous claims; and his priests, of all grades, including the wily Jesuits, are laboring night and day to make them good in this land of ours. . . .

Is there no danger when the Roman Hierarchy quarters its wily agents in the capital of our nation to exert their influence in shaping our laws, and in controlling Presidential appointments to the highest and most important offices? Is there not danger when all our politicians who aspire to national fame feel that in order to succeed they must truckle to Rome, and be submissive? Is there not danger when the capital of our nation has been captured by the wily Jesuit, and Washington is literally ‘in the lap of Rome?’ Go into any and all of the departments of our government and find seven elevenths of the government employees in several of them, abject slaves of the Pope, and tell me is there no danger? Go into all of our cities and larger towns and find our municipal governments in the hands of the faithful servants of this foreign despot, the Pope, and who are corruptly administering their affairs to enrich the church at the expense of the people, and tell me, is there no danger? Contemplate this alien and dangerous power in complete control of three-fourths of our newspapers and periodicals, and tell me, is there no danger? . . . It is clear that Rome is rapidly getting control of all the sources of power in the United States, both in civil and military affairs; that she is doing so in pursuance of a well considered and wisely laid plan, and for the very purpose of subverting our government.” ^{10} [Emphasis added]

Thomas M. Harris, 1897
Brigadier General, U.S. Army
Rome’s Responsibility for the
Assassination of Abraham Lincoln

“The fact is that very few Protestants have realized how entirely Rome is a political church, and that she always makes her political advancement her first object; nor do they realize that it is not only permitted but approved, that solemn oaths should be taken which are never intended to be kept [the Jesuit doctrine of mental reservation as applied to taking a civil oath to uphold America’s Protestant Constitution]. . . . Now Rome is perfectly consistent in her demand for the control of civil government. If her teaching were true, that there is no salvation outside the Church, she is bound to compel all to belong to the Church, even if she has to call in the civil power to help her to enforce submission. This power she has ever invoked and utilized. . . . Rome, claiming as she does the right of ruling all the world in temporal affairs, will not rest content with Ireland.” ^{11}
 [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The Black Pope

“Now, at the period of the Reformation we find the old notion of a **universal paparchy** incorporated in the order of the Jesuits—‘who claimed for the Church an unlimited supremacy over the State, and made the existence of a government, and the allegiance paid to it, to depend on the application of its power to the interest of the Catholic Church.’

Jesuitism is the despotism of intolerance. The Reformation had assailed the Catholic unity; **Jesuitism** would resist the Reformation by intensifying that unity through the subordination of all persons, parties and interests to the head of the Church. **Protestantism** in Germany had contended for spiritual freedom; **Jesuitism** had insisted upon the annihilation of self-will, and its absorption in the will of a superior, who should be revered, not on the ground of his wisdom or his goodness, but as the official representative of God. **Protestantism** had revived reason as a judge in matters of faith; **Jesuitism** made diversity of belief a sin, and would enforce dogma by authority. **Protestantism** made much of conscience as a criterion of duty; **Jesuitism** made of religion a [*political*] power, the triumph of which was the end to be had always in view, and which must be secured by any and every means [*necessary*], even by the sacrifice of conscience itself.” ^{12} [Emphasis added]

G. R. Badenoch, 1875
English Protestant quoting Leopold
von Ranke’s History of the Popes
“Paparchy and Nationality”

“We wish it to be clearly understood that the ground we occupy is purely **political**. We do not discuss the religious dogmas of the Roman Catholic Church, or interfere with its faith or worship. But we recognize in the **Roman Catholic Priesthood**, and the **Jesuit Brotherhood**, two distinct **political organizations**, united in purpose and using religion as a mask for political purpose, as they always have done in all ages and countries. These we must and will oppose. We cannot do otherwise. We are not done with them yet. What we have said in this little volume, is only a slight intimation of what is coming. If life is spared they shall hear from us again.” ^{13} [Emphasis added]

J. Wayne Laurens, 1855
American Historian & Patriot
The Crisis: Or, The Enemies of
America Unmasked

“Dear brethren [*the six Assistants of the Jesuit General*], our weapons are of a quite different temper from those of the Caesars of all ages; and it will not be difficult for us to maneuver as to render ourselves masters of all the powers already so much weakened [*by the Napoleonic Wars*]. We need fear no lack of soldiers, only let us apply ourselves to recruiting them from all ranks, and from all nations, and drilling them into punctual service. But let us, at the same time, be vigilant, that no one may suspect our [*conspiratorial*] designs. . . . Ours be the knowledge of this great mystery [*of iniquity*]: as to others, let them hear us speak in parables, so that, having eyes, that they may not see, and having ears, they may not hear. . . . and let our labour be in earnest!

You well know that what we aim at is the empire of the world; but how are we to succeed, unless we have, everywhere, [*Illuminati-controlled, Masonic*] adepts who understand our language, which must yet remain unknown to others.” ^{14} [Emphasis added]

Aloysius Fortis, 1825
20th Jesuit General, 1820-1829,
Spoken in Secret Council
to his Assistants including:
Johannes Roothaan, 1825
21st Jesuit General, 1829-1853,
“The Rebuilder of the Jesuits”
Secret Conference at Chieri
The Jesuit Conspiracy:
The Secret Plan of the Order

“Their father-general resides in Rome, all the others yield him absolute submission. He has selected some fathers who are called assistants because they continually aid him. There is at least one of these for each nation, by whose name he is called, one being styled the Assistant of France, another of Spain, a third of Italy, a fourth of England, a fifth of Austria, and so on for all the other provinces and kingdoms. Each of them has for office to acquaint the father-general as to all events of state which take place in the province or kingdom, for which he is assistant; and this he does by means of his correspondents who reside in the provincial towns of the said kingdom. Now these correspondents inform themselves with scrupulous care as to the character, inclinations, and intentions of the sovereigns, and by each courier they acquaint the assistant with whatever facts have recently occurred or been brought to light. These are immediately communicated by the assistant to the father-general, who thereupon assembling his council, they proceed together to perform an *anatomy of the world*, and scrutinize the interests or the projects of all Christian princes. After having weighed all the documents, they agree among themselves to favour the interests of one prince and thwart those of another making everything turn to their own advantage. Now as the lookers-on more easily detect the sleights-of-hand committed than those who are playing the game, so these fathers having under their eyes the interests of all princes, can very accurately appreciate the exigencies of times and places, and put in operation the most decisive means in order to favour a prince whom they are sure they can make use of for the realization of their own interested views [*like Roman Catholic Freemasons Napoleon I and Hitler*]. . . .

Secrecy is necessary in state affairs: a state is undone when its secrets are divulged. But the Jesuit fathers, that is to say the father-general and his assistants, . . . are exactly and minutely informed of all the decisions come to in the most private councils; and they know the forces, revenues, and expenditure of sovereigns, better in a manner than the sovereigns themselves. . . . Being thus profoundly acquainted with the interests of all sovereigns, is it not in their power to weaken the credit of any one of them with the rest, to ruin any sovereign they please in the estimation of his people, to make the latter his enemies, and to instill the leaven of revolt into the state—and all this the more easily, since by means of confessions and consultations they penetrate into the most secret thoughts of the subjects?” They have . . . various classes of Jesuits, laymen and priests, and their auxiliaries in sundry occult functions . . . in every kingdom, province and court.” ^{15} [Emphasis added]

Thommaso Campanella, 1655
Italian Dominican Priest; Philosopher
Si Governano i Padri Gesuiti

“The government of the Company of Jesus is purely monarchical, and the General is its absolute and uncontrollable king. . . . **Ignatius** was, above all, anxious to curb the spirit of his disciples. In his eyes, they could not be humble and submissive enough. The Jesuit ought to value himself, individually, as nothing—the Society as everything. . . .

And so absolutely is this rule of submissive obedience enforced, that the Jesuit, in order to obey his General, must not scruple to disobey God. The warnings of conscience are to be suppressed as culpable weaknesses; the fears of eternal punishment banished from the thoughts as superstitious fancies; and the most heinous crimes, when committed by command of the General, are to be regarded as promoting the glory and praise of God.” ^{16}
[Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

“The record of the achievements of this remarkable Order is stamped in legible characters on the history of Europe through many generations. . . . In a country ruled by a despot who was friendly to them [*the Jesuits*], they maintained ‘the right Divine of Kings to govern wrong.’ In another, the Sovereign of which was opposed to them, they would encourage the people in lifting up against him the standard of revolt, and even asserted that if the assassin should sheathe his knife in his bosom, he would not expose himself to any punishment when standing before the judgment-seat of Christ. . . . In fact they are chargeable with the great guilt of publishing a system of morality perfectly compatible with the indulgence of the worst passions of our nature. The analysis of their opinions cannot fail to justify the condemnation passed upon them by the Parliament in Paris in 1762:

‘These doctrines tend to destroy the natural law, that rule of manners which God Himself has imprinted on the hearts of men, and in consequence to sever all the bonds of civil society by the authorization of falsehood, perjury, the most culpable impurity, and in a word each passion and each crime of human weakness; to obliterate all sentiments of humanity by favouring homicide and parricide; and to annihilate the authority of Sovereigns in the State.’ ” ^{17} [Emphasis added]

Parliament of Paris, 1762
Expulsion of the Jesuits
The Counter-Reformation in Europe

“In these last days God hath spoken to us by his son **Ignatius**, whom he hath appointed Heir of all things, by whom also he made the world . . . [This is a corruption of a passage of **Holy Scripture** found in the letter to the Hebrews referring to **Jesus the Messiah**]:

*“God, who at sundry times and in divers manners
spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,
Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son,
whom he hath appointed heir of all things,
by whom also he made the worlds;”*

Hebrews 1:1, 2]

Our Father General, as all know, governs **Rome** itself and the **Popedom**; we make war at our pleasure betwixt one Prince and another, between a Prince and his subjects, usurp dominion over cities and countries, fearing no discovery of our actions; since our commerce is chiefly with Great men, we know every public secret, and can in a singular way dispatch [*kill*] heretics and enemies of the Roman Court.” ^{18} [Emphasis added]

F. Doza, 1667
Spanish Jesuit
The Fiery Jesuits

“But I positively declare, that we have no chance of success, except by means of associations, powerfully combined, which shall have their chiefs, their own peculiar language, an active and well organized correspondence, and all sorts of stirring writings [*Illuminized Freemasonry*]. For these purposes, it is not enough to have at our disposal men of talent and men of action—we must have gold to keep them fast to their work. Aye, give me gold—plenty of gold; and then, with such able heads and such resources as the church commands, I will undertake not only to master the whole world, but to reconstruct it entirely [*the Company of Jesus having miraculously accomplished this dream by means of its many Masonically-led economic depressions; its hording of the world’s gold; its medical inquisitions; its genocidal, Twentieth Century wars of annihilation; and its socialist-communist post-war reconstructions, all of them having been financed by the **Black Pope’s** American-based **Federal Reserve Banking System**, the biggest and most powerful bank in the world.*” ^{19} [Emphasis added]

Assistant to the Jesuit General, 1824
Secret Conference at Chieri
The Jesuit Conspiracy:
The Secret Plan of the Order

“Is there any reasonable man, acquainted with the Constitutions of the Jesuits, their institutions for the young, and the doctrines of the Society, which I have laid before you, who does not feel alarmed at the facilities, which a General of Jesuits possesses to intrigue and cabal, and, let us say freely, to *conspire*? A man who has twenty thousand subjects devoted to his orders by profession and by religious principle, who ought, according to their constitutions and their vows, to be ready to shed their blood for the Society; whose consciences, whose genius, whose characters, and whose tempers are intimately known to him from their childhood: who are accustomed to the yoke of **absolute obedience**, and to regard their General as they regard **God**, or as **Jesus Christ**; men of whose secrecy is certain; men, who judge themselves by the direction of other men, their interests and their passions; a despot whose slightest sign is law to them; whose written wish is a decree, an ordinance; who holds in his hands all the treasures of the commerce of the Society and who is informed 177 times a year of the condition of all kingdoms,—what enterprise will such a man not undertake? . . . The kind of despotism that he exercises is to be ascertained by the nature of the obedience which is required. The Constitutions throughout put the General in the place of **God** and of **Jesus Christ**. This assumption is so marked in this respect that I think there are in the Constitutions more than 500 places, which expressions are used similar to the following:—

‘We must always see Jesus Christ in the General; be obedient to him in all his behests, as if they came directly from God himself. That obedience must be complete in action, in the will, in the understanding; you must feel convinced, that everything which the superior commands, is the precept and the will of God; you must always see God himself and Jesus Christ in the superior, whoever he may be.’ . . .

He must not only be obeyed immediately, quickly, without answer or remonstrance, but his subject is required to believe inwardly, and to believe firmly, that this superior, who may be fanciful or capricious or unjust, is entirely right, and that it is **Almighty God**, who speaks by his mouth; that what he orders is a precept of the Almighty, and his holy will. All the members of the Society are bound to execute everything that the General shall prescribe, with the same full consent and submission, as the dogmas of the Catholic faith. When he orders anything, it is not allowable to consider whether the act prescribed is sinful or not.” ^{20} [Emphasis added]

M. Louis Rene de Caraduc de la Chalotais, 1762
Procureur-General of King Louis XV to the
French Parliament of Bretagne
Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits

“The first triumphs of the Reformation past, Rome summoned new forces, hoping to accomplish its destruction. At this time the Order of the Jesuits was created, the most cruel, unscrupulous, and powerful of all the champions of popery. Cut off from earthly ties and human interests, dead to the claims of natural affection, reason and conscience wholly silenced, they knew no rule, no tie, but that of their order, and no duty but to extend its power . . . There was no crime too great for them to commit, no deception too base for them to practice, no disguise too difficult for them to assume. Vowed to perpetual poverty and humility, it was their studied aim to secure **wealth** and **power**, to be devoted to the overthrow of Protestantism, and the re-establishment of the papal supremacy. When appearing as members of their order, they wore a garb of sanctity . . . But under this blameless exterior the most criminal and deadly purposes were often concealed. It was a fundamental principle of the order that the end justifies the means. By this code, lying, theft, perjury, assassination, were not only pardonable but commendable, when they served the interests of the church. Under various disguises the Jesuits worked their way into offices of state, climbing up to be the counselors of kings, and [subtly] shaping the policy of nations. They became servants to act as spies upon their masters. . . . The Jesuits rapidly spread themselves over Europe, and wherever they went, there followed a revival of popery. To give them greater power, a bull was issued re-establishing the inquisition . . . and atrocities too terrible to bear the light of day were repeated in its secret dungeons. Such were the means which Rome had invoked to quench the light of the Reformation, to withdraw from men **the Bible**, and to restore the ignorance and superstition of the Dark Ages.” ^{21} [Emphasis added]

Ellen G. White, 1888
 “Prophetess,” Seventh-Day
 Adventist Church
The Great Controversy

“I have summoned to the bar of public opinion only a small number of Jesuits; there still remain THREE HUNDRED formidable members whom I have not unveiled, but whom I shall unveil at a future time. . . . They were powerful; for such was the will of kings. They assassinated princes, and disturbed empires. . . . That the Jesuits were the disturbers of kingdoms, the oppressors of nations, **the masters of the world**, I freely admit.” ^{22}
 [Emphasis added]

Marcel de la Roche Arnauld, 1827
 French Roman Catholic Priest,
The Modern Jesuits

“Yes, Gentlemen, the **Society of Jesus** had for [*its*] mission to draw back the modern world from its tendency towards free thought! First, they hope to bring back, repentant, to the Pope and the Church, their beloved, rich, and powerful daughter, **France**, who has separated herself from them. This Society has for [*its*] mission, to put their hands upon our society in the name of the Church; . . . in such a manner that those Kings and Republics shall give back of themselves to Catholicism, to the Church, her lost power and authority [*returning France to the Dark Ages*]. . . . As you see in our country, the Catholic Church fights against the civil power, with the Society of Jesus at her head; . . . You know the formula of the Company of Jesus’ Order: ‘Thou shalt be in the hand of thy director like a corpse.’ . . .

Gentlemen, you should think deeply over the nature of the fight which is started against lay governments by the **Society of Jesus**, marching in front of and commanding the Catholic Church. It is not a political disturbance; it is a social war! . . . And then, with the help of a thousand diverse causes, with the secret complicity of governments, (which greatly mistake in these matters in believing they can make use of the Jesuits; while, on the contrary, the Jesuits are making use of and laughing at them, and are at the same time taking advantage of the complicity of governments), . . . and the support of the clergy all gathered around them, which brought to them the help of its power, its authority, and even of the income from worship and of the inexhaustible resources which they know so well [*how*] to secure among the faithful; taking advantage of all these means and all these circumstances, they have constituted **the clerical party**. . . .

This party is in the administration, the magistracy, the army, civil society, and in all branches of human activity, and at every degree of the social hierarchy. **This party** constitutes a body, which is, at the same time, spread all over the world regarding its members, but as regards its interests, powerfully concentrated. Why? Because its numerous members hold together, help each other, depend upon one another, protect and push forward one another; . . . And so the Jesuits hoped that the French nation was finally in their hands, and that with her they had secured the power. . . . For, if they ever could take hold of the public power, national liberty would soon be suppressed, and it would be all over with what is dearest to us! . . .

Now, Gentlemen, it is sufficient for us to have unmasked beforehand those intrigues, to have pointed them out to the . . . French people. . . . never in this France, . . . no, never, will the Jesuits reign.” ^{23} [Emphasis added]

Paul Bert, 1879
French Roman Catholic Statesman
The Doctrine of the Jesuits

“After all, we need not wonder at the difficulties of **Lord Baltimore** with the ‘good men.’ It was a very old fight which was being renewed on Maryland soil. Should the Church be independent of all civil authority, rendering it no allegiance, and discharging no duties towards it? The Jesuits boldly claim that it should. And for a time they triumphed. But their victory meant utter ruin for Baltimore. There can be only one supreme power in any land [*the Jesuits, in control of the New York Council on Foreign Relations, being the supreme power in America today*].

Lord Baltimore was exceedingly unfortunate in having to fight this question out so far from the base of operations [*England*], but he was more unfortunate still in having **the Jesuit Society** as his opponent. For that Society has always been a thorn in the side even of the strongest and best-settled governments. It has a well-deserved reputation of shrinking from nothing that will advance either its own interests or the interests of the Church. Indeed, its never-ceasing efforts since its inception in **1534** until now **to control for its own purposes the governments of the world**, has again and again caused even Roman Catholic countries to prohibit its existence within their borders, so exceedingly mischievous and harmful has its influence always been, wherever its principles have had time to bring forth their fruit. That these governments were justified in their action we have evidence of a very remarkable character. By one of the infallible Pontiffs, **Clement XIV**, in the celebrated **bull**, ‘*Dominus ac Redemptor Noster*,’ the Society was suppressed in all the states of Christendom [*Roman Catholicism*] ‘for the peace of the Church.’

It was therefore with a strange want of foresight, and an utterly unaccountable lack of appreciation of the gravity of the step he was taking that **Lord Baltimore** ever permitted the Jesuits to get a foothold in his province. For once removed from the restraints imposed upon them in England, their conduct had soon alienated the best men in his province, spread sectarian bitterness, stirred up religious strife, arrayed men in two parties and speedily, as the result of it all, brought **their patron** into conflict with the authorities in England, creating an impression there, never wholly removed, that the Roman Church had an undue and dangerous influence in Maryland. . . .

Thus, as so often elsewhere, the Jesuits had proved to be troublers of the peace of the community which had given them shelter. Rule or ruin seems ever to be the only alternative of their presence.” ^{24} [Emphasis added]

C. Ernest Smith, 1899
American Roman Catholic Rector
Religion Under the Barons of Baltimore

“My intention is not to write what I have heard from others respecting those devoted children of the zealous *Ignazius [Ignatius] Loyola*, but what I have seen and observed by my frequent intercourse with them. Having been a pupil in the college of the Jesuits, I must confess, that from what I know and have seen of them, they are worthy sons of such a father.

The name of **Jesuit** is one of reproach among Protestants; in Rome it commands respect mingled with fear. In Protestant countries they (though numerous) are never apparently seen; but in Rome they are everywhere present. Protestants abhor Jesuitism, (and well they might) for the name **Jesuit** is associated with regicide and the gunpowder plot, with the bloody night of St. Bartholomew and the desolation of Europe; in Rome they are not only the chief counselors of every project, but the executors of every plan framed by the secret council of the Vatican. . . .

A Jesuit is an *amphibious* being; he is (according to his Constitution) neither a monk nor a secular priest; still he is both when required. The spirit of domination is the foundation of his order, and at the same time you see him creeping like a worm in the dust to be (apparently) crushed by every foot that passes by. He is a monarchist in Austria, a revolutionist in France, an autocrat in Italy and a republican in the United States. In one word he is every-thing, in order to obtain his aim, for the *end* sanctifies the means. A Jesuit is like a *bat*; when the cat comes, it says: ‘I am a bird,’ extending its wings and flies; if the hawk appears, it creeps in the darkest holes and exclaims: ‘I am a mouse.’ Such is the character of Jesuitism. To become a Jesuit and to be welcomed at their doors, a person must have one of the three requisites, *talent, nobility, or money*. Talent is the chief object; nobility is preferred before money. . . . It would be ridiculous if I were to make any distinction between ancient and modern Jesuitism, for that sect never changes. The leopard may change its spots and the Ethiopian his color, but Jesuits will remain always the same. They are as in time of old, cunning and sagacious in gaining the favor of the great and the heart of youth. Jesuitism is all activity as in the day of its origin; having determined to go, they advance, they resolve to accomplish an object and succeed. To realize a project they evade all laws; they clear them by a leap or trample them under foot as they did before their suppression. If they aim at an object, they exert all these influences, resort to stratagems, equivocations and intrigues to obtain it, for conscientious scruples are trifles. The evil has risen to a point where concealment is criminal.” ^{25} [Emphasis added]

L. Aloysium Giustiniani, 1843
Italian Ex-Roman Catholic Priest
Evangelical Lutheran Minister
Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman

“The Jesuit monarchy covers the globe. At its head, as we have said, is a sovereign, who rules over all, but is himself ruled over by no one. . . . From his chamber in Rome the eye of the General surveys the world of Jesuitism to its farthest bounds; there is nothing done in it which he does not see; there is nothing spoken in it which he does not hear. It becomes us to note the means by which this almost superhuman intelligence is acquired. Every year a list of the houses and members of the Society, with the name, talents, virtues, and failings of each, is laid before the General. In addition to the annual report, every one of the thirty-seven [*now, eighty-five*] provincials must send him a report monthly of the state of his province; he must inform him minutely of its **political and ecclesiastical condition**. Every superior of a college must report once every three months. The heads of houses of residence, and houses of novitiates, must do the same. In short, from every quarter of his vast dominions come a monthly and a tri-monthly report. If the matter reported on has reference to persons outside the Society, the Constitutions direct that the provincials and superiors shall write to the General in cipher [*now, encrypted code via the CIA*]. . . .

Thus to the General of the Jesuits the world lies ‘naked and open.’ He sees by a thousand eyes, he hears by a thousand ears; and when he has a behest to execute, he can select the fittest agent from an innumerable host, all of whom are ready to do his bidding. The past history, the good and evil qualities of every member of the Society, his talents, his dispositions, his inclinations, his tastes, his secret thoughts, have all been strictly examined, minutely chronicled, and laid before the eye of the General. It is the same as if he were present in person, and had seen and conversed with each. . . .

All ranks, from the nobleman to the day-laborer; all trades, from the opulent banker to the shoemaker and porter; all professions, from the stoled dignitary and the learned professor to the cowled mendicant; all grades of literary men, from the philosopher, the mathematician, and the historian, to the schoolmaster and the reporter on the provincial newspaper, are enrolled in the Society. Marshaled, and in continual attendance, before their chief, stand this host, so large in numbers, and so various in gifts. At his word they go, and at his word they come, speeding over seas and mountains, across frozen steppes, of burning plains, on his errand. . . . There is no disguise the Jesuit will not wear, no art he will not employ, no motive he will not feign, no creed he will not profess, provided only he can acquit himself a true soldier in **the Jesuit army**, and accomplish the work on which he has been sent forth.” ^{26} [Emphasis added]

James A. Wylie, 1878
Scottish Protestant Historian
The History of Protestantism: The Jesuits

“As I am treating of religious institutions, I must not pass over in silence that celebrated Order, which, from the first years of its existence, assumed the stature of a colossus, and employed all a giant’s strength; that order which perished without having felt decay: which did not follow the common course of others, either in its foundation, in its development, or even in its fall; that order of which it is truly and correctly said, that it had neither infancy nor old age. It is clear that I speak of the Society of Jesus, the Jesuits. . . . it is impossible to call to mind the religious institutions, the religious, political, and literary history of Europe, during the last three centuries without meeting the Jesuits at every step: we cannot travel in the most distant countries, traverse unknown seas, visit the most remote lands, or penetrate the most frightful deserts, without finding everywhere under our feet some memorials of the Jesuits. . . . When we study the history of the Jesuits, this very extraordinary circumstance is apparent . . . there is no religious order which has been the object of such keen animosity . . . Since their reappearance [*in 1814*], men have constantly fixed their eyes upon them; they tremble lest they should resume their ancient power [*their universal power wielded prior to their Papal Suppression and Extinction in 1773*]; Men do not despise the Jesuits, but fear them . . . It is immediately seen that he who attacks does not believe himself opposed to insignificant adversaries. . . . it is clear that he takes the affair to heart, and does not look upon it as a mere joke. . . . we hear him say to himself,

‘Everything affecting the Jesuits is extremely grave; there is no playing with these men—no regard, no indulgence, no moderation of any kind; it is necessary always to treat them with rigor, harshness, and detestation; with them, the least negligence may become fatal.’ ” ^{27} [Emphasis added]

Jaime Balmes, 1851
Spanish Priest and Philosopher
Protestantism and Catholicity

“Though the Order of the Jesuits, like all the Orders of the Romish Church, was at first nominally subject to the authority of the Pope, they secured, by a **brief dated October 1836**, that the Pope [Gregory XVI] virtually resigned himself and the church to their control; consequently, it being easier for them to manage one man than a multitude of independent bishops, it was their policy to have infallibility lodged in one man, that man being the Pope.” ^{28} [Emphasis added]

John McDonald, 1894
Scottish Reformed Pastor
Romanism Analyzed

“We have now seen the nature of the organization called into existence to arrest the progress of the Reformation. We observe that in the early stages of their existence as an Order, the Jesuits gained brilliant victories over their foes. . . .

This terrible machine of war, . . . has been worked during a long period with deadly effect against the powerful battalions of its foes. Sometimes allied with Kings against people, sometimes with people against Kings, the Jesuits have never known but one object: to maintain that the Supreme Pontiff has the first claim on the allegiance of the people and their rulers. Every nation may lawfully remove by murder every Sovereign who refuses obedience to him [as in the case of **President John F. Kennedy**]. The despotic power with which they have armed the Pope must, however, be wielded by themselves. . . . We shall find that, propagated among the people by themselves as the Pope’s representatives, it led **Jaques Clement** and **Ravillac** to sheathe their daggers in the bosom of **Henry III** and **Henry IV** of France. We shall see that they promoted the League of the Guises, which had for its object a change in the French dynasty; that they were concerned in the bloody massacre of St. Bartholomew; that they procured the revocation of the Edict of Nantes; and that they organized the bloody and terrible Thirty Years’ War. Supported by the legions of their fellow-soldiers, they have made themselves obnoxious by their intrigues in every country where they have been established. . . .

The Jesuits have come in the nineteenth century everywhere to be considered as the factious enemies of all Governments which seek to restrain them in working out theories aiming a deadly blow at institutions beneath whose protecting shade a land has long enjoyed the blessings of [Protestant] liberty and independence. We can now see that every effort is exerted by the Jesuits to place the Pope, through the Vatican decrees as to Papal Infallibility, in a position of ascendancy, not only in Italy, but throughout Europe. . . . The politics of the Syllabus are now forming the clergy of the future. . . . The Jesuits are transmitting and increasing the worst traditions of the Curia—that power behind the Papal throne by which the Roman Catholic Church is governed. . . . When the preparations are completed, the hope is that a generation will have been trained in the course of years in obedience to the call of him who holds among Romanists the place of God, to cry ‘God wills it,’ and to march forward until every enemy has been cast down, and the Church alone shall stand, the one perfect society, embracing the whole human race.” ⁽²⁹⁾ [Emphasis added]

Arthur Robert Pennington, 1899
English Anglican Canon and Historian
The Counter-Reformation in Europe

“The Jesuits direct all the affairs, and shape all the principles of the papal church in the United States [controlling the entire American Hierarchy]. These are startling facts. Though we have long known them—we are shocked at the contemplation of those approaching evils, which this new proof brings so clearly before our minds. Yes, we repeat it; the nation cannot avoid the most dreadful calamities [including Presidential assassinations]—from this fatal and corrupt society, unless prompt and vigorous measures can be taken to deliver it from the impending curse.

The Society of Jesus is the enemy of man. The whole human race should unite for its overthrow. Earth and heaven should rejoice together over its tomb.—For there is no alternative between its total extirpation, and the absolute corruption and degradation of mankind.” ^{30} [Emphasis added]

Robert J. Breckinridge, 1841
American Presbyterian Pastor
Papism in the XIX. Century,
in the United States

“Yes, it is just, it is necessary to keep in view that, although there be men ready to give their wealth and their lives for the deliverance of the church (this word, *the church*, has such a magic influence over their minds!) yet nothing would be more dangerous than to explain too clearly *what the church is, and what it would have*. Their feeble vision could not bear the full blaze of the mighty reality which is hidden under so many folds of the religious veil. The moment they discovered the *political* element their arms would sink powerless, their eager zeal would vanish, and these athletic combatants, so prompt to serve us, would suddenly turn their weapons against us.” ^{31} [Emphasis added]

Assistant to the Jesuit General, 1824
Secret Conference at Chieri
The Jesuit Conspiracy.
The Secret Plan of the Order

“It was a saying among [*English*] Protestants [*during the reigns of King James I, Oliver Cromwell and King Charles II*] that ‘*the Jesuits fear neither danger nor death; as often as we hang them, others are ready to succeed.*’ ” ^{32} [Emphasis added]

Author known as “B. N.,” 1879
English Jesuit Revisionist Historian
The Jesuits:
Their Foundation and History

“The order of the Jesuits, we have seen, was restored to their former glory, and devilish capacity for mischief, in 1814. There were *two* reasons for their revival; the sinking cause of civil despotism: the decline of popery, and spiritual tyranny. These tools of the pope, and *the legitimates*, are now in full operation in Europe. But their zeal and imprudence, every one sees, are causing the tide of public opinion, and the genius of liberty, to set in against them. They blame, and not without reason, our republic, as the prime cause of all this excitement in Europe against them. And, as long as this great and free nation is in the full tide of the most successful experiment of SELF-GOVERNMENT, they know that the people of Europe will not bear much longer with the thrones of tyrants, and the systems of misrule, devised by the priest-ridden and warlike men, in the Dark Ages. . . . Hence all the tyrants of Europe hate us; and seek our downfall with immovable perseverance.

And well do the **Metterniches**, and **Schlegels** know that popery is just that fatal weapon,—and that the Jesuits are just the cold-blooded conspirators that will work out their salvation for *them*, in our downfall, if heaven permit human means to achieve it.” ^{33} [Emphasis added]

William C. Brownlee, 1836
American Reformed Pastor
Popery. An Enemy to Civil and Religious Liberty; and Dangerous to Our Republic

“This Society is, besides, a political engine. . . . Are the Jesuits, then, friends to freedom? . . . In the eyes of the people they exist whenever despotism exists, and disappear whenever liberty appears. Devoted to the past, they are the enemies of the future; so much so, that were it possible, they would even prevent time from advancing. To a superior they sacrifice life and conscience. To their Order they sacrifice individuality. They are neither Frenchmen, Italians, Germans, nor Spaniards. They are not citizens of any country. They are Jesuits only. They have but one family, one fortune, and one end; and all these are included in the word *Community* [*i.e., “communism of celibates”*]. . . . to labour, in short, for one only object, which is not the triumph of religion, but the triumph of the **Company of Jesus**, and the establishment of its mastery over the world.” ^{34} [Emphasis added]

M. Garnier Pages, 1861
French Historian and Journalist
“Morning Star”
A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society

“While Romanism is thus going down in the Old World, and even in some parts of the New, it is on the increase in the United States. . . . The old Pope sees that his power is waning in Europe, and longs to establish his tottering throne on a firmer basis in the United States. The Romish press and priesthood already begin to boast that this country will soon be theirs [1871]. **Father [Isaac] Hecker** [*a secret Jesuit Coadjutor, member of the Black Pope’s Redemptorist Order and first instructor of the man who later became the Archbishop of Baltimore, James Cardinal Gibbons, the political master of high-level Freemason President Theodore Roosevelt*] has predicted that such an event will be brought to pass within the next thirty years [1901]. He may be bolder and more hopeful than some of his colleagues, but they all look forward to the time when this republic shall be completely under their control. . . .

Successful in her assaults upon this country, and she may put the world back again into the darkness of the Middle Ages.” ^{35}
[Emphasis added]

Jesse S. Gilbert, 1872
American Methodist Preacher
The Mystery of Iniquity; Or,
Romanism Not Christianity

“Within twenty years this country will rule the world. Kings and emperors [enforcing the tyranny of the Papal Caesar’s “Holy Alliance” during the Nineteenth Century] will soon pass away [as a result of coming Jesuit assassinations and World War I], and the [socialist-communist] democracy of the United States will take their place. . . .

When the United States rules the world, the Catholic Church will rule the world.” ^{36} [Emphasis added]

Archbishop James Quigley, 1903
The Chicago Tribune
Romanism: A Menace to the Nation

“The secret of the Jesuits is that **Loyola**, their founder [*who sought from the beginning to make Jerusalem the capital for his Order*], and his cronies, adopted **Machiavelli’s** *The Prince*—a book wherein politics is completely divorced from morals—as their textbook. Everything Jesuit, including Fascism, is unavoidably Machiavellian.” ^{37} [Emphasis added]

Andrew Sinclair, 1965
British Protestant Minister
The Great Silence Conspiracy

“In reminding those into whose hands this volume may chance to fall, of their obligations of citizenship under our popular form of government, I have found it absolutely necessary to portray the character of the Jesuits, but for whom, in my opinion, there would be but little to disturb us. This society has nothing in common with American ideas or principles. It represents monarchism in its most despotic and obnoxious form, by requiring each of its members to impersonate the most abject servility, . . . It has had a history unlike that of any other society in the world. . . .

Their society is so united and compact that its ranks can not be broken. They are everywhere the same, moved by a common impulse, under the dictation of their general in Rome. They are the deadly enemies of civil and religious liberty. Nothing that stands in their way can become so sacred as to escape their vengeance. Protestantism has borne no fruits to which they have ever been reconciled. They consider the **Reformation** which gave birth to it to have been criminal resistance to the only rightful authority upon earth—that which proceeds from Church and State combined. They believe that the conditions of mankind during the **Middle Ages** [*the Pope’s Dark Ages*], staggering under the weight of feudal oppression, were preferable to modern progress and enlightenment; that human happiness would be promoted by the return to that period; . . .

The members of this society are numerous and powerful in the United States. They are constantly increasing, mainly by accessions from their drilled and disciplined companions in Europe, . . . They have neither country, nor homes, nor families, nor friendships beyond the limits of their order—none of the affections of the heart which give charm and life to social intercourse—being required to abandon all these and fit themselves for uninquiring obedience to their general, whose commands, whether right or wrong, good or bad, they have **solemnly vowed** to execute, without the least regard for consequences. . . .

Because of this, a sense of both duty and security demands that the history and character of this skilled and powerful adversary—alien in birth, growth, and sentiment—should be understood; as also the causes which have led to the expulsion of the Jesuits from every country in Europe, the public odium which has rested upon them for many years, their long continued disturbance of the peace of nations, and the final suppression and abolition of their society by one of the best and most enlightened of the popes.” ^{38}

[Emphasis added]

Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1894
Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason
Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881
The Footprints of the Jesuits

“**LETTER TO POPE PIUS X, No. 1.**

Subject: Papal Intrigue, Usurpation, and Episcopal Vandalism, illustrated by the case of ‘The most Reverend’ **John Baptist Purcell**, Archbishop of Cincinnati, Ohio, U. S. A.

‘Your Holiness:’

‘I feel free to address myself directly to you, not indeed because I acknowledge subjection in the smallest measure to your authority, either in spirituals or temporals, but because I charge you—**CHIEF OF WHITE SLAVERS, HIGH PRIEST OF INTRIGUE**—with being the fountain-head of evils world-wide, the arch-disturber of humanity’s peace, religious and social; the relentless foe of the three basic principles of American National life and liberty—freedom of conscience, freedom of speech, freedom of the press. From America you draw a large part of the revenues used by your System [*obtained from the Federal Reserve Bank and the New York Stock Exchange*] to enslave mankind.’

Americans who bow not before the idols of popery may well ask—Are our Presidents and Vice-Presidents, our Cabinet officers and the Judges of the Supreme Court, our Senators and Representatives placed in office to play the part so subservient and so dastardly servile to Rome’s foulest purposes? [*This has been the settled American state of affairs from the assassination of President McKinley (1901) to the fascist Presidency of George W. Bush (2001)*]. . . Rome, hating a free, popular government like that of America, is ready to coalesce with Jap or any other agency—pagan [*Saudi Arabia*], atheistic [*Union of Soviet Socialist Republics*], or professedly Christian [*Great Britain*]—to destroy our Nation.” ^{39} [Emphasis added]

Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1913
American Ex-Irish Priest
The Pope—Chief of White Slavers,
High Priest of Intrigue

“It is the bounden duty of every Protestant to vote at the Parliamentary Elections for none who favor the Romish apostasy, because really the whole Romish system is not governed by the Pope, the Infallible, but he who is now known as the Black Pope, the General of the Jesuits.” ^{40}
 [Emphasis added]

F. A. C. Lillingston, 1900?
English Protestant Minister
The Jesuits: What Are They?
Who Are They? What Have They
Done? What Are They Doing?

“My confessor was a Frenchman, and was also the secretary of the Father-Assistant of France. . . . and looking on me as one to be confided in, he often made use of me to copy letters. . . . However, all of this would not have made me know **Jesuitism**, which is an impenetrable mystery to ninety-nine out of a hundred of the Jesuits themselves. . . .

The fundamental maxim of Jesuitism is exposed in the exercises of **St. Ignatius**—“all means are good, provided they lead to the end.” . . . you may choose deceit, which is no longer called deceit, but holy art; . . . Put into application these principles, which present themselves under the aspect of piety and deceive the simple, and you will see that they justify regicide, lies, calumnies, and conspiracies. . . .

As for the Jesuits the world is their kingdom, and the different nations are only provinces of that kingdom of the Father-General. . . . This is why the Jesuits are protected by sovereigns and governors. A sovereign who is not their friend will sooner or later experience their vengeance. . . . they create embarrassment [*Bay of Pigs fiasco*] and vexation [*Cuban Missile Crisis*] to the one who is governing [*President Kennedy*], overturn the ministers against their will [*Nixon*], introduce their adherents into Parliament [*Ted Kennedy and Arlen Specter*], paralyse liberty [*Emergency War Powers Act of 1950 and the Gun Control Act of 1968*], and arrest progress [*The Food and Drug Administration*]. Not content with this, they excite reaction in all possible ways [*the Civil Rights Movement*], in order that the country may come under, according to them, **blessed despotism** [*“New Right-wing” Republican fascism implemented by one of the sons of the Nazi-fascist Bush Dynasty who is presently ruling Fourteenth Amendment America under the Argus, All-Seeing Eye of Pope John Paul II (which Egyptian All-Seeing Eye of the Pope can be seen in the stained-glass window above the entrance of St. Peter the Apostle Roman Catholic Church located on 94 Somerset Street in New Brunswick, New Jersey)—President George W. Bush*].

Thus they act pretty much everywhere; dominion is the end at which they aim; the means for arriving at it are different; hence, in a country where there are Jesuits, they must either rule or the country must go to ruin [*Europe from 1914-1945*]. . . . and in this way, either under one name or another, **it is they who rule the world.** . . . if you examine the facts, you will find that they aim at universal dominion alone.” ^{41}

[Emphasis added]

Luigi Desanctis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Protestant Reformed Pastor
Popery, Puseyism, and Jesuitism

“These missionary doings, however pernicious in themselves, were far from being the greatest evils brought upon France by the Jesuits. It was the **Congregation** by which the Jesuits became a real plague to the land, and at the same time objects of popular hatred and persecution. We look upon the **Congregation**, that remarkable system of association in its most flourishing and extensive development, in which the Jesuits have always been great masters—ay, much greater even than in their system of education—as the true organ, THE GRAND SECRET of the immense influence which they have for centuries exercised upon European [and now American] society.

By means of that particular system, the Order of Loyola joined to the standing army of its spiritual or real members, who were bound to live according to the rules of their order, also an army of secular volunteers, Jesuits in short coats or skirts (*à robe courte*), who were not in the least disturbed in their ordinary calling and trade, and of whom nothing was required but that they should wear certain sacred appendages as a sign of recognition, say daily a short prayer, now and then participate in the more heavy exercises of the Church, and engage themselves by a simple vow for a certain time (in France, for instance, for the term of five years), to render all possible services to the Order, and obey its instructions.

In return, they were promised a ready promotion of their worldly views and interests, and absolution and indulgence of all sins and transgressions. Neither were these promises empty words incapable of realization. The mighty and widely ramified **Order of St. Ignatius** was powerful enough to procure by its interest far greater advantages to individuals, than could any other Corporation, [*subordinate Masonic*] Fraternity, or even secular power. Hence the great facility with which they acted upon all classes of society, by holding out the seductive prospects of ambition or pecuniary gain, according to the views and the position of the individuals whom they wished to enlist in their service [*CFR members in America and RIIA members in Britain ruling the Press, Banking, the Financial Markets, Academia, Protestant sects, the Arts, Sports and Sciences*].

In recent times, in particular, the success of the Order rested chiefly on the co-operation with its standing army (the real tonsured members) of the innumerable hosts of volunteers, the Jesuits in short coats, who had been enlisted from all classes of the population. This was not only the case in France alone, but also in all countries where the **disciples of Ignatius** have been permitted to settle and acquire power and wealth.” ^{42}

[Emphasis added]

E. H. Michaelson, 1855
English Protestant Historian
Modern Jesuitism

“Here, however, we discover who are the men and women in every rank of life who are doing work for the Jesuits, while they discreetly keep in the background as much as possible. . . . This **Holy League**, or ‘**Apostleship of Prayer**,’ is not confined to congregations under the direct spiritual supervision of Jesuit priests. No fewer than 22 Orders and Religious Institutions have given to its members a ‘participation in all their merits, prayers, and good works.’ It seeks to push itself into all ‘Religious Communities’ and Ecclesiastical Seminaries for the education of priests, and into ordinary secular Colleges and Schools [*the Rockefeller-financed University of Chicago*]. In this last connection the *English Handbook* mentions the existence of a mysterious organization called ‘**The Militia of the Pope in Colleges and Schools**’ [*Yale University’s Order of Skull and Bones*], as to which it would be desirable for the Protestant public to have further information than they at present possess. It seems that even persons outside the Church of Rome may be members of the League [as are American Presidents Bill Clinton and George W. Bush], . . .

If this ‘**Holy League**’ were but a small affair it would scarcely be worthy of notice; but it is not small. It is in reality the largest organization ever formed within the fold of any professedly Christian Church. It is stated in its *Irish Handbook* that, in 1897, it numbered nearly 25,000,000 of Associates, scattered throughout the whole world. How many of them live in Great Britain is more than I can tell. The figures are simply amazing! Just think of it for a moment. Twenty-five millions of men and women under the direct influence of the Jesuit Order, the greatest enemy of our Protestant liberties to be found in the whole world! . . . Whenever the Jesuit Order may need to stir up civil commotions and dissensions in the interests of the Papacy, and to the injury of Protestant Sovereigns and Governments, from the ranks of this ‘Holy League’ [*the American Council on Foreign Relations and the British Royal Institute of International Affairs*] it can at any time select suitable instruments. By the means of this League they easily know who their instruments are, and where to find them when wanted. . . . In this new ‘**Holy League**’ may eventually be found the army the Jesuits will some day require to restore the Temporal Power of the Pope [via Mussolini in 1929], which is one of the dearest objects they have at heart in the present time. ‘I have,’ wrote the **Rev. E. J. O’Reilly, S.J.**, Professor of Theology in Maynooth, . . . ‘no hesitation in saying that a war directed to the re-establishment of the Pontiff’s temporal sovereignty, would be just, so far as the cause is concerned.’ ” ^{43} [Emphasis added]

Walter Walsh, 1903
English Protestant Historian
The Jesuits in Great Britain

“For the purpose of attempting to create a breach between the Czarist regime and the [*Jewish-owned*] Royal Dutch Co., there was effected the publication in Russian, and widespread distribution, under the name of a **Captain Linus**, a notorious forged document labeled *Protocols of Zion* [*select Jesuits under Extreme Oath being the true “Elders of Zion”*]. The document was a falsified translation from the German teachings of the **Jesuit, Adam Weishaupt**, written by him as instructions for the trusted members of his Communist organization, **the Order of Illuminati**. . . . Few of the plotters who have conspired to enslave and rule mankind plotted more studied use of the control of money and wealth than did the founders of modern-day Communism: Jesuit Adam Weishaupt, alias Spartacus, and his disciple, Moses Mordecai Marx Levy, alias (Heinrich) **Karl Marx**. . . . Weishaupt’s success in forcing the Vatican to reestablish the abolished Jesuit Order, through revival of the Church’s original Nazarene Communism in the form of present-day Communism, led to the conspiracy’s control by the Society of Jesus. This undoubtedly is the significance of the admonition to the Jesuit Order by **Pope Paul VI** at the time of their assembly in May, 1965, to elect their new General, **Fr. Pedro Arrupe** [*the mastermind behind the atomic detonations in Japan*].

The situation explains why wherever a totalitarian movement erupts, whether **Communist** or **Nazi**, a Jesuit can be found in the role of “advisor,” or leader; in Cuba, Castro’s **Fr. Amando Llorente** and in Argentina the neo-Nazis [*whose Nazi fathers escaped Europe through Pope Pius XII’s Vatican Ratlines*] are led by **Fr. Menvielle**.”^{44} [Emphasis added]

Emanuel M. Josephson, 1968
American Physician and Historian
The “Federal” Reserve Conspiracy
& Rockefellers

“The truth is the Roman Catholic *Papa* is the real internationalist. . . . And every Roman Catholic who places the Holy See first in his allegiance, is himself an internationalist. It is the Roman Catholic [*Jesuit*] and not the Jew who dreams most of a super-state with his own most worshipful master at the helm.”^{45} [Emphasis added]

Louis S. Bauman, 1939
American Baptist Preacher
The Time of Jacob’s Trouble:
An Answer to the Question of
A Little Jewish Girl:
“What Makes Folks Hate Us So?”

“In some respects, the meeting that convened in the middle of spring 1981 bore the marks of thousands of board meetings going on at the same moment in every daylight country of the world. Beyond glass-paneled double doors, a conference between seven men was in progress. A folder bulging with reports lay in front of each man. . . . The conference room was on the third floor of the Palace of the Popes on Vatican Hill. . . .

Seated at the conference table were the Pontiff of the Holy Roman Catholic Church and six of his most powerful cardinals, the movers and shakers of the Vatican, a cameo of its most formidable strength. And the subject of discussion between them was the life or death of the **Society of Jesus**: whether, in other words, the Order headed by **Father General Pedro Arrupe** should be allowed to go on as it was, or be reorganized and reset according to the often-repeated wishes of the Popes, or be officially done to death by the power and under the authority of **Pope John Paul II**. . . . By this early spring of 1981, for example, John Paul had already felt the effect firsthand of the enormous power that had accrued over centuries to the Father General of the Society of Jesus. So great is that power in Rome and in the world at large, and so widely is it recognized, that whoever holds the office of Jesuit General also holds the unofficial title of ‘the Black Pope.’ Black in this case is not meant to indicate a menace of any sort. It is simple recognition of the fact that, like any other Jesuit, the hugely powerful General of the Society always dresses in black clericals, in contrast to the traditional white robes of the hugely powerful Holy Father. . . .

In the chair immediately to the Pope’s right sat ‘*Dottrina*’—the cardinal [**Joseph Ratzinger, now Pope Benedict XVI**] charged with overseeing the purity of Roman Catholic doctrine throughout the vast and varied world of the Church. A smooth-faced Bavarian [*ordained to the priesthood in 1951 by the Archbishop of Munich, Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber—the secret power behind Roman Catholics Adolf Hitler, Heinrich Himmler, Heinrich Mueller, Josef Mengele, and thus the Bavarian Nazi Party*], wise and by no means simple, *Dottrina* was a professional theologian with all the confidence of the intellectual cleric. At fifty-five, he was totally white-haired, and was the youngest man present. John Paul knew that *Dottrina* would always give total support to the papal will. . . .

And so it was that even as **the White Pope** opened the meeting with a ten-minute statement of ‘clarification,’ **the Black Pope, Pedro Arrupe**, seemed an effective presence, an invisible eighth man at the table. That slightly built, hook-nosed, seventy-three-year-old Basque was known personally to each of these seven men. He was loved by none of them. He was valued by some as a most useful ally, and detested by others as a most dangerous enemy. His Holiness had learned to fear him. . . .

The Jesuits had been established by the Roman Pontiff. To him they owed their existence and their allegiance. They were now in a state of revolt, according to His Holiness. As a Pope had created them, so a Pope could regulate them, or, if need be, terminate them. And that regulation or termination of the Jesuits was the proper subject of this meeting. . . .

Of one thing all were certain, however. Very soon, Father General Pedro Arrupe would have a blow-by-blow account of the meeting. He would know all that had been said. He would know that this Holy Father was neither a **Paul VI** whose weakness made him pliable, nor a **John XXIII** whose visionary hopes blinded him to the machinations of subordinates. He would know that, for the moment, a head-on attack on the Society of Jesus had been temporarily blunted, not out of love for Arrupe or esteem for the Society, but because it suited the policies of the present Secretary of State [**Agostino Casaroli (1979-1990)**] and the personal ambitions of *Religiosi* and *Vescovi* [*surnames for two of the six attending cardinals*].

Head-on attack or no, however, **Arrupe, the Black Pope**, was as much a realist as **Wojtyla, the White Pope**. It would only be a matter of time before the Holy Father would move in on the Society of Jesus, to reform it from top to bottom, or to terminate its existence, possibly forever. In either case, this time Arrupe, who clung doggedly to his persuasion that he and his Jesuits knew better than the Vicar he served what was good for God's Church, would have to go. . . .

On May 13, 1981, within three weeks of that private papal conference, John Paul II was struck by two bullets from the Browning semiautomatic pistol of paid hitman **Mehmet Ali Agca** [*who now claims from a Turkish prison that he was aided by Vatican cardinals*]. By mistake, as the latter explained, the Pontiff was rushed to the Roman hospital of Gemelli rather than to the special hospital unit organized solely for papal use. He was given blood from the public blood bank; the private supply kept in readiness was never used. . . .

In rapid succession, **Pope John Paul II** underwent two major operations and suffered the consequences of the transfusion of impure blood; he contracted a severe case of hepatitis. At the height of the Pontiff's crisis, on May 28, **Cardinal Wyszynski** of Warsaw died. Wyszynski was John Paul's closest friend, and had made his career." ^{46} [Emphasis added]

Malachi Martin, 1987

Italian "Ex-Jesuit" Priest

*The Jesuits: The Society of Jesus
and the Betrayal of the
Roman Catholic Church*

“But what is a Jesuit? The Society remains the Esau of the Roman clerical world. It still chiefly seeks the wealthy and powerful [including the American **Kennedy, Rockefeller and Ford families**]; it is the arch-enemy of progress and liberalism in Catholic theology. . . . it embarks on political intrigue, even to the destruction of State-forms, whenever its interest seems to require it; it is hated by a very large proportion of the Roman Catholic clergy and laity in every country.” ^{47} [Emphasis added]

Albert Close, 1936
English Protestant Historian
Jesuit Plots Against England:
From Queen Elizabeth [I]
to King George V

“The appointment of the pope’s nuncio (ambassador) to Washington [as a result of the high treason of **Knight of Malta President Ronald Reagan** in formally recognizing the Sovereign State of Vatican City in 1984, fifty years after Great Britain had done the same in 1934, with **Knight of Malta William Wilson** being the first legal ambassador to the Vatican since America severed all relations in 1867 as a result of the Jesuit “black hand” in the Lincoln Assassination] could be compared to the installation of a foreign general, obeying orders of the head of an aggressive alien state. Upon his good will or hostility depends the tranquility, cooperation and general good behavior of at least one third [now above forty percent] of the American population. Thus, a word from the nuncio can alter the disposition, attitude and even political opinion of millions of Catholics. The nuncio will also become the arbitrator between the two major political parties of America [Jesuit-controlled since 1900]. Both Republican and Democratic parties from now on must be extremely attentive to the reaction of the papal nuncio. Political wooing will be done at the papal nunciature in Washington, the political center of the Catholic Church in the U.S.

Politically, she is looming ever larger at the White House. She is a power in the Senate, a force at the Pentagon, an invisible secret agent at the F.B.I., and the most subtly intangible prime mover of the U.S. wheel-within-a-wheel: the Central Intelligence Agency.” ^{48} [Emphasis added]

Avro Manhattan, 1986
“Protestant” Knight of Malta
English anti-Papal Historian
Friend and Defender of Ex-Jesuit
Alberto Rivera
The Vatican Moscow Washington Alliance

“The Vatican’s constituency of 980 million followers is at least three times the number of citizens in any Western democracy and is exceeded only by the population of China. Even more important, these 980 million people are scattered throughout the world, many of them holding high political, military, and commercial positions in non-Catholic countries. Moreover, the pope has thousands of secret agents worldwide. They include Jesuits, the Knights of Columbus, Knights of Malta, Opus Dei [founded in 1928 by a Jesuit-controlled Italian priest recently canonized by Pope John Paul II, Josemaria Escriva, its American membership including Supreme Court Justices Clarence Thomas and Antonin Scalia (whose son Paul Scalia is a Catholic priest), ex-FBI Director Louis J. Freeh (whose English counterpart was Stella Rimington, the Director-General of MI5) who in 1999 publicly admitted that many low-level nuclear bombs had been deployed for detonation throughout the US, and his subordinate, Robert Philip Hanssen ^{49} (the James Jesus Angleton of the Black Pope’s FBI), who, speaking fluent Russian, was America’s greatest spy, being convicted of treason by giving intelligence secrets to the Black Pope’s KGB in preparing the Soviets for our coming North American invasion], and others. The Vatican’s Intelligence Service and its field resources are second to none.” ^{50} [Emphasis added]

Dave Hunt, 1994
Baptist American Historian
A Woman Rides the Beast

“Early in January [1952], there was an announcement in Washington that the White House had withdrawn [*Knights of Malta, according to Francoise Hervet’s 1986 article, “The Sovereign Military Order of Malta”*] General [Mark W.] Clark’s nomination at the general’s request but [*Shriner Freemason*] Mr. [President Harry] Truman insisted that he still wanted an ambassador in the Vatican. At the moment, there were five hundred ministers of the gospel at his door protesting that ‘he had driven a sword deep into the heart of Protestant America.’ Assembled in Constitution Hall by [*Presbyterian Jesuit Coadjutor Carl McIntyre’s*] the American Council of Christian Churches, they applauded the following pointed remarks:

‘Communism [Jesuitism] is an enemy, we are all against it, but we have another enemy too, older, shrewder. It is Roman Catholicism and its bid for world power.

In the United States it is Spellmanism.’ ” ^{51}

Jesuit Robert I. Gannon, 1962
President, Fordham University
The Cardinal Spellman Story

Web Page

The following is a copy of the Web Page introducing

Vatican Assassins:

“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

which can be found at

www.vaticanassassins.org

“Popery a Government”

“Viewing this corporation [*the Pope’s Theocratic Vatican Empire*] as a **government**, the aspect of things is no less impressive. The head of the corporation is both a **spiritual** and a **temporal** ruler. He claims to be **monarch** of all monarchs. His **senate** of cardinals and electors are **princes**. His bishops also are **lords** each in his diocese, but are still his **vassals**, bound to him by a **feudal oath**. To him also are bound the rulers of **the Jesuits** and of the various orders of monks and nuns, who are an all-pervading **soldiery**, sworn to do his will. To the **bishops** also are subjected the secular **priests**, and to them are subjected the **people**. Thus the whole system is one compact and all-pervading **government**, the rule of which is **absolute obedience** to the **central power** and its agents in regular subordination. It is an immense **army** under military discipline. . . . The pope, the cardinals, the patriarchs, the metropolitans, the bishops, the priests, the deacons are all organized in a vast system, extending itself over the globe, and aiming at **universal conquest**. In it are the various orders of monks, nuns, **Jesuits**, bound to it by oaths and sworn to extend its sway [*to the ends of the earth*]. . . . He [*the Pope*] is the acting god of this world. His word is law: the Bible is nothing. The system is in theory and practice an annihilation of God and the Bible [*thus being identical to the anti-Bible, anti-Reformation, anti-Hebrew, man-worshipping, inquisitional, political religions of both National Socialist Fascism and International Socialist Communism*], and an enthronement of the pope or the Papal corporation in place of God . . . to reign as the only god on earth.” ^{52} [Emphasis added]

Edward Beecher, 1855
American Protestant Historian
The Papal Conspiracy Exposed

Vatican Assassins:
“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

After Forty Years of Governmental Suppression (1963 – 2001)
Exposing the Murder of Knight of Columbus
President John F. Kennedy,

by the bloody hand of
The Society of Jesus,
(the Papal Roman Caesar’s Obsidian Order and Praetorian Guard)
by Order of its Jesuit General being

“the Black Pope,”
In Command of His Most Obedient Servant,
the “*infallible*” Masonic Pope Paul VI being

“the White Pope,”
He Controlling the Soviet KGB
and Jesuit-trained Masonic Fidel Castro’s Communist Cuba
**through the British, Russian and American
Branches of the Knights of Malta,**
While in Command of His Jesuit-trained
Most Obedient Servant:

**The Archbishop of New York and “Grand Protector” of the Knights of Malta
“Spiritual Advisor” of the Knights of Columbus**

Francis Cardinal Spellman,
Directing the Cast of Organized American Traitors,
They Being the High Command of
**The Knights of Malta, 33rd Degree and Islamic Shriner Freemasonry,
The Knights of Columbus, Skull and Bones, Opus Dei,
The Sicilian-American Mafia’s Organized Crime Syndicate and therefore,**

The New York Council on Foreign Relations
Its Membership Including Hundreds of Fabian Socialist Jewish Zionists

Controlling the **“Holy Roman” Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** Including Its:

**Commander-in-Chief, President Lyndon Baines Johnson,
Federal Government and War Machine,
Federal Reserve Banking System,
Military Industrial Complex,
National “Lucepress” Media,
Federal Bureau of Investigation,
Central Intelligence Agency,
National Security Agency, Secret Service,
Chief Justice Earl Warren of the Supreme Court with His Warren Commission,
Speaker Tip O’Neill of the House of Representatives with His Assassinations Committee,
and Cardinal Spellman’s Vietnam War,**

by

Eric Jon Phelps

White Separatist (Non-Hater of People of Color or of Religion) American Freeman
Dispensational, Premillennial, Fifth Monarchy, Seventh-Day Baptist-Calvinist Puritan

Vatican Assassins—Purpose

The purpose of the expose' of the Twentieth Century is to prove the assassination of **President John F. Kennedy**, ordered by **Jesuit Superior General Jean-Baptiste Janssens** and executed by **Pope Paul VI**, was carried out by “the American Pope,” **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. Spellman, being the Archbishop of New York, was “**the American Military Vicar**” and therefore used his most obedient soldiers—certain **Knights of Malta, 33rd Degree Shriner Freemasons, Knights of Columbus and Mafia Dons**—in carrying out his orders from Rome.

The single reason for the President's assassination was his interference with the purpose of the Jesuits' **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** created in 1868. That purpose was to **restore and maintain** the worldwide **Temporal** (political) **Power** of that Jesuit Creation of 1870—the “**infallible**” **Pope**. In resisting the Pope's **Temporal Power**, he threatened the monopoly of **the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank** by injecting into the economy nearly 4.3 billion dollars in interest-free **United States Notes**, only to be recalled the day after his burial. **Marina Oswald** clearly understood the complicity of the Fed behind **JFK's** assassination!

The President also attempted to break the foremost international intelligence arm of the Vatican's Jesuits—the **evil Central Intelligence Agency**—“into a thousand pieces.” In 1963 the CIA was manned by many of Hitler's old warriors—the **Jesuit-controlled Nazi SS**—turned “cold warriors.” According to the great Frenchman, Edmond Paris in his *The Secret History of the Jesuits*, it was a Jesuit-controlled priest **Bernhardt Stempfle** who wrote Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. This fact is further confirmed by one of the founders of the Nazi Party, Roman Catholic **Otto Strasser**, in his revealing book, *Hitler and I*. It was Roman Catholic **Hitler** who said of the Roman Catholic **Himmler**, having modeled the SS after the Jesuit Order,

“I can see Himmler as our Ignatius of Loyola.”

And lastly, the feared **SD**—the Central Security Service of the SS (after which the American CIA would be modeled with the help of the repatriated Nazi General, **Reinhard Gehlen**)—was also overseen by Himmler. Himmler's father, **Gebhardt Himmler**, being a Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and schoolmaster for the Roman Catholic **Wittelsbach** royal family of Bavaria, was the culprit behind his methodical son becoming the bloodiest Inquisitor in the history of the Society of Jesus. Himmler also conspired with **Martin Bormann**. For the Order sponsored Bormann's rise to power through **Xavier Schwarz**, its **SS Reich Party Treasurer** and also a brother **Knight of Malta** to **Franz von Papen!** (Ex-Lutheran **Martin Bormann** (whose eldest son, **Adolf Martin Bormann**, became a Jesuit priest to the Congo) later escaped from Hitler's bunker to South America (in the disguise of a Jesuit according to **Nino Lo Bello's** *The Vatican Papers*) via the **Pope's Vatican Ratlines** and became a lay brother of the Jesuits' **Redemptorist Order**—created as a result of the Order's suppression in 1773—under the name of **Brother Augustin von Lange**.)

Secreted out of Europe through the **Vatican's Ratlines**, these murderers escaped their rightful punishment as war criminals who, during the Jesuit Crusade in Europe and Russia, killed millions of **Russian Orthodox People** and **Jewish People** pursuant to the Jesuits' evil **Council of Trent**, which, after condemning freedom of conscience and freedom of the press, concluded with these words:

“Accursed be all heretics. ACCURSED!! ACCURSED!!”

Lastly, President Kennedy began to end **the Vatican's hoax** known as **“the Cold War,”** the American CIA and Russian KGB having secretly worked together since World War II. He also began to end that **Jesuit Inquisition in Vietnam**, as its future highpoint would be **“Operation Phoenix,”** the CIA mass-murder of 60,000 Vietnamese, **“in cold blood”** according to its Opus Dei Director, **William E. Colby**. **The President interfering with Rome's Holy Office of the Inquisition could not be tolerated!** Millions of “infidel” Buddhists were to be exterminated, **the Pope's International Drug Trade** would explode, American patriotism and liberty would further be destroyed and Vietnam would be reunited under **Ho Chi Minh**—another communist military dictator loyal to the **Pope**—like Stalin, like Chairman Mao, like Castro, like **George H. W. Bush** and son. Waged under the guise of opposing the communist empire's “domino effect,” Cardinal Spellman championed America's most disastrous conflict known as **“Spelly's War”** overseen by **Spelly's General**, the Roman Catholic and CFR member, **William C. Westmoreland**. (Remember, according to **Col. L. Fletcher Prouty** in his *JFK*, the forced movement of over 660,000 Roman Catholics *on U.S. Navy transport vessels* from North Vietnam into South Vietnam was “one of the root causes of the Vietnam War.” The arch-Catholic Secretary of the Navy responsible for implementing that **Jesuit-agitation** was the **Supreme Knight of the Knights of Columbus, Francis P. Matthews**. Knight Matthew's Master was America's “Military Vicar,” **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. Later, Spellman made several visits to the war-front calling the American troops “the soldiers of Christ,” fighting the Pope's Crusade against “godless Jew Communism!”) The outcome was 58,000 dead, 130,000 post-war suicides and a 500 billion-dollar debt to **the Jesuits' Federal Reserve Bank**. All these acts of President Kennedy were proper assertions of national sovereignty and therefore infringed on the Pope's **Temporal Power**. As the **“infallible” Vicar of Christ** and thus, **“the Theocratic Universal Monarch of the World,”** the Pope, through the religious, political and financial power of **the Jesuit Order**, fully intended, *then and now*, to ultimately rule all nations through his loyal kings and dictators **from Solomon's rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem**. For when the Pope is crowned during his coronation these words among others (*having never been taught to us in the Public Schools*) are spoken:

**“Take thou the tiara adorned with the triple crown,
and know that thou art the father of princes and kings,
and art the governor of the world.”** {53}

“**Saint**” **Thomas Aquinas**, Rome’s so-called “**Angelic Doctor**” and favorite “theologian” of the Jesuit Order, wrote in his *Summa Theologica* in 1272:

**“The Pope, by Divine Right,
hath Spiritual and Temporal Power,
as Supreme King of the World . . .”** ^{54}

Lucius Ferraris wrote in his *Bibliotheca Prompta* (1763), which has been adopted as a standard of Roman Catholic law, as follows:

“On account of the excellence of his supreme dignity, he is called Bishop of Bishops, Ordinary of Ordinaries, universal Bishop of the Church, **Bishop or Diocesan of the world, divine Monarch, supreme Emperor and King of Kings.**” ^{55}

The fanatical and bombastic Roman Catholic Priest and editor, **David S. Phelan**, paraphrased those words when he wrote in the *Western Watchman*, June 27, 1913, the same year the Order shackled America with the wicked **Sixteenth** and **Seventeenth Amendments** along with its thieving **Federal Reserve Bank**:

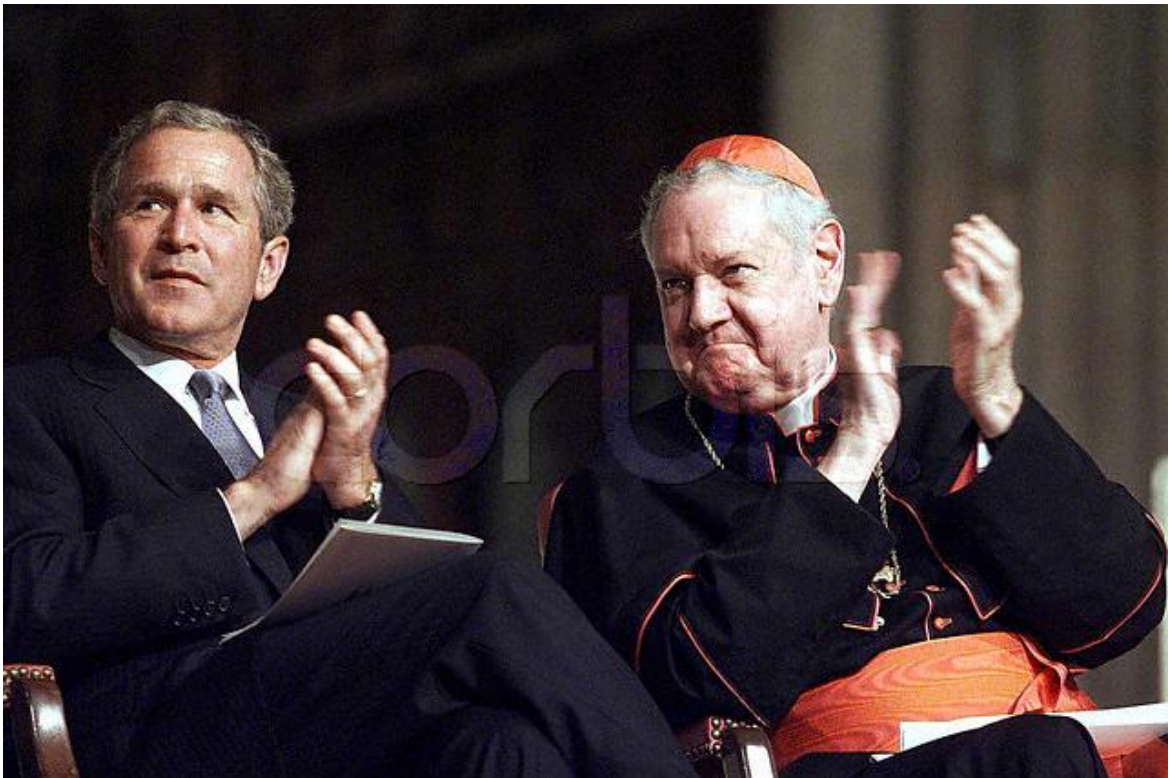
“Why, if the government of the United States were at war with the Church, we would say tomorrow, *To Hell with the government of the United States*; and if the church and all the governments of the world were at war, we would say:—*To Hell with all the governments of the world.* . . . Why is it the Pope has such tremendous power? **Why the Pope is the ruler of the World. All the emperors, all the kings, all the princes, all the presidents of the world are as these altar boys of mine.**” ^{56}

Therefore, for challenging the Pope’s **Temporal Power**, in attempting to thwart Rome’s grand design against the peoples of the world, **John F. Kennedy**, America’s first Roman Catholic President, was brutally murdered in Dallas, Texas on November 22, 1963, **by the soldiers of Francis Cardinal Spellman within the FBI, the CIA (and Mossad), the Secret Service, Military Intelligence and the Mafia.**

On September 11, 2001, this same **Intelligence Network**, overseen by New York Archbishop **Edward Cardinal Egan** being under the supervision of Jesuit General **Peter-Hans Kolvenbach**, attacked and destroyed the **Twin Towers** of New York’s World Trade Center and partially destroyed the **Pentagon** in Washington, D.C. These acts of **High Treason** against the American People have now justified our present **Crusade against Islam**, surnamed “the War Against Terrorism,” and heartily endorsed by **the Pope’s Masonic Jewish Zionists** to the detriment of *the beloved, racially Jewish People* in Israel. This “war on terrorism” is to the exclusion of notorious Jesuit-trained terrorists and mass-murderers such as **Fidel Castro** of communist Cuba and **Gerry Adams** of Ireland’s Irish Republican Army. **Why?**

Vatican Assassins—Egan

The power of the Archbishop of New York has not diminished but rather grown. Today, the man who wields the power of Cardinal Spellman from “**the Powerhouse**” in New York—**St. Patrick’s Cathedral** (across the street from **Rockefeller Center**)—and continues to suppress the truth about the assassination of President Kennedy **by virtue of his Oath as a Cardinal**, is the arch-conspirator, traitor to his American countrymen and master of the infamous, Jesuit-trained Coadjutor, high-level **Freemason** and **CFR member**, former **President Bill Clinton**, and now **Masonic Skull and Bones** member who, at his initiation as a **Bonesmen**, “kissed the slippered toe of the Pope,” **President George W. Bush** (whose father, **George H. W. Bush**, is also a **Bonesman**, a **Shriner**, an Honorary member of the **Sovereign Military Order of Malta**, a former **Director** of both the **CFR** and **CIA**, as well as a participant in the **Kennedy Assassination**),



Edward Cardinal Egan Hosting President Bush, 2005 ##6*

“Archbishop of the Capital of the World”

Controller of New York City’s Council on Foreign Relations

Pope Benedict XVI’s American Ruler of President George W. Bush

Escorted President Bush At the Funeral of Pope John Paul II

Secret Commander of the American Gestapo Titled:

“The Department of Homeland [Romeland] Security”

Whose Foreign Master in the Vatican is:



Pope Benedict XVI, 2005 ##7*

**“Governor of the World” Holding Universal Temporal Power
Whose master at Rome’s Jesuit Headquarters (“Borgo Santo Spirito”) is:**



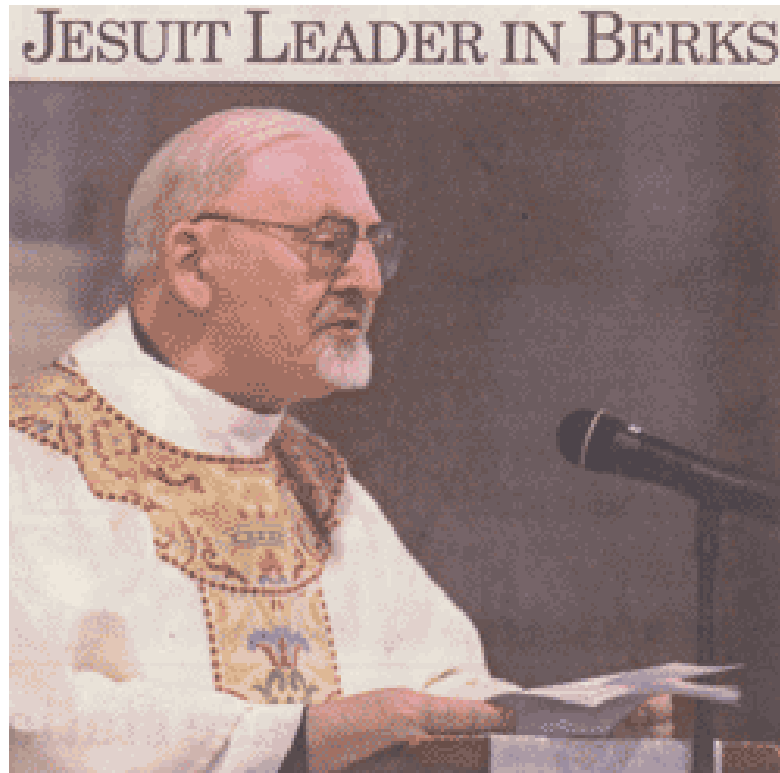
Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 1929 – Present ##8*

**Twenty-ninth Superior General of the Jesuits, 1983–Present
Fluent in 10 Languages Having Spent 17 Years in the Middle East
Sovereign Over the Popes John Paul II and now Benedict XVI
Whose Domestic Overseer of Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan is:**



Jesuit Avery Cardinal Dulles, 1918 – Present ^{##9*}

Born into a noble family in 1918, Knight of Malta Avery Dulles is now one of America's most powerful and prestigious Jesuits. His father, John Foster Dulles (a former director of the ~~Black Pope's~~ Rockefeller Foundation), was a Masonic apostate Presbyterian along with Avery's wicked uncle, CFR member, Nazi collaborator, and Director of the CIA during the Kennedy Assassination, Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles. In 1946 Avery entered the Jesuit Novitiate in Poughkeepsie, New York; he was ordained into the priesthood in 1956 by the darling of the Order and overseer of Pius XII's "Vatican Ratlines" into North America, Francis Cardinal Spellman. Holding over 30 earned degrees and 28 honorary doctorates, Dulles, professed of the Fourth Vow and under Extreme Oath, is in intimate contact with the American Empire's ten Provincials as well as Fordham University's former president (1984-2003) and CFR President, Joseph A. O'Hare. Created a Cardinal by Pope John Paul II on February 21, 2001, seven months would elapse before the Order's 911 demolition of the World Trade Center—including the unmanned air strike on the Pentagon and the destruction of WTC Building number 7. Dulles brother Knight of Malta and CIA Director, George J. Tenet, was made solely responsible for the so-called "failure of intelligence," which ignited the war against Islam, Knight of Malta and CIA/KGB kingpin James Jesus Angelton having called for said "Crusade" since the early 1970s. Leading the Jesuit brain trust at Fordham University, Dulles is a member of the fascist "New Right" Council for National Policy; is the shrewd intellect behind New York Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan's rule of Pope Benedict XVI's CFR, it managing and directing the Order's unfolding Anglo-American-led World War against the "infidel" Islamic peoples. Photo was forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.



Jesuit Superior General Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 2000 ^{##1-0}

This photo, taken from the October 14, 2000 edition of the *Reading Eagle*, is of the Jesuit General, Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, speaking at the former Jesuit Novitiate on a beautiful estate, now called “the Jesuit Center,” in Wernersville, Pennsylvania.

Remembering that he is the master of Pope John Paul II, Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan of New York, and President “elect” George W. Bush (of the Bush pro-Nazi crime family descending from England’s House of Stuart), as well as the petty military dictators of Communist Russia and China, we would do well to meditate on the words of Napoleon recorded in his *Memoirs*—the Emperor having been betrayed into the hands of his captors by his Jesuit masters—while imprisoned on the island of St. Helena in the middle of the South Atlantic Ocean:

“The Jesuits are a *military organization*, not a religious order. Their chief is a general of an army, not the mere father abbot of a monastery. And the aim of this organization is POWER. Power in its most despotic exercise. Absolute power, universal power, power to control the world by the volition of a single man . . .

The General of the Jesuits insists on being master, sovereign, over the sovereign. Wherever the Jesuits are admitted they will be masters, cost what it may . . . Every act, every crime, however atrocious, is a meritorious work, if committed for the interest of the Society of the Jesuits, or by the order of the general.” ^{57}

Cardinal Egan, a staunch supporter of the “*infallible*” Pope’s **Temporal Power** and the Jesuit General’s evil **Council of Trent**, will continue the **Great Jesuit Cover-up**, even as did his predecessors, **Cardinals Spellman, Cooke and O’Connor**. This power is exercised through New York’s **Council on Foreign Relations**, as both former Democratic Presidential candidates, **Albert Gore and John Kerry** as well as incumbent President **George W. Bush**, are under its control. Both candidates of the 2000 Presidential “race” were also present (along with former President **Bill Clinton** and his wife **Hillary**, now a N.Y. Senator) during Cardinal O’Connor’s funeral overseen by the Knights of Malta at St. Patrick’s Cathedral.



George W. Bush, Bill and Hillary Clinton, Al Gore, 1999 ^{##1-1}

President and Mrs. Clinton were flanked by presidential candidates **George W. Bush (left) and Al Gore—none of whom were Roman Catholics—**at the funeral Mass for their obvious political boss, **John Cardinal O’Connor**.

Of this Jesuit power over statesmen through the Pope and his Hierarchy, **M. F. Cusack** wrote in her 1896 masterpiece, *The Black Pope*, on page 106:

“It is here that the tremendous power of the Church makes itself felt. It is through this [*Jesuit*] ‘direction’ that statesmen are compelled to act, not for the benefit of the country to which they belong, but for the benefit of the Church, which controls them. It is here that matters of the most secret nature are discussed and decided [*like the present Crusade against Islam, the attack into Afghanistan commencing on the anniversary of the naval Battle of Lepanto when the Armada of the Pope’s Knights of Malta destroyed the Armada of the Islamic Ottoman Turks on October 7, 1571*]. It is here that alliances . . . are arranged, and political treaties are agreed on.” ^{58}

Hopefully, the Jesuit Order, in control of the Archbishop with his **Network of Vatican Assassins**, will be brought to justice for the cold-blooded murder of President Kennedy and for continuing the **Great Jesuit Cover-up** of his death. This includes the most recent murder of **John F. Kennedy, Jr.** along with his beautiful wife, **Carolyn Bessette** and her sister, **Lauren**. Justice will only be done when the Jesuit presence has been purged from the **Justice Department** in control of the **FBI**—Rome’s political **Holy Office of the Inquisition** within the **American Empire**.

And why was **John F. Kennedy, Jr.**, along with his innocent passengers, murdered? According to the late **Tom Kunc** in the August 31, 1999 issue of the *National Examiner*, JFK, Jr. (having promised in his *George* magazine (October, 1998, Volume 3, Issue 10, page 136) that if elected President he would abolish the **Federal Reserve System** and warned that America’s most pressing foreign issue was a “dangerous, nuclear armed **Russia** that is economically unstable”) had

“... recently launched an all-out investigation, to find his father’s real killer ...

[For John had said in his own words:]

‘I want to know who killed my father. I want there to be absolutely no doubt.’ ” ^{59}

G. B. Nicolini, in his *History of the Jesuits* published in 1889, gives us further light, declaring on page 269:

“We insist upon that point [*that the Jesuits vindictively persecuted the Roman Catholic Jansenists for exposing the Society in using Jacques Clement to murder King Henry III of France*] one of the most prominent characteristics of Jesuitism, [*is*] never to forgive an injury, and to persecute the remotest descendants for the offences they may have received from their ancestors.” ^{60}

Therefore, the following chart contained in **Vatican Assassins: “Wounded In The House Of My Friends”** is humbly given on behalf of the Kennedy and Bessette families. They must know the same **savage Jesuit power** that killed President Kennedy, mercilessly murdered their three darlings in the prime of their young lives.

The same has been done to **Princess Diana**; for the Jesuits would never permit the Moslem offspring of her union with an Arab prince to be an heir to the British throne. That throne may only be occupied by a monarch **loyal to the Jesuits’ “infallible” Pope of Rome**—a loyalty that has been unbroken from the wicked and tyrannical **King George III**, whose Prime Minister was the Jesuit **Lord Shelburne**, to the present **Queen Elizabeth II**. For uniting with **Dodi Fayed**, the “Moslem dog” or “Moslem wog” as the English nobles would call him, **Princess Diana** was *buried*

out of public view at Althrop Park in Northamptonshire, on a small island in the middle of a pond, **where only pet dogs had previously been buried!**

As you examine the chart dear reader, picture in your mind's eye the faces of **President Kennedy, Princess Diana, John F. Kennedy, Jr., Carolyn and Lauren Bessette**. Then may your heart be strengthened to do your duty in exposing the **criminal Papal Knights manning that great Sword of the Jesuit General—the Vatican's International Intelligence Community**,

“... whose points are everywhere and whose hilt is in Rome.” {61}

Dear fellow soldier in **the Lord Jesus Christ**, having been born-again by the **will of God**, remember the **Words of God** spoken by the **Spirit of God** through the great **Hebrew Kings of Israel, David and Solomon**:

“The LORD is my light and my salvation;

whom shall I fear?

The LORD is the strength of my life;

of whom shall I be afraid?”

– Psalm 27:1

“The wicked flee when no man pursueth:

but the righteous are bold as a lion.”

– Proverbs 28:1

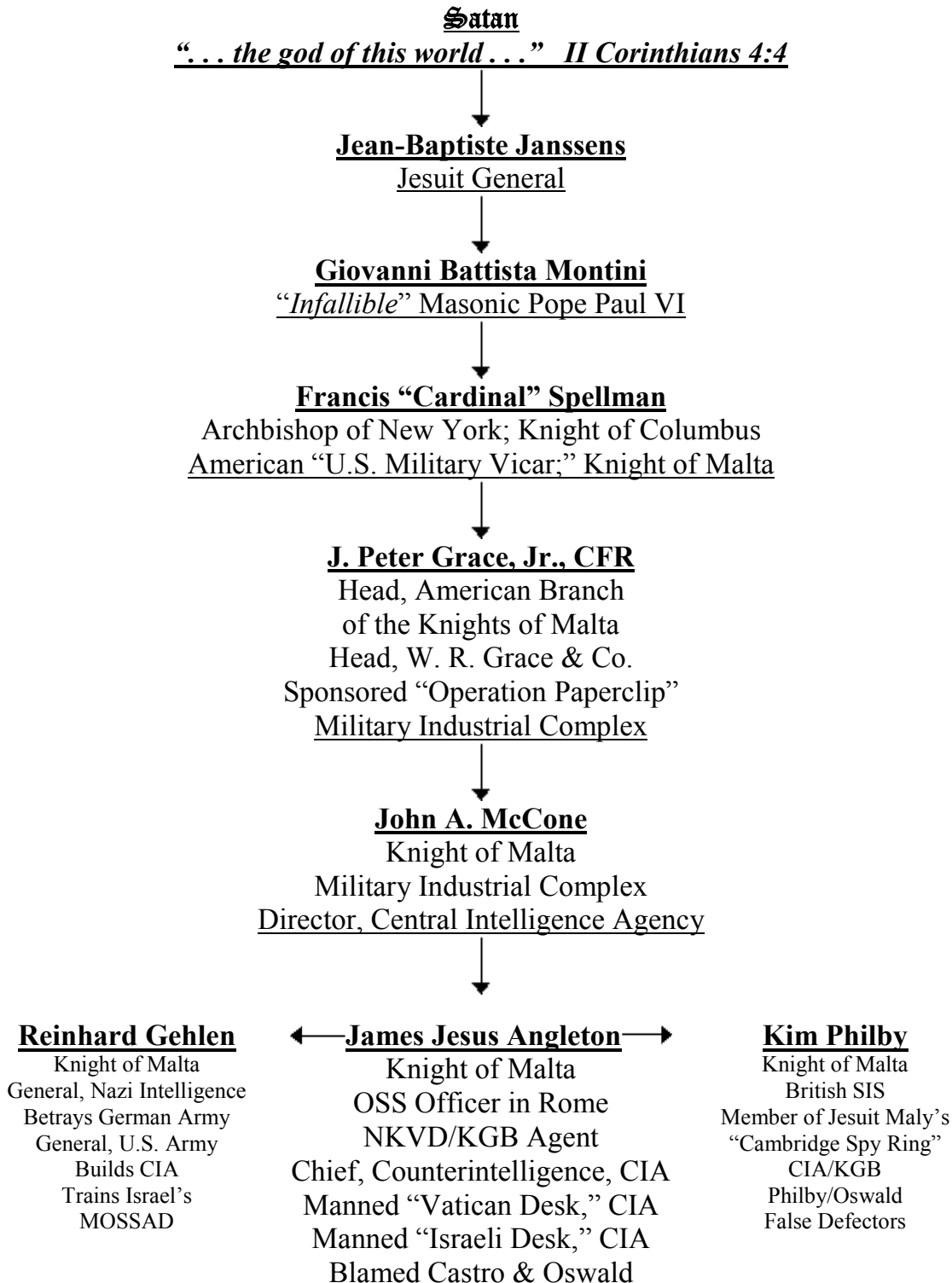
“The fear of man bringeth a snare:

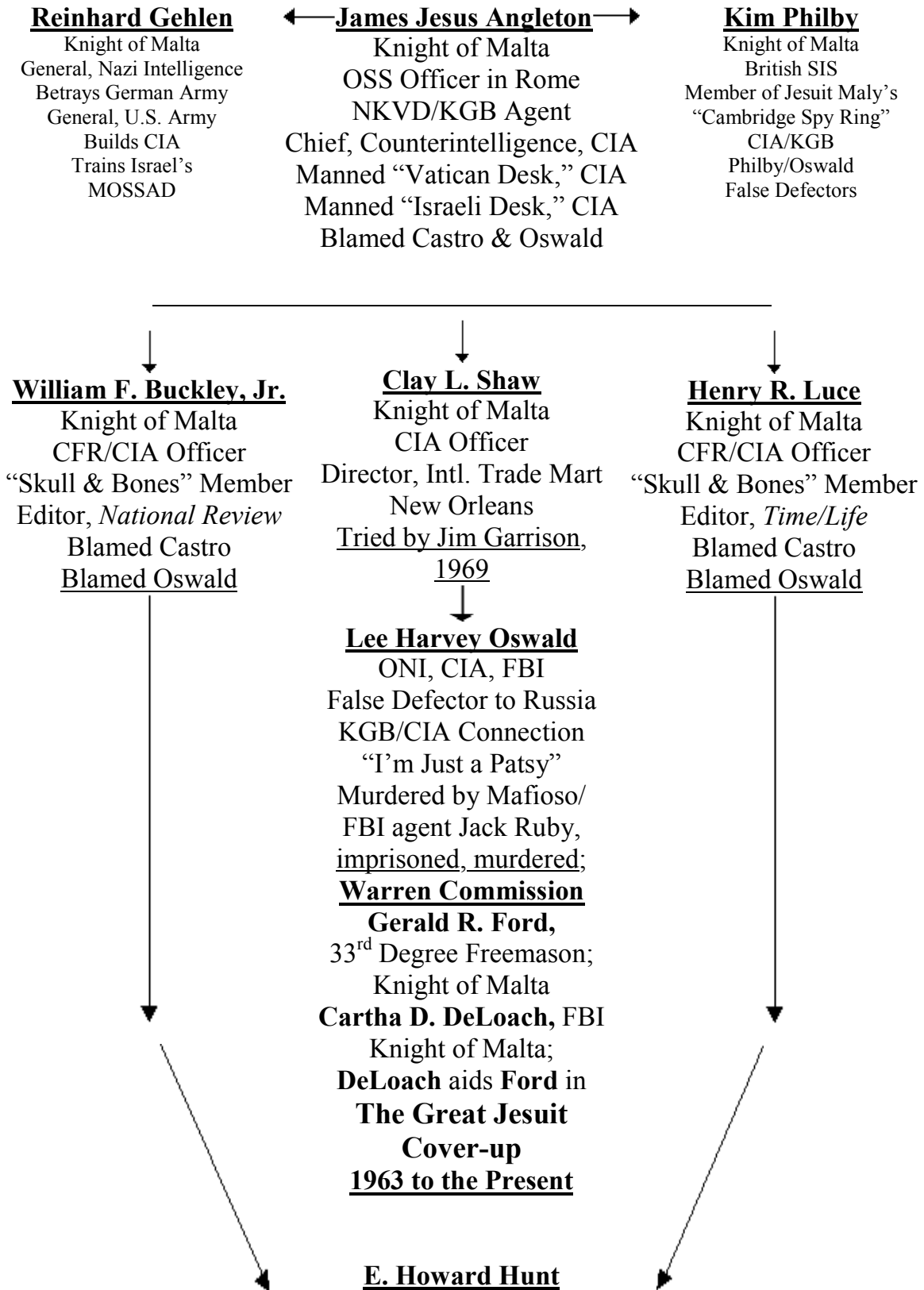
but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.”

– Proverbs 29:25

Vatican Assassins—Chart; Satan's Roman World System, 1963 ^{##1-2}

The World System in 1963





William F. Buckley, Jr.Henry R. LuceE. Howard Hunt

CIA Assassin

Proven to be in Dallas, Texas
on November 22, 1963
in Miami's Federal District Court in
Hunt v. Liberty Lobby, 1985
Documented in Mark Lane's
Plausible Denial, 1991

Charles W. Colson

Pro-Jesuit Protestant
Aids in Cover-up

G. Gordon Liddy

Fordham Jesuit-trained
Aids in Cover-up

Assassination of President John F. KennedyKnight of Columbus

“Rebel” to the Pope, in attempting to destroy the Jesuit General's CIA and end
“Spelly's War” in Vietnam, and therefore was a “notorious tyrant”
whose assassination was lawful, according to the Jesuit Francisco Suarez
in his *Defensio Fidei Catholicae*.



Marina Oswald's Uncle, KGB Colonel Vasili Khritinin; Aunt Lubov Axelnova;
CIA Agent Lee Harvey Oswald; Wife Marina Oswald, Minsk, USSR, 1962 ^{##1-3}

This photo evidences the mutual collaboration between the Black Pope's Soviet KGB and American CIA in preparing Oswald to be the bloody sacrificial lamb.
Life, “Oswald's Full Russian Diary,” (Chicago: Time Inc., July 10, 1964) p. 26.

Vatican Assassins—SpellmanThe Black PopeJesuit Superior General Jean-Baptiste Janssens, 1959 #1-4

This photo, taken from *The Saturday Evening Post*, January 17, 1959, is of “**The Black Pope**,” who, in 1963, reigned over his Jesuit Order—*the world’s most powerful Secret Society*—and gave the command to assassinate

Knight of Columbus President John F. Kennedy.

The Twenty-Seventh Superior General of

The Society of Jesus

from 1946 to 1964;

THE POWER

having ruled over Popes

Pius XII (Hitler’s Pope),

John XXIII (Khrushchev’s Pope), and

Paul VI (Johnson’s Pope), including their hierarchies;

in command of the Masters of international Secret Societies including:

The Sovereign Military Order of Malta,

33rd Degree Scottish-Rite and Islamic Shriner Freemasonry,

The Masonic Order of the Illuminati, Masonic Skull and Bones

The Jesuit-led Knights of Columbus, The Masonic Pilgrims

The Masonic Knights of the Ku Klux Klan, Masonic B’nai B’rith,

The Club of Rome, The Masonic American Nation of Islam

and its private army called “The Fruit of Islam,”

The Masonic Sicilian Mafia Commission, and Jesuit-led Opus Dei

along with a host of lesser Brotherhoods.

**The Murderers and Traitors in the Assassination
and Cover-up of President John F. Kennedy ^{##1-5}**



This photo, taken from Swanberg's *Luce and His Empire*, 1972, displays five of the most important and powerful assassins. On center stage at the Waldorf ballroom during *Time's* fortieth anniversary party in 1963, only months before "the crime of the century," we see from left to right:

Henry R. Luce—Knight of Malta; Member, Council on Foreign Relations; Editor, *Time/Life*, whose office was in Rockefeller Center across the street from Cardinal Spellman's St. Patrick's Cathedral; purchased the famous "Zapruder Film" taken by a Jewish contract agent for the CIA and 32nd degree Freemason, **Abraham Zapruder**, for 150,000 Federal Reserve Notes two days after the assassination, and published the forgery of Oswald holding a rifle on the cover of *Life* magazine (Feb.21, 1964).

Dean Rusk—President Kennedy's Secretary of State and "Brutus" to his "Caesar;" Member, Council on Foreign Relations; Advisor, National Security Council.

J. Peter Grace, Jr.—(incorrectly identified by Swanberg as Secretary of Treasury **C. Douglas Dillon**) Head, American Branch of the Knights of Malta; Member, Council on Foreign Relations; in charge of at least ten Knights of Malta involved in the assassination and cover-up including **Frank Shakespeare** of CBS (using CFR member **Walter Cronkite**), **Francis X. Stankard** of the CFR's Chase Manhattan Bank (using another brother CFR member pro-Nazi **John J. McCloy** on the Warren Commission), **Lee Iacocca** of Ford Motor Company (using **Carl Renas**, head of security for the Dearborn Division to drive the bullet-ridden Presidential limousine from Washington, D.C. to a Ford dealership in Cincinnati for the purpose of removing all evidence of multiple gunshot primary strikes) and **John A. McCone**, Director of the Central Intelligence Agency who personally delivered **National Security Memorandum 273** for President Johnson's signature, thereby reversing President Kennedy's decision to de-escalate "**Spelly's War**" in Vietnam.

Clare Boothe Luce—Dame of Malta; Member, Council on Foreign Relations; former ambassador to Italy under **President Eisenhower** (Allied Commander who led Rome's *Crusade in Europe* during the Jesuits' Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945), which included the betrayal and murder of the heroes **American General Patton** and the **Russian General Vlasov**, as both sought to overthrow the Jesuits' Grand Inquisitor, **Josef Stalin**); aided **Thomas "Tip" O'Neill**, Papal Knight and Speaker of the House of Representatives, along with **G. Robert Blakey** in hindering the Assassinations Committee of 1976. Blakey, *for a job well done*, went on to be employed as a law professor at Rome's Notre Dame University in Indiana. The University President who employed Blakey was another darling of the Jesuits, **CFR** member and Civil Rights agitator who further centralized power in Washington, D.C. with his **1964 Civil Rights Act**, priest **Theodore M. Hesburgh, C.S.C.**; formerly the Director of Chase Manhattan Bank and Chairman of the Rockefeller Foundation.

Francis Cardinal Spellman—Jesuit-trained at Fordham University in New York and the American College in Rome; Archbishop of Rome's wealthiest and most powerful Diocese; "Military Vicar" of the American Empire controlling the Knights of Malta, Shriner Freemasonry, the Knights of Columbus and the Mafia's Commission; the acting King of the Pope's Fourteenth Amendment "Holy Roman" American Empire (ruling from his Palace in the city of "the Empire State," along with his Papal "Maltese Knights of the Roundtable") overseen by the Professed Jesuits (Jesuits under Extreme Oath of the Fourth Vow) at Fordham University including now "**Cardinal**" **Avery Dulles**, the nephew of **Allen Dulles**, past Secretary, Vice President, and President of the Cardinal's **Council on Foreign Relations** (1933-1950), past **CFR/CIA** Director until fired by President Kennedy and member of the deceptive Warren Commission. Again, the Jesuit's notorious uncle was none other than *The Gentleman Spy*, Rome's prostitute Protestant Presbyterian and **Shriner Freemason, Allen Dulles**. Spellman therefore controlled the Council on Foreign Relations, the FBI, the CIA, Military Intelligence (including the Office of Naval Intelligence—ONI—) and the Secret Service; **the Power and Mastermind** behind the assassination of President Kennedy and subsequent Cover-up, continued by **Cardinals Cooke and O'Connor**. **The present Archbishop, Cardinal Egan, will continue the Great Jesuit Cover-up, as, evidenced by his Oath as a Cardinal, his first and foremost loyalty is not to the People of the Constitutional Republic of these United States, but to his master in the Vatican, his "King of kings and Lord of lords," Jesuit General Kolvenbach's "infallible" god who sits in St. Peter's Chair, Pope John Paul II! For he holds the Devil's Papal Office of the Jew-hating and blasphemous Seventh Roman Caesar who has not yet come and, when indwelt by **Satan** upon rising from the dead, will be the Eighth Roman Caesar with a new name—**the beast** (*Revelation 17:10, 11*).**

**Now please rent the movie JFK, Director's Cut
and watch the pieces as they fall together!**

Vatican Assassins—Remedy



Leah Rabin and Pope John Paul II, 1995 ^{##1-6}

This photo, taken from the November 13th, 2000 edition of Pittsburgh's *Tribune Review*, depicts the late Leah Rabin in 1995, following her "private audience" at the Vatican, with the greatest accomplice to her husband's cold-blooded murder, the "Infallible" Pope John Paul II. The Mossad, an arm of the Jesuit General's International Intelligence Community, carried out the assassination, as the disobedient Freemason, Prime Minister Yitzak Rabin, opposed Rome's policy for Labor Zionist Israel. For the Jesuits fully intend to make the Old City of Jerusalem the international capital city of their one world government thus robbing Israel of her capital right. Yes, "the arm of the Church is long."

In ending, Vatican Assassins: "Wounded In The House Of My Friends", calls for national repentance to all Americans, a return to the **Protestant Bible** and maxims of the true faith in the **Christ** of the **English Reformation** and the expulsion of the **Jesuit Order** from American Soil.

We American Protestants and Baptists, having inherited the greatest Protestant form of government in the history of the world—our blessed Presbyterian Constitution and Baptist Bill of Rights—will be used no more to enthroned fascist-communist military dictators around the world in restoring and maintaining the Temporal Power of the Jesuits' "infallible" Papal Caesar.

If we, the American people, do not bring the real assassins of **President Kennedy** and his son to justice, if we do not take back our sovereign federal powers usurped by the **Jesuit General** on behalf of the "*infallible*" **Pope**, if we do not dissolve the **Council on Foreign Relations** through which the Jesuit General rules New York, Washington, D.C., the American Empire and thus **the whole World** (while deceptively employing certain notorious Masonic Jews and Gentiles as front men), if we do not expel the **Army of the Pope—those odious Sons of Loyola**—then our nation is truly lost. For then the Jesuits will use the very peoples our government oppressed (having armed and financed merciless tyrants in submitting them to the "*infallible*" **Pope's Temporal Power**), to invade our land, destroy our

people and we will deserve it! The peoples we speak of are the **Russians** who suffered under Stalin; the **Romanians** who suffered under Nicolae Ceaucescu; the **Bulgarians** who suffered under Todor Zhivkov; the **Hungarians** who suffered under Janos Kadar; the **Japanese** who suffered under Tojo; the **Chinese** who suffered under Mao Zedong; the **Vietnamese** who suffered under Ngo Dinh Diem, the **Cambodians** who suffered under Pol Pot; the **Germans** who suffered under Hitler and then Stalin; the **East Germans** who suffered under Erich Honecker; the **Spanish** who suffered under Francisco Franco; the **Italians** who suffered under Benito Mussolini; the **Yugoslavians**—*particularly the Serbs*—who suffered under Josef Tito (and under American bombers); the **Argentineans** who suffered under Juan Peron; the **Portuguese** who suffered under Antonio Salazar; the **Mexicans** who suffered under Miguel De la Madrid; the **Chileans** who suffered under Augusto Pinochet; the **Haitians** who suffered under Salesian priest Jean-Bertrand Aristide; the **Panamanians** who suffered under Manuel Noriega; the **South Africans** who suffered under Nelson Mandela; the **Rhodesians (Zimbabweans)** who now suffer under Robert Mugabe; the **Iraqis** who suffered under Saddam Hussein; and the **Cubans** *who continue to suffer* under the Jesuit Fidel Castro; just to name a few.

For the Jesuits, in restoring and maintaining **the Temporal Power of the “infallible” Papal Caesar**, have shed the blood and spent the treasure of this once great Protestant Nation for the entire **Twentieth Century**, now to continue into the **Twentieth-first Century**. And in so doing, Rome, in which is **The Sovereign State of Vatican City**, has fulfilled these words concerning herself:

*“ . . . the great whore that sitteth upon many waters . . .
arrayed in purple and scarlet . . . is that great city,
which reigneth over the kings of the earth . . .
and in her was found the blood of prophets,
and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.”*

– Revelation 17:1, 4, 18; 18:24

We, the betrayed American people, can expect a created national crisis resulting in widespread lawlessness, similar to the Negro/Black rioting of 1968 following the **King Assassination**. (Possibly the Masonic, Black Muslim leadership, subject to the Archbishops of New York and Chicago, will ignite urban riots across the nation with their private army, “**the Fruit of Islam**.” Their greatest target will be the capital, **Washington, D.C.**, eighty percent of its population being easily agitated Blacks, the majority having been taught from their youth to hate all White people and *especially the Jews*. (Remember, the Black “Reverend” **CFR** member **Jesse Jackson**, the Jesuits’ professional agitator functioning as a Masonic “**Yasser Arafat of America**” having never pastored a Church, years ago as a waiter *used to spit* on the food of White people he would serve!) This violent city, which has insanely banned all handguns, holds the “*honor*” of being “*the murder capital of the world*.” More importantly, it hosts the Empire’s most powerful Jesuit presence—the military

fortress of **Georgetown University**. (We know **Washington** is their target as the Jesuits' major European and Asian revolutions began in capital cities, a few of them being **Paris** (1789, 1848), **Moscow** (1917), **Berlin** (1933) and **Peking** (1912, 1949).)

The ensuing anarchy will result in a Jesuit-controlled, right-wing, fascist military dictator (like **George W. Bush**, whose President father, **George H. W. Bush**, is a Knight of Malta (according to the late **William Cooper**), a drug lord and was a player in the Kennedy Assassination, and whose uncle, **Prescott S. Bush, Jr.**, is a Knight of Malta and whose grandfather **Prescott S. Bush, Sr.**, was one of the original founding members of the Jesuit General's **Council on Foreign Relations**. President Bush is also endorsed by CBN's darling of the Knights of Malta, Evangelical **Pat Robertson**, who was a friend of the late **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, and whose consultant and personal friend is another Knight of Malta and former Alabama Senator, **Jeremiah Denton**, who wrote *When Hell Was In Session*). There will be mass-roundups, torture and murder of American Jews in concentration camps (just like in the Jesuits' Nazi Germany). (Codenamed "**Rex 84**," the camps were established by **Ronald Reagan** and his Director of the CIA, Knight of Malta, **William J. Casey**.) There will be foreign war (like "**Spelly's War**" in Southeast Asia), invasion, occupation and persecution of the American Protestants and Baptists by foreign armies under the command of Jesuit-controlled dictators (like the Grand Inquisitor—**Josef Stalin**). The army presently being prepared to spearhead this massive invasion of the American Empire is that of the **Red Chinese in particular!**

This will be the final blow, to individual liberty, national sovereignty and the **Protestant Reformation**. It will be the greatest victory for the **Jesuit General's Counter-Reformation**, restoring the Pope's "**Holy Roman Empire**"—founded on a reunited and rebuilt Germany—and returning the world to **the Dark Ages**. For then it shall come to pass, with **Satan's** last attempt to destroy the **Lord Jesus Christ's beloved racially Jewish People**, having used **Rothschild's Masonic Zionists—controlled by Rome's Mossad**—to resettle them in Israel for the purpose of rebuilding **Solomon's Temple**, that the Jesuit General's "**infallible**" **Papal Caesar**,

“ . . . which had the wound by a sword, and did live . . . ,”

– Revelation 13:14

shall become

“ . . . that man of sin . . . ”

– II Thessalonians 2:3

who, **possessed by the Devil himself**, will be called

“ . . . the beast . . . ”

– Revelation 13:4

The beast will rule all nations from Solomon's rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem for

"... forty and two months ..."

– Revelation 11:2; 13:5

as,

"... the abomination of desolation ... [and] ... the antichrist ..."

– Daniel 9:27

– Matthew 24:15

– I John 2:18

"... he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god ..."

– Daniel 11:36

*"... so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God,
shewing himself that he is God ..."*

– II Thessalonians 2:4

"... he shall speak great words against the most High ..."

– Daniel 7:25

"... he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes ..."

– Daniel 8:25

"... until Shiloh come ..."

– Genesis 49:10

"... In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God ..."

– II Thessalonians 1:8

*"... out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword,
that with it he should smite the nations ..."*

– Revelation 19:15

"... the Lion of the tribe of Juda ... shall ... roar ..."

– Revelation 5:5

– Isaiah 42:13

*“ . . . he shall fill the places with the dead bodies;
he shall wound the heads over many countries . . . ”*

– Psalm 110:6

“ . . . his feet shall stand in that day upon the Mount of Olives . . . ”

– Zechariah 14:4

“And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom . . . ”

– Daniel 7:14

“ . . . and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David . . . ”

– Luke 1:32

*“ . . . and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river
[Euphrates] even to the ends of the earth. ”*

– Zechariah 9:10

“ . . . Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end . . . ”

– Isaiah 9:7

*“And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off;
and . . . the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem . . . ”*

– Micah 4:3, 8

*“ . . . for out of Zion shall go forth the law,
and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem . . . ”*

– Isaiah 2:3

“In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely . . . ”

– Jeremiah 23:6

*“At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD;
and all the nations shall be gathered unto it . . . ”*

– Jeremiah 3:17

“ . . . all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him . . . ”

– Psalm 72:11

“That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow . . . And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.”

– Philippians 2:10, 11

“For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father.

He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.”

– John 5:22, 23

**For the Semitic, Israelitic, Hebrew/Jewish
(pro-Torah/anti-Talmud), risen, reigning and returning
Son of God, Son of Man, Son of Adam,
Son of Abraham, Son of Isaac, Son of Jacob, Son of Jesse, Son of David,
Son of Heli, Virgin-born Son of Mary,
Jesus of Nazareth, the King of the Jews,
not the White Gentile, High Priest-King, Papal Caesar of Rome
presently treading down Jerusalem via his Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists who,
through Jesuit-trained Israeli Foreign Minister Shimon Peres,
formally deeded the Old City of Jerusalem in 1993 to Pope John Paul II
(the Pope also signing an agreement with PLO leader Yasser Arafat in 2000
that Jerusalem, sixty percent of its land being presently owned by the Papacy,
should be an International City under United Nations protection),
whose Papal successors, in accordance with Canon Law and guided
by the Jesuit Superior General, will continue to persecute, afflict and murder
Jehovah’s beloved and racially Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic People,**

“until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled,”

– Luke 21:24

is the only

“KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS.”

– Revelation 19:16

**Unless we repent, our time is short and our destruction,
as an amalgamated, vaccinated, “Heretic and Liberal” nation
enjoying Protestant, Baptist–Calvinist liberties, is at hand!**

Vatican Assassins—Book

Vatican Assassins: “Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

Veritech is a **Bible-believing**, Baptist-Calvinist research trust dedicated to the propagation of the truth in every science and service of man. It is supported by the **prayers**, gifts and loans of those who believe the **English Bible** of the

Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation

—The Authorized King James Version of 1611—

having been faithfully translated by the forty-seven learned and godly men from

The Hebrew Masoretic Text and the Greek Textus Receptus,

to be the final authority of faith and practice and believe America should be governed by Americans loyal to the **Constitution** and the **Bill of Rights** as originally intended by our White, Calvinistic, Protestant and Baptist framers. To obtain a copy of the Third Edition of Vatican Assassins: “Wounded In The House Of My Friends,” please contact: Eric Jon Phelps, P.O. Box 306, Newmanstown, PA 17073; or,

email: eric@vaticanassassins.org
<http://www.vaticanassassins.org>

For further information regarding the evil power of the **Company of Jesus**, and its ubiquitous influence, you may view other websites of interest such as:

abovetopsecret.com
 acts2.com/thebibletruth
 alamoministries.com
 almartin.com
 americanholocaust.homestead.com
 av1611.org
 cloakanddagger.de
 copvcia.com
 deepblacklies.co.uk
 freemasonwatch.freepress-freespeech.com
 geocities.com/propheticangel2001
 jesus-messiah.com
 JimMarrs.com
 john-loftus.com
 nzbeacan.org
 pacinst.com/index.htm
 parascope.com/articles/0997/skullbones.htm

peeringintothedarkness.com
 priorknowledge.htm
 project.nventure.com
 proparanoid.com
 rense.com
 reformation.org
 tetrahedron.org
 thearcticbeacon.com
 thebushconnection.com
 thegrassyknoll.com
 thesilentinvasion.com
 trance-formation.com
 vaticandesignexposed.com
 warrencommission.com
 whatreallyhappened.com
 williamcooper.com

Foreword

When the 33rd Degree Freemason **President Harry Truman**, signed into law the nefarious **Emergency War Powers Act** of 1950, he created the National Security apparatus with which the Jesuits conducted the Cold War, enthroning fascist-communist military dictators around the world, they being loyal to the Pope and submitting to his **Temporal Power**. These dictators then implemented secret police agencies and vast prison systems, torturing and killing millions of “heretics” and “liberals” within their borders pursuant to the **Jesuit Oath** and **Council of Trent**.

In the near future, Washington’s National Security apparatus will be used by the coming Jesuit-trained military dictator to crush the people of the **American Empire**, Rome having used our sons and service for over one hundred years. This final victory over **the LORD’s Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation**, will be the climax of the Jesuits’ quest to submit all nations to the **Temporal Power** of the White Pope in a worldwide fascist, military police state, maintained by the Jesuits’ **International Intelligence Community—the Holy Office of the Inquisition**—grinding the “liberals” and “heretics” of all nations to dust.

To justify the building of all the prisons necessary to operate the American Inquisition on a massive scale, Rome’s entertainment industry in **Hollywood**, the present day “**Jesuit Theater**” originally founded by the **Jesuit Athanasius Kircher** (1602-1680) performing subversive **Jesuit Dramas**, and operated by the Knights of Malta along with the **Pope’s Masonic Jewish Zionists**, is promoting violence and immorality. (It is most interesting to note that according to author **John D. McCallum** in his *The Story of Dan Lyons, S.J.*, Hollywood mogul **James Warner Bellah** was educated by the Jesuits of Georgetown University; and, for having written nineteen novels, over *one hundred motion pictures* and whose short stories appeared in over *one hundred issues* of the old *Saturday Evening Post*, received the Georgetown Medal of Honor in the early 1970s. Further, **Paul Blatty**, the author and promoter of the wicked and Satanic movie titled “*The Exorcist*,” was also a graduate of Georgetown. The Jesuits also educated the English **Alfred Hitchcock**, another Hollywood master of terror having released *Psycho* and *The Birds* among other gruesome thrillers. It is indeed most telling that Hollywood’s movie projectors have a specially named sprocket that feeds the film into the unit. The name of that sprocket is called “*the Knights of Malta sprocket*.”) This agenda will create more lawlessness, more crime justifying more laws, more police, more gun laws leading to gun confiscation and, since the Bible-rejecting Pope of Rome—the **Papal Caesar**—opposes capital punishment, *more prisons*, presently serving as *gladiator schools*.

Indeed, it is a brilliant plan, carried out by “bold, bad men,” and they are,

The Company of Jesus—The Jesuits.

Dedication

The following pages are dedicated to all those who have suffered, directly or indirectly, from the designs of **the Society of Jesus**, popularly surnamed by the great **John Calvin** as, **The Jesuits**.

Therefore, the dedication extends to the entire population of the world, the **White, Celtic-Anglo-Saxon, Protestants** and **Baptists** of the **Calvinist** persuasion in particular. For it was the Calvinists who successfully resisted the conspiracies of the Jesuit Order—that military army of the Pope known as “**The Company**”—and gave to the world religious and political liberty. For these men wielded both “the Sword of the Spirit”—**the Word of God**—and “the Sword of Just Defense”—**the gun**. And it was these Baptist-Calvinist Puritans who secured for the American people the right to use “the Sword of the Spirit” with the **First Amendment**, and the right to use “the Sword of Just Defense” with the **Second Amendment**. May we never forget their great faith, purity and courage. This dedication is also extended to the Roman Catholic **Pope Clement XIV**, the Roman Catholic sovereigns, and the Roman Catholic peoples of Europe who fearlessly suppressed and expelled the Jesuit Order from their borders throughout the Eighteenth and Nineteenth Centuries. Further, the author, as a White (Non-Hater of People of Color) American Freeman and Dispensational, Fifth Monarchy, Seventh-Day Baptist-Calvinist Puritan, dedicates the following pages to the four greatest ex-Roman Catholic priests ever to grace the shores of his native land in addition to **Leo H. Lehmann** and **Joseph McCabe**.

I. The first is Charles Chiniquy, a French Canadian and “the Martin Luther of America,” who, although having been deceived into joining the Masonic Lodge after his conversion to Christ (believing Satan’s *Masonic Craft* was the enemy of Satan’s *Jesuit Order*), boldly exposed the Jesuits as the assassins of President Lincoln during the 1880s. He also warned, that if unchecked, the Jesuits would rule this country from the White House (Bill Clinton / George W. Bush) to every Governor’s mansion (Tom Ridge of Pennsylvania, now the Order’s Gestapo Chief of the National Homeland Security Agency including FEMA) in the Union—as they do this day!

II. The second is Jeremiah J. Crowley, an Irishman, who, at the turn of the Twentieth Century warned of the Jesuits’ conspiracy to destroy the bulwark of America’s popular liberties—**the Public School System**—furthering the quest of “making America dominantly Catholic”—as she now is today in 2007. Authoring *The Pope—Chief of White Slavers, High Priest of Intrigue*, Crowley also warned of the Jesuits’ power in Washington, D.C. and their plan to use American political and military might to restore the Pope’s **Temporal Power** in Rome and extend its influence around the world. This was accomplished during the **Second Thirty Years’ War** (World War I and World War II—1914-1945) and the public schools were destroyed by Supreme Court decisions handed down by a Chief Justice who was an arch-conspirator in the Kennedy Assassination, **Earl Warren**.

III. The third is Emmett McLoughlin, another Irishman, who eloquently exposed the wicked Roman hierarchy as responsible for the excessive crime among Roman Catholic peoples; in forbidding the public school system to teach about the Inquisition; and for carrying out the assassination of Abraham Lincoln.

IV. The fourth is Alberto Rivera, an ex-Jesuit and Spaniard having left the Order after 27 years, who, although accused of questionable financial practices, exposed the Jesuits as the assassins of President Kennedy and warned in 1982 of Rome's plan to bring America into a treaty agreement with "the Sovereign State of Vatican City," called a **Concordat**.^{62} (**Hitler's** Germany, **Mussolini's** Italy and **Franco's** Spain all had Concordats with the Pope, while those fascist dictators were *anti-Protestant, anti-Jew and pro-Moslem!*) The idea of Protestant America entering into a **Concordat** with Rome and thus also becoming *anti-Jew and pro-Moslem*, further enslaving us to **the Papal Caesar**, would be legally impossible had not **President Ronald Reagan**, America's greatest Masonic traitor and "conservative" pawn of New York Archbishop **John Cardinal O'Connor**, formally recognized the **Sovereign State of Vatican City** as a sovereign nation in 1984, fifty years after **Great Britain** had done the same in 1934. George Orwell, here we come!

In sharp contrast to these brave Catholic priests who left the system in disgust, the apostate Protestant, Orthodox, and Baptist Churches are fast asleep enjoying the privileges of "being" and "doing" granted by their corporate charters. The Jews are also fast asleep, as the Jesuits have always been their great persecutors from the revival of the **Roman Inquisition** in 1542 to the end of the **Third Reich** in 1945. As a result of cowardice, complacency and compromise, the Protestants, Orthodox, Baptists and Jews face annihilation from a coming right-wing Fascist-Military Dictatorship, secretly using violent, heavily armed and racist hate groups such as the **Ku Klux Klan** (White supremacists) and the **Nation of Islam** (Black supremacists) to justify the implementation of executive orders and martial law. With the Jesuit General in control of **Islamic Shriner Freemasonry**, the **Knights of Malta**, the **Opus Dei** (*presently advocating the Pope's European Union and declared to be a dangerous religious sect by a Belgian parliamentary commission in 1997*), the **Club of Rome** (*presently headed by the Masonic/Islamic Prince El Hassan bin Talal of Jordan, appointed to the position in 2000 with the blessing of Knight of Malta King Juan Carlos of Spain*), the **Knights of Columbus**, **Rothschild's Illuminati** and the **Mafia**, he has but to give the order and his **Militia** will inaugurate agitation, assassination, anarchy and fascist absolutism, leaving America drenched in blood and occupied by foreign armies whose commanders will be under Jesuit control.

We ignorant and betrayed Americans would not be in this peril today facing the ramifications of Rome's created national crises, had the Protestant and Baptist preachers responded to the warning cries of our four heroes—**Charles Chiniquy**, **Jeremiah J. Crowley**, **Emmett McLoughlin** and **Alberto Rivera**—and President Kennedy would never have been assassinated on November 22, 1963.



Saved Ex-Priest Charles Chiniquy, 1886 ^{##1-7}

Having joined the supposedly anti-Jesuit Masonic lodge after his conversion to Christ and leaving the priesthood, Chiniquy wrote: “TO THE BISHOPS, PRIESTS, AND PEOPLE OF ROME this book is also dedicated. In the name of your immortal souls, I ask you, Roman Catholics, to read this book. By the mercy of God, you will find, in its pages, how you are cruelly deceived by your vain and lying traditions. You will see that it is not through your ceremonies, masses, confessions, purgatory, indulgences, fastings, etc., you are saved. You have nothing to do but to believe, repent, and love. Salvation is a gift! Eternal life is a gift! Forgiveness of sin is a gift! Christ is a gift! Read this book, presented by the most devoted of your friends, and, by the mercy of God, you will see the errors of your ways—you will look to the GIFT—you will accept it—and in its possession you will feel rich and happy for time and eternity.”

www.Chiniquy.ca.

Fifty Years In the Church of Rome, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) p. viii.



Saved Ex-Priest Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1912 ^{##1-8}

After his conversion to Christ, Crowley wrote: “The Vatican method—‘the conspiracy of silence’—should not be permitted to shield any one affected by the charges made in this book. Silence may sometimes be golden, but in this instance it indicates guilt. I want my readers to understand that I am not assailing the plain Roman Catholic people. They are the victims of a religious system, foisted upon them by the accident of birth. They are living up to the light they have. God grant that the sunlight of truth may soon flood their pathway! I sympathize with them, I admire them, and I love them. . . . I am no longer a Roman Catholic. . . . I have been led by Providence from Romanism to Christianity, from the prayer-book to the Bible, from the pope to Christ.”

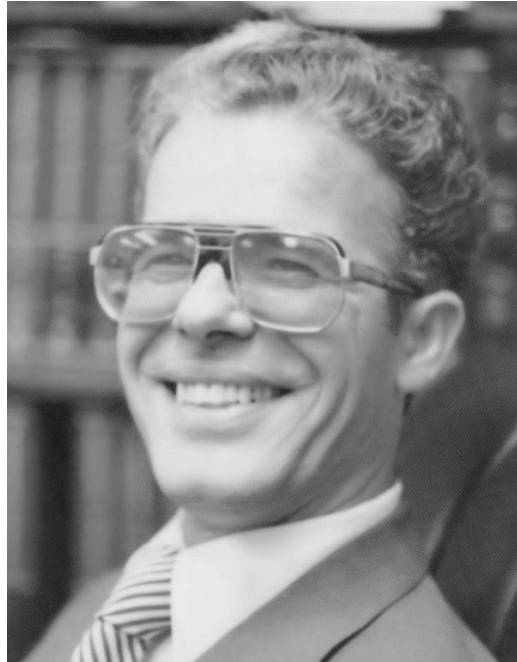
Romanism: A Menace to the Nation, Jeremiah J. Crowley, (Aurora, Missouri: The Menace Publishing Co., 1912) pp. 31, 35.



Unsaved Ex-Priest Emmett McLoughlin, 1954 ^{##1-9}

Joining the supposedly anti-Jesuit Masonic lodge after leaving the priesthood, Shriner McLoughlin wrote: “Looking back, I see my years in the priesthood and in the seminary as time spent in a dungeon, a prison whose floor was the burning fire of hell, whose walls and roof were made of unyielding stones, whose air was not light and free but musty with medievalism. My past five years have been those of a freeman, a man restored to his birthright of American liberties, liberties which in his first forty-one years of life under the American flag he had not been permitted to enjoy. . . . I am an American again, not a foreign subject on American soil. I can love America, and without asking a bishop or a Superior I can enjoy her mountains and streams, her noisy cities and quiet prairies, and especially the sea, nature’s own symbol of freedom. I can love God and continue with freedom in the service to my fellow man. For that freedom is now my heritage also. It is the freedom of America, the freedom that I, too, with all free men must guard. Like Thomas Jefferson, I ‘have sworn upon the altar of God eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man.’ ”

People’s Padre, Emmett McLoughlin, (Boston: The Becan Press, 1963) p. 280.



Saved Ex-Jesuit Priest Alberto Romero Rivera, 1985 ^{##2-0}

“If we act according to the will of God in these prophetic days against the tricks, programs, and actions of the harlot in the United States, we will not be able to destroy her. We will not be able to stop her. But we will be able to do two things: first, to carry the message of the gospel to the lost Roman Catholic people. Secondly, we will have time enough for the Christian church to realize that her mission is here and now—not tomorrow. And God is just waiting for the church to act in order to restrain the forces of evil, the powers of darkness, the pope, the Jesuits and the Catholic institution from committing the crimes she is about to put into action the minute she completely takes over the United States. This information I received in the Vatican under the teachings of [*Jesuit priest*] Augustin Cardinal Bea and Jesuit Generals Janssens and Arrupe.”

This most powerful Jesuit having left the Order, after many bold attempts (enumerated by Jack Chick in his *Alberto* un-comic book series), finally died of “cancer,” poisoned according to his wife, Nury Rivera. Further, the *Alberto Series* is forbidden to be publicly sold in both Canada and the Philippines. Many have attacked Alberto Rivera as having never been a Jesuit, including Masonic Billy Graham’s *Christianity Today*. Two reliable sources have said there are inconsistencies in Alberto’s testimony relating to his education by Jesuits as a young boy in Spain. But one of those sources, a converted French Roman Catholic and former Bishop of Guatemala, high Freemason and Knight of Columbus now residing in Quebec, assured the author that he knew the ex-Jesuit personally. Avro Manhattan’s help given to Alberto in England and Jonas Shepherd’s investigation confirm that Rivera was indeed, an ex-Jesuit.

Double-Cross: Alberto Part Two, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1981).

Smokescreens, Jack T. Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 79.



Brother Nicholas Norberto Rivera, 2003 ^{##2-1}

AV1611 Bible-believing Independent Baptist-Calvinist, American Latino

This dear brother has greatly enabled the author to make key present day connections between the Jesuit Order, its Sovereign Military Order of Malta and high-level Freemasonry now governing the Pope's Fourteenth Amendment American Empire through the Council on Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission. Nicholas is a master researcher and his regular email updates are without parallel. His work is founded upon the truth of the **Word of God**, he being a vibrant servant of our **God and Father** while evidencing a humble and teachable spirit as he earnestly contends for the faith once delivered to the saints. In 1998 he understood the gospel of the grace of God and believed on the **Lord Jesus Christ** by faith. He became informed of the perfidious Jesuit Order as a child having read *Alberto I* and *Alberto II (Double-Cross)*, but long forgot about its intrigues and diabolical agenda until after that watershed event of September 11, 2001. He found www.vaticanassassins.org and became convinced that that act of mass-murder was Papal high-treason carried out by the Order through the Jesuit-trained Archbishop of New York Edward Cardinal Egan and his Georgetown Jesuit-trained Knight of Malta, Council on Foreign Relations member and Central Intelligence Director, George J. Tenet. Nicholas informed the author that Knight of Malta and CFR member John J. DeGioia became the first non-Jesuit president of Jesuit Georgetown University in Washington, D.C., which fact is reflected in the present work. The author is pleased to be able to work with Nicholas Rivera who can be reached at rivera.nick@gmail.com.



Brother Bobby G. Limeta, 2006 ^{##2-2}

AV1611 Bible-believing Independent Baptist Filipino

Historian and earthquake engineer, Brother Bobby—who appears to be a mere youth—has worked in various countries around the world. This singular man is considered by the author to be the greatest authority on the secret power and history of the Jesuits now ruling his beloved Philippines. He considers the White Anglo-Saxon-Celtic Protestant/Baptist peoples comprising the historic Reformed nations of Western Civilization to be the last bastions against Jesuit world domination. Holding the Bible of the Protestant Reformation as translated into his native language to be the final authority for faith and practice—against the Order’s decrees in its wicked Council of Trent—, his emails have instructed the author on a host of topics relating to the Company’s movements in the Far East during World War II and the Jesuit/ Freemasonic power behind past and present leaders of the Philippines. He taught the author about José Rizal, the national hero of the Philippines, and his murder by the Jesuits in 1896. He tells of the Black Pope’s power over the gold of the Far East hoarded and then buried by the Japanese Army in caves throughout the islands, which treasure, that became known as General Yamashita’s gold, was then transferred to Vatican coffers through the CIA’s Nugan Hand Bank in Australia via Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Ferdinand M. Marcos. He relates how the current Filipino President Gloria Macapagal-Arroyo, whose advisor is Jesuit Fr. Romeo “Archie” Integan, was a classmate of President Bill Clinton at Jesuit Georgetown University. He ably proves the Company’s Ateneo de Manila University teaches “Liberation Theology,” imbibing socialist-communist doctrines into the young minds of its students. This dear brother and warrior for the truth in the Lord Jesus Christ against all Jesuit Vatican duplicity can be contacted at bglimeta@ispx.com.ph.

Personal Dedication

Further, this volume is dedicated to certain Baptist, Mennonite and Amish friends, Arminians in doctrine, who gave me the financial help as well as the love and affection in providing my food, preparing my meals, washing my clothes, pressing my shirts, cleaning my home, and thereby becoming my extended family while, for three years, during the late midnight hours of literary solitude, *the risen Son of God* was breaking my heart in bringing to mind what He had taught me over the last twenty years. Thank you my friends for encouraging me when I nearly burned all my books in the farmer's field and wanted to quit in anger and disgust due to the apathy and cowardice of my own Baptist and Calvinist brethren. For,

*“I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the
goodness of the LORD in the land of the living.”*

– Psalm 27:13

Finally, I, Eric Jon Phelps, affectionately dedicate my life's work contained herein to the most tenderhearted woman ever to grace my life, Danita Dee Layser, who is now my wife. She has been a keen editor, adding credibility to my position as championed by the great Reformed and Baptist-Calvinist **Bible-believers** for the last four hundred years. Additionally, knowing full well her peril of openly supporting me, she, with humble courage, entreated me to include her in my dedication. Against my better judgment I do so now, knowing that her **Messiah** will honor her act of faith even as He honored Queen Esther's act of faith when she saved the **Semitic Jewish Race**—from a conspiratorial annihilation—by the hand of Artaxerxes, her husband and King of the Medo-Persian Empire. As the risen **Savior** most assuredly is able to protect her, she will most definitely need it. Danita, I love and respect you. Your assistance was greatly appreciated, without which this book would not exist.

And when, in the providence of the risen **Son of God**, that great day arises when, in the **LORD's** will, we Calvinists, *Northern and Southern*, shall once again, *as Puritan Freeman*, take up our Swords of Just Defense in attempting by faith to preserve what is left of America's Protestant civilization, I humbly ask you Mennonite and Amish **Bible-believers** to please help us in your nurturing way as you helped me during the writing of this work. For the same men who plundered and murdered your Russian Mennonite people during the Bolshevik Revolution and brutal Civil War, lasting five long years, are the same killers who now rule the American Empire and are ready to **EXTERMINATE** and **EXTIRPATE** you “*from the face of the whole earth.*” These ruthless men are commonly called **the Jesuits**, officially known as **the Society of Jesus** or **the Company of Jesus**, the present day

Vatican Assassins.

Reflections

**“For the Pope holdeth place on earth,
not simply of a man but of the one true God.” {63}**

**Pope Innocent III, 1215
*Fourth Lateran Council***

“Either sword is in the power of the church, that is to say, the spiritual and the material. The former is to be used *by* the church, but the latter *for* the church. The one in the hand of the priest, the other in the hand of the kings and soldiers, but AT THE WILL AND PLEASURE OF THE PRIEST. It is right that the temporal sword and authority be subject to the spiritual power. MOREOVER WE DECLARE, SAY, DEFINE AND PRONOUNCE THAT EVERY HUMAN BEING SHOULD BE SUBJECT TO THE ROMAN PONTIFF, TO BE AN ARTICLE OF NECESSARY FAITH.” . . . “That which was spoken of Christ . . . ‘Thou has subdued all things under his feet’, may well seem verified in me. I have the authority of the King of kings. I am in all and above all, so that God Himself and I, the Vicar of God, have but one consistory, and I am able to do almost all that God can do. I then, being above all . . . seem by this reason to be above all gods.” {64}

**Pope Boniface VIII, 1302
Papal Bull: *Unam Sanctam***

**Josiah Pratt, 1856
*The Church Historians of England***

“We [*the Popes*] hold upon this earth the place of God Almighty.” {65}

**Pope Leo XIII, June 20, 1894
Enc. Letter *Praeclara Gratulationis***

“I am the Pope; I am king over all; I am God on earth. When I speak, my word is the word of God, and you are to remember this as long as you live.” {66}

**Pope Pius XI, 1924
Speaking to Schoolchildren
at the Vatican
*Alien Rome***

**“I refuse the Pope as Christ’s enemy and Antichrist,
with all his false doctrine.” {67}**

**Thomas Cranmer, 1556
Anglican Archbishop of Canterbury**

“The Pope must admonish kings and punish them with death.” {68}

Antonio Santarelli, 1626
Italian Jesuit
Del Papa

“By reason, the Pope is the head, and Kings are but as arms or hands of the same Body; therefore if they do not their duty being careful to preserve the Body, the Head as Lord and Master may cut them off.” {69}

Multiple Jesuit Contributors, 1685
Warning to England’s King Charles II
The Jesuits Catechism

“It is my opinion that if the liberties of this country—the United States of America—are destroyed, it will be by the subtlety of the Roman Catholic Jesuit priests, for they are the most crafty, dangerous enemies to civil and religious liberty. They have instigated most of the wars of Europe.” {70}

General Lafayette, 1799
Aide to General Washington
Romanism: A Menace to the Nation

“My History of the Jesuits is in four volumes in twelves, printed in Amsterdam in 1761. The Work is anonymous; because, as I suppose, the Author was afraid, as all the Monarchs of Europe were at that time, of Jesuitical Assassination.” {71}

John Adams to Thomas Jefferson
November 4, 1816
*An Inquiry Into the Assassination
of Abraham Lincoln*

“It is the bounden duty of every Christian to pray against Antichrist. And as to what Antichrist is, no sane man ought to raise a question. If it be not Popery in the Church of Rome, there is nothing in the world that can be called by that name. . . . Popery is contrary to Christ’s gospel and is the Antichrist and we ought to pray against it.” {72}

Charles Haddon Spurgeon, 1873
England’s Prince of Preachers
Quoted by Ireland’s Ian Paisley
Protest of the Pope in Parliament

“Let us read the histories of all the conspiracies, which have ever been formed in the world. Consider the qualities, which are necessary for success in such perilous enterprises, in the chiefs, who dare to undertake them; the dangers they have to brave; the treasures they must expend; the pains, the care, they must take to captivate the minds of the people, and to excite them, and the springs they have to set in motion, both public and concealed, to effect their progress. Consider how these dangerous conspiracies have been formed or failed. You will not find one, the chief of which, after years of care, has been able to organize his forces with so little danger, with as great advantages, as a General of the Jesuits can command within twenty-four hours.” ^{73} [Emphasis added]

M. Louis Rene De Caraduc, 1762
French Parliamentary Statesman
Report on the Constitutions of the Jesuits

“It is true that, despite all their efforts, . . . they [*the Jesuits*] have been unable to achieve their great aim, that of founding a universal Roman Kingdom; . . . Nevertheless it is they who have, with all their skill, all their zeal and all their worldly wisdom, upheld [*the Temporal Power of*] the secular papacy against every hostile influence.” ^{74} [Emphasis added]

Rene Fulop-Miller, 1930
Roman Catholic German Historian
The Power and Secret of the Jesuits

“For by victorious war alone, they [*the Jesuits*] hold, can men and nations be made to submit to the hierarchical idea of a world-order of states, races and individuals. . . . From its apex, this pyramid of states is to be totally ruled by the theocratic institution of the Catholic Church, with the Pope of Rome as the Vicar of Jesus Christ [*the antichrist*] and the sole mouthpiece of Almighty God.” ^{75} [Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

“I believe in an America
 where the separation of church and state is absolute.” ^{76}

John F. Kennedy, 1961
35th President of the United States
John Cardinal O’Connor

“Later in the evening, after a few more drinks, talk turned to the extraordinary power exercised by the Vatican.” ^{77}

Mark Lane, 1991
Jewish American Author & Attorney
Plausible Denial

“His pontificate [*Communist Pope John Paul II*] has been classified as ‘an enigma wrapped up in a mystery’ . . .” ^{78}

Avro Manhattan, 1985
“Protestant” Knight of Malta
English Papal Historian
The Dollar and the Vatican

Garrison to Ferrie: “*Then who killed the President?*”

Ferrie to Garrison: “*It’s a mystery wrapped in a riddle inside an enigma.*” ^{79}

Jesuit Coadjutor Oliver Stone, 1992
American Playwright
JFK, Director’s Cut, Video

Oliver Stone’s *JFK, Director’s Cut* employs the music of **Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart**. Why not Protestants **Bach** or **Mendelssohn**? Because Mozart, whose father was the Archbishop of Salzburg’s director of music, was a **Roman Catholic Freemason**, having composed *The Magic Flute* for “the Craft.” He also composed an opera in Latin as an interlude for the tragedy, *Clementia Croesi*, performed at the Jesuit College at Salzburg, Austria. Dear truth-seeker, Mozart was a most faithful tool of the Jesuits and thus the most fitting composer for the Jesuit Coadjutor Oliver Stone’s *JFK, Director’s Cut*.

Eric Jon Phelps, 2003
American Patriot and Author
Vatican Assassins

“I operated behind the shadows in the assassination of John F. Kennedy through the Parish of the Holy Spirit in Houston, Texas. In that parish, the assassination of John F. Kennedy, President of the United States was already scheduled.” ^{80} [Emphasis added]

Alberto Rivera, 1982
Spanish American Ex-Jesuit
The New Inquisition

“The America that we all knew and loved has been taken over by an **alien force**. . . . This alien force is called the **Society of Jesuits** [*Society of Jesus*]—**the Gestapo of the Vatican**. Banned from every Catholic country in Europe including Japan and China, they were even outlawed by the Pope himself [*Clement XIV*] in 1773. Taking advantage of our freedom of religion, they flocked to the U.S. and have taken over the Pentagon. The U.S. has faced no military threat since the Civil War. The militia of the U.S. is the armed citizen—the watchman on the wall of freedom—not the standing army run by Jesuit priests. . . . ‘America . . . [*has*] **become** [*the*] **dictatress of the world** . . .’ Most of our brave politicians in Washington, D.C. are *terrified* of these *men in long dresses*. They are afraid of ending up like **President Kennedy**.” ^{81} [Emphasis added]

www.reformation.org

Updated May 4, 2000

The Kilkenny Family

Pax Americana Equals

Pax Romana!!

“If you do not contend with your whole heart against the impious government of the pope, you cannot be saved. Whoever takes delight in the religion and worship of [*works salvation*] **Popery** will be eternally lost in the world to come. . . . So long as I live I will denounce to my brethren the sore and the plague of **Babylon**, for fear that many who are with us should fall back like the rest into the bottomless pit.” ^{82} [Emphasis added]

Martin Luther, 1520

“And one shall say unto him,

What are these wounds in thine hands?

Then he shall answer,

Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.”

Jesus the Messiah

– *Zechariah 13:6* –

The English Bible of the

Protestant Reformation

The Authorized King James Version of 1611

The Blessed and Enduring Word of God for English-speaking Peoples

Introduction

During **the Dark Ages**, 476 to 1648 (from the fall of the Roman Empire to the Calvinists winning the Thirty Years' War), the Pope was the world's greatest despot. With his two usurped powers, **Spiritual** and **Temporal**, he ruled the civilized world with "an iron hand in a velvet glove." Both the masses and their kings worshipped this man who claimed to be "**the Vicar of Christ**," in command of an international system of theft, torture and murder called "**the Holy Office of the Inquisition**."

This "Vicar of Christ" organized great "holy wars" called "**Crusades**." The foremost purpose of these wicked and murderous "Crusades" was to take **Jerusalem** from the Moslems thereby enabling the builders of Rome's pagan cathedrals to rebuild **King Solomon's Temple**. This has been Rome's secret aim for centuries, as the Popes have desired universal worship while ruling the world from **Jerusalem**. But the Crusades failed to secure **Jerusalem for the Pope**. They did succeed in murdering hundreds of thousands of "heretics" known as Jews, Moslems and non-Roman Catholic, Orthodox Christians. The sacking of Constantinople and the butchery inside the **Dome of the Rock** are but two examples of Papal blood-lust.

God the Father, however, had decreed an end to this age of religious fanaticism, woe and poverty. In 1517, *on October 31* (corrupted into Halloween Day), a brave German monk—**Martin Luther**—began the **Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation**. He ultimately put **the Bible** into the hands of the German people *in their own language!* The people could read **God's Word** for themselves, no longer needing the priests "*to interpret*." **William Tyndale**, the father of our beloved **English Authorized Version** did the same, enabled by that great invention—the **Printing Press**. Together they shook the world; the Word of God was now in print!

Rome's absolutist political system called "**the Holy Roman Empire**" was crumbling. All the northern nations of Europe left the Empire and assumed national sovereignty, refusing to pay the penny-tax to Rome called "**Peter's Pence**."

With religious liberty came also political liberty called "**liberalism**." The common man began to enjoy the rights of private property and the freedom to make a profit to the detriment of Rome's monopolies. The free-enterprise system was born, a direct result being the creation of the *Protestant Middle Class* and private wealth. The White Middle Class peoples, enjoying freedom of the press, freedom of speech and freedom of conscience, excelled in all the arts and sciences creating invention after invention. The English and the Dutch became worldwide shippers while the Swiss became the great watchmakers. The White Protestants and Baptists of the New World were known as "**the inventive Americans**." The benefits of the Protestant Reformation were many, and any good man would seek to preserve that Reformation along with its accompanying freedoms and liberties. For it was the Reformation and

the Protestant victory ending the Jesuits' **Thirty Years' War** in Europe (having raged from 1618 to 1648 during which one out three Germans miserably perished) that brought the world out of Rome's Dark Ages and into the *Protestant Modern Era*.

May we be reminded,

“ . . . where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.”

– II Corinthians 3:17

The **Devil** would not allow the **Protestant Reformation** to go unresisted. Therefore, he raised up **Ignatius Loyola** who founded the **Society of Jesus**, commonly called “the Company,” or “the Jesuit Order.” The Order's purpose was to **destroy the Reformation**, with its popular liberties (*freedom of speech, freedom of conscience, freedom of the press, gun ownership, etc.*) and return the world to the **Dark Ages** (*during which it was illegal to own a crossbow*), reestablishing the supremacy of the “Holy Roman Empire.” The Pope was to receive universal worship, ruling from **Solomon's rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem**. This means that when their plan is permitted to succeed there will be a future “*infallible*” Pope who will be “*that man of sin*” (*II Thessalonians 2:3-12*), “*antichrist*” (*I John 2:18*), “*the beast*” (*Revelation 13:4-18*), “*king of fierce countenance*” (*Daniel 8:23*); also called by the **Lord Jesus Christ** “*the abomination of desolation*” (*Matthew 24:15* in referring to *Daniel 9:27; 12:11*), ruling the world from **Jerusalem**.

It is in this light that we shall see light and understand the flow of history for the last five centuries. The dialectic of the Calvinists and the **Reformation** versus the Jesuits and their **Counter-Reformation** enables us to understand the remarkable phenomenon called “**the Kennedy Assassination**.”

Remembering “the truth is in the details,” few men, having examined the events surrounding this “executive action” (as the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) called it), have failed to remark at the great power, which evidently is involved in maintaining the cover-up. Presently, all legal processes have been blocked and the cowards in Congress fear to raise the issue. It requires a powerful intelligence apparatus, deeply entrenched in government, to undertake an assassination with its many necessary international connections and then *execute* and *maintain* the cover-up having taken place here. In the light of history, there is really only one candidate for an organization capable of controlling the groups and forces involved in the **Kennedy Assassination**. As viewed from the facts and associations of its power, both historically and of the present day, it can only be the **Militia of the Pope**, the **Company of Ignatius Loyola**, the **Great Secret Society of the Perfect**,

The Society of Jesus.

In making a cumulative case please read each Chapter in order. Do not “skip to the good part” as the conclusion will seem incredible without the proper foreground. Be patient and you will understand the flow of history reaching Dallas, Texas on November 22, 1963. If you are not an American you will understand why your country is on its present course, as it too is controlled by the Jesuit General through his select Jesuits, Knights of Malta, Shriner Freemasons, the Knights of Columbus, and the Illuminati’s Masonic, Cabalistic, Labor Zionist, Sabbatian Frankist (named after **the Black Pope’s** baptized **Jacob Frank**), Jewish House of Rothschild. For the Order controlled the infamous House of Rothschild since no later than the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars, after which Jesuit-led Crusade the Rothschild family was surnamed the “**Guardians of the Vatican Treasury.**”

My purpose, dear truth-seeker, is to give you a simple understanding of a vast system of deception, slavery and murder. That system, religious and political *Romanism*, falsely called “*Christianity*,” caused even the Apostle John to wonder

“ . . . with great admiration.”

– Revelation 17:6

If, after reading this volume, you choose to resist the spiritual wickedness that controls the men ruling the **Devil’s** world system, you will need **THE POWER of God**. That **POWER** is a Person of the Godhead known as the **Holy Spirit**. He will come and live within you when, upon hearing and believing the gospel, you are born again by the sovereign will of **God**, or as you read believe the gospel in His Word, **The Authorized King James Version of 1611**. **Jesus the Christ** said,

“Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.”

– John 3:7

Why?

“As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one . . . there is none that doeth good, no, not one . . . For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God . . . For the wages of sin is death;”

– Romans 3:10, 12, 23; 6:23

What shall we do?

“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved . . . Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.”

– Acts 16:31; 4:12

Believe what? Israel's **Messiah**, the **Lord Jesus Christ**,

*“ . . . died for our sins according to the scriptures;
And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day
according to the scriptures:”*

– I Corinthians 15:3, 4

And why? Because,

*“God . . . now commandeth all men everywhere to repent:
Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge
the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained;
whereof he hath given assurance unto all men,
in that he hath raised him from the dead.”*

– Acts 17:30, 31

By believing this great news you receive Him:

*“But as many as received him,
to them gave he power to become the sons of God,
even to them that believe on his name:”*

– John 1:12

As a **son of God**, you now have **THE POWER** and, having been cleansed from your sins forever, with *the inalienable right* to approach **God the Father**, His **Holy Word** declares to us who have believed:

*“Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace,
that we may obtain mercy,
and find grace to help in time of need.”*

– Hebrews 4:16

In this late hour and time of great personal and national need we **sons of God** must first submit ourselves to **God**. Then, and only then, we are able to resist **the Devil**:

*“Submit yourselves therefore to God.
Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.”*

– James 4:7

We are encouraged to resist

“ . . . unto blood, striving against sin.”

– Hebrews 12:4

In so doing **Jesus the Messiah**, our great **Heavenly High Priest** and risen **Son of God**, gives us the confidence that

*“ . . . whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do,
that the Father may be glorified in the Son.
If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.”*

– John 14:13, 14

Dear **son of God** and **brother in Christ**, ask our **Father in Jesus’** name to help you

*“ . . . have no fellowship
with the unfruitful works of darkness,
but rather reprove them . . .
But all things that are reprovèd
are made manifest by the light:
for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.
Wherefore be ye not unwise,
but understanding what the will of the Lord is.”*

– Ephesians 5:11, 13, 17

And in so doing you will be resisting the power of the **Devil** and his Jesuit General known as **the Black Pope** who controls **the Society of Jesus**, **the Papacy** and its Vatican Hierarchy, the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, 33rd Degree Scottish Rite and Islamic Shriner Freemasonry, Opus Dei, the Knights of Columbus, Rothschild’s Illuminati, **the Papal Caesar’s** International Intelligence Community and the **“Holy Father’s”** International Mafia Syndicate. **The Devil’s** world system is so extensive that if we **sons of God** are not controlled by **the Spirit of God**, it will seem overwhelming and thus futile to oppose. But our forefathers boldly contended for the faith in resisting **Satan’s Jesuit New World Order**, and so must we. As a servant of the **Lord Jesus**, boldly ask our **Father** what you can do to resist where you are. He will most assuredly show you. May the **risen Son of God** be with you, dear brethren, and we shall meet in Eternity at the **Judgment Seat of Christ**.

The Author

Table Of Contents

TITLE PAGE, COPYRIGHT, ASSASSINS & MAXIMS	1
DUST COVER AND QUOTES	14
WEB PAGE	48
FOREWORD	73
DEDICATION	74
PERSONAL DEDICATION	82
REFLECTIONS	83
INTRODUCTION	88
TABLE OF CONTENTS	93
TABLE OF PLATES: PORTRAITS AND PHOTOS	110

Volume I

<u>BLOCK I – 1534 - 1773</u>	<u>133</u>
CHAPTER 1	134
<u>The Jesuits – 1534 - 1540</u>	
<i>Their Purpose and Oath</i>	
<i>Secret Instructions of the Jesuits</i>	
<i>The Jesuit General and Absolutism; “Communism of Celibates”</i>	
<i>Regicide, Revolution and Counter-Reformation</i>	
<i>Ignatius Loyola, the First Luciferian Zionist; His Quest for Jerusalem</i>	
CHAPTER 2	174
<u>The Jesuits – 1572</u>	
<i>St. Bartholomew’s Massacre</i>	
<i>Assassination of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny</i>	
CHAPTER 3	178
<u>The Jesuits – 1568 - 1648</u>	
<i>Invasion of the Netherlands</i>	
<i>Assassination of William I of Orange</i>	
CHAPTER 4	186
<u>The Jesuits – 1588</u>	
<i>Attempted Invasion of England</i>	
<i>Assassination Attempted of Queen Elizabeth I</i>	
<i>“William Shakespeare”</i>	
CHAPTER 5	202
<u>The Jesuits – 1605</u>	
<i>The Gunpowder Plot</i>	
<i>Assassination Attempted of King James I</i>	
<i>and Entire Assembled British Parliament</i>	

CHAPTER 6	210
<u>The Jesuits – 1589; 1610</u>	
<i>Assassination of King Henry III of France</i>	
<i>The Edict of Nantes</i>	
<i>Assassination of King Henry IV of France</i>	
CHAPTER 7	220
<u>The Jesuits – 1618 - 1648</u>	
<i>The Thirty Years' War; Massacring German Protestantism</i>	
<i>Ending the Pope's Dark Ages; Beginning the LORD's Modern Era</i>	
PAUSE I	228
<u>The Jesuits – 1540 - 1773</u>	
<i>Jesuit Ascendancy and Power</i>	
CHAPTER 8	232
<u>The Jesuits – 1614 - 1867; 1941</u>	
<i>Expelled from Japan; Assassination of Emperor Komei</i>	
<i>Warlord Emperor Meiji, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Iwakura Tomomi</i>	
<i>Masonic Emperor Hirohito, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Kido Koichi</i>	
<i>and Fascist Puppet Tojo Hideki, "the Sword of the Church"</i>	
CHAPTER 9	250
<u>The Jesuits – 1641 - 1651</u>	
<i>The Irish Massacre</i>	
<i>Assassination of Lieutenant General Henry Ireton</i>	
CHAPTER 10	262
<u>The Jesuits – 1642 - 1660</u>	
<i>The Puritan Revolution</i>	
<i>Oliver Cromwell</i>	
<i>Lord Protector of the British Commonwealth</i>	
<i>Defender of the Protestant Faith</i>	
<i>Assassination of Oliver Cromwell</i>	
<i>Restoration of King Charles Stuart II</i>	
CHAPTER 11	280
<u>The Jesuits – 1685</u>	
<i>Assassination of the Prince of Conde</i>	
<i>Revocation of the Edict of Nantes</i>	
<i>Protestant Huguenots Murdered and Expelled from France</i>	
CHAPTER 12	296
<u>The Jesuits – 1609 - 1767</u>	
<i>Socialist-Communist Reductions in Paraguay</i>	
<i>Perfecting Roman Catholic Sir Thomas More's <u>Utopia</u></i>	

CHAPTER 13	318
<u>The Jesuits – 1688 - 1717</u>	
<i>England’s Glorious Revolution of 1688 Ending the Stuart Dynasty</i>	
<i>Battle of the Boyne: William III of Orange Defeats James II and Louis XIV</i>	
<i>Revival of Egyptian Freemasonry: the Black Pope’s “Invisible Empire”</i>	
<i>Masonic Mormonism, the Sioux Indians and the Jesuits</i>	
CHAPTER 14	362
<u>The Jesuits – 1750 - 1773; 1978</u>	
<i>Assassination of Pope Clement XIII</i>	
<i>Suppressed by Europe’s Roman Catholic Monarchs and a Papal Bull</i>	
<i>Assassination of Pope Clement XIV and Pope John Paul I</i>	
<u>PAUSE II</u>	<u>384</u>
<u>The Jesuits – 1773 - 1814</u>	
<i>Jesuit Power During the Suppression and Extinction of the Society</i>	
<i>From Pope Clement XIV to Pope Pius VII</i>	

Volume II

<u>BLOCK II – 1773 - 1814</u>	<u>391</u>
CHAPTER 15	392
<u>The Jesuits – 1773</u>	
<i>Protected by Freemason Frederick II “the Great” of Lutheran Prussia</i>	
<i>Protected by Catherine II “the Great” of Orthodox Russia</i>	
<i>Protected by George III of Anglican Great Britain</i>	
CHAPTER 16	398
<u>The Jesuits – 1773 - 1776</u>	
<i>Allied with the Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist House of Rothschild</i>	
<i>Creating the Bavarian Illuminati; Jesuit Adam “Spartacus” Weishaupt</i>	
<i>Jesuit “Slaves of the Pope” Revolt Against Rome</i>	
CHAPTER 17	406
<u>The Jesuits – 1775 - 1815; 1835</u>	
<i>Allied with King George III Against America’s Calvinist Revolution</i>	
<i>The Revolution Succeeds, Constitution Established, Washington as President</i>	
<i>Assassination of Ex-Freemason and Baptist-Calvinist George Washington</i>	
<i>The War of 1812: Andrew Jackson Maintains America’s Protestant Liberty</i>	
<i>Assassination Attempted of Freemason President Andrew Jackson</i>	
CHAPTER 18	428
<u>The Jesuits – 1789 - 1815</u>	
<u>The Evil Empire Strikes Back:</u>	
<i>The French Revolution</i>	
<i>The Napoleonic Wars</i>	
<i>Assassination of Freemason Napoleon Bonaparte I</i>	

CHAPTER 19 ----- 436The Jesuits – 1801 - 1814*Alliance with the Knights of Malta Residing in Russia**First Restored in Russia (1801) and then America (1805)**Napoleon's Prisoner, Pope Pius VII, Restores the Jesuit Order (1814)***PAUSE III ----- 462**The Jesuits – 1814 - 1914*Re-Establishment of the Society of Jesus**Jesuit Power from the Holy Alliance to the Second Thirty Years' War**Fulfilling the Council of Trent During "the British Century"***BLOCK III – 1814 - 1914 ----- 471****CHAPTER 20 ----- 472**The Jesuits – 1815*The Congress of Vienna; Pope Pius VII, "King of the Papal States"**The Holy Alliance; Spearheaded by the Jesuits**Austrian Roman Catholic Knight of Malta, Prince Metternich***CHAPTER 21 ----- 478**The Jesuits – 1822 - 1825*The Secret Treaty of Verona**The Protestant-Calvinist Monroe Doctrine**The Secret Plans at Chieri; the Great Jesuit Conspiracy Revealed**Blueprint for the Destruction of Reformed Western Civilization***CHAPTER 22 ----- 488**The Jesuits – 1820 - 1848*Expelled From Russia "Forever" by Tzar Alexander I**Assassination of Knight of Malta Tzar Alexander I**Using Protestant England to Restore Absolute Monarchs and**Resist Popular Liberty During the Order's "British Century"**Neutralizing Calvinist America: Yale's "Order of Skull and Bones"***CHAPTER 23 ----- 504**The Jesuits – 1844*Eugene Sue and his Enduring Masterpiece: The Wandering Jew***CHAPTER 24 ----- 518**The Jesuits – 1848 - 1852*Satanic Freemasonry and Atheistic Communism; "Father and Son"**The Second French Revolution; France's Second Republic Overthrown**Napoleon III; ~~the Black Pope's~~ Military Dictator and Asian Warlord***CHAPTER 25 ----- 542**The Jesuits – 1815 - 1860*The Great Conspiracy of the Jesuits**With their Evil "Holy Alliance" of European Despots Against**The Calvinist Federal Republic of These United States of America*

CHAPTER 26	550
<u>The Jesuits – 1861 – 1865; 1928</u>	
<i>The American “Civil War;” Yankee “Jacobins” Destroy Calvinist Virginia</i>	
<i>Assassination of Lieutenant General Thomas J. “Stonewall” Jackson</i>	
<i>Assassination of Mexico’s Greatest Hero, Masonic President Benito Juarez</i>	
<i>Assassination of Mexican President Alvaro Obregon</i>	
CHAPTER 27	606
<u>The Jesuits – 1868 - 1873</u>	
<i>America’s Coup d’Etat</i>	
<i>From a Reformed Calvinist Republic to a Jesuit Holy Roman Empire</i>	
<i>The Fourteenth Amendment; Amalgamation of Races</i>	
<i>The Slaughterhouse Cases; Abrogation of Rights</i>	
CHAPTER 28	630
<u>The Jesuits – 1865</u>	
<i>Assassination of President Abraham Lincoln</i>	
<i>Supreme Jesuitism and Subordinate Freemasonry Work Together</i>	
<i>Assassins: Jesuit Bernadin F. Wiget; Masonic President Andrew Johnson;</i>	
<i>Masonic Secretary of War Edwin M. Stanton</i>	
CHAPTER 29	664
<u>The Jesuits – 1853 – 1871</u>	
<i>The Crimean War; the Beginning of the End for Orthodox Russia</i>	
<i>The German–Austrian War; The Franco–Prussian War</i>	
<i>Assassination Attempted of Freemason Otto von Bismarck (1866; 1874)</i>	
<i>The “Liberal” Italian Roman Catholic Revolution</i>	
<i>Encyclical <u>Quanta Cura</u> with its <u>Syllabus of Errors</u> (1864); Jesuit Fascism</i>	
<i>Pope Pius IX Loses Temporal Power and the Papal States (1870)</i>	
<i>Vatican I; the Council of Trent Restated; Papal Infallibility (1870)</i>	
CHAPTER 30	678
<u>The Jesuits – 1872 - 1901</u>	
<i>Expelled From Rome, Germany, France and All of Europe</i>	
<i>Assassination of Italian Kings Victor Emmanuel II and Umberto I</i>	
<i>Assassination of French Prime Minister Leon Gambetta</i>	
<i>The Triple Alliance; The Triple Entente; Preparing for World War I</i>	
<i>Assassination of Bavarian King Ludwig II of Wittelsbach; Bavaria’s Nazis</i>	
CHAPTER 31	712
<u>The Jesuits – 1872 - 1901</u>	
<i>Refuge in the World’s Greatest Protestant Empires:</i>	
<i>Great Britain and Fourteenth Amendment America</i>	
<i>Assassination of Freemason President James A. Garfield</i>	
<i>Anarchist Assassination of Freemason President William McKinley</i>	

CHAPTER 32	764
<u>The Jesuits – 1882 - 1953</u>	
<i>Anarchist Assassination of Tzar Alexander II</i>	
<i>Assassination Threatened of Pope Leo XIII; Bull <u>Dolemus inter alia</u></i>	
<i>Foment the “Jewish Question” Agitation and anti-Jewish Pogroms</i>	
<i>Ignite Bolshevik Revolution via the Pope’s Masonic “Court Jews”</i>	
<i>Jesuit Coadjutor Rasputin Overthrows Romanov Dynasty</i>	
<i>Purge and Rule the Russian Orthodox Church</i>	
<i>Create the Cheka/GPU/OGPU/NKVD/NKGB/MGB/KGB</i>	
CHAPTER 33	822
<u>The Jesuits – 1880 - 1915</u>	
<i>Making America Dominantly Catholic; Massive Immigration</i>	
<i>Birth of a Nation: Masonic White Knights of the Ku Klux Klan</i>	
<i>General Sherman’s Son—the Jesuit</i>	
<i>The Sicilian Mafia; Controlling the Pope’s Organized Crime Syndicate</i>	
<i>The Fourth Degree Knights of Columbus; Jesuit Henchmen of War</i>	
<i>Assassination of José Rizal, National Hero of the Philippines</i>	
CHAPTER 34	856
<u>The Jesuits – 1908 - 1934; 1963; 2001</u>	
<i>Historically Intelligence Gatherers</i>	
<i>Creating America’s Inquisition; The Federal Bureau of Investigation</i>	
<i>Masonic FDR Confers Absolute Power on Masonic Hoover’s FBI</i>	
<i>FBI High Treason: JFK Assassination/Cover-up; KGB/Mossad Collusion</i>	
<i>Opus Dei’s FBI/MI5 Louis J. Freeh, Director</i>	
<i>Opus Dei’s FBI/KGB Robert Philip Hanssen, “Counterintelligence”</i>	
CHAPTER 35	874
<u>The Jesuits – 1912 - 1915</u>	
<i>Sinking the Deathship Titanic; Lusitania Sure to Follow</i>	
CHAPTER 36	900
<u>The Jesuits – 1913 - 1936</u>	
<i>The Pope’s Private Banking Monopoly; the Federal Reserve System</i>	
<i>Financing Rome’s Crusades; the Communist Graduated Income Tax</i>	
<i>The Pope’s Tax Collectors; the Inquisitional Internal Revenue Service</i>	
<i>Archbishop of Baltimore James Cardinal Gibbons—“the American Pope”</i>	
<i>Assassination of Pennsylvania Congressman Louis T. McFadden</i>	
PAUSE IV	974
<u>The Jesuits – 1914 - 1989</u>	
<i>Jesuit Power—Ultramontane Universal Fascist Absolutism</i>	
<i>Justified by the Order’s “International Communist Conspiracy”</i>	
<i>Ultimate Goal: World Government From Jerusalem</i>	

Volume III

BLOCK IV – 1914 - 1989 ----- 1011

CHAPTER 37 ----- 1012

The Jesuits – 1914 - 1945

The Evil Empire Strikes Back Again:

The Black Pope's Second Thirty Years' War

<i>The Mexican Revolutions: Madero to Villa to Calles</i>	1910–1930
<i>Masonic Moslem Turks Massacre Orthodox Armenians</i>	1914–1923
<i>Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Roman Catholic Austro-Hungarian Empire for Hitler's Pan-German Third Reich</i>	1914–1919
<i>Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Islamic Ottoman Empire</i>	1914–1919
<i>Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Protestant German Empire</i>	1914–1919
<i>Destroying the Jesuit-Usurped Protestant British Empire</i>	1914–1945
<i>Taking the “Kingdom of Jerusalem” from the Moslem Turks</i>	1917
<i>The Masonic Balfour (Milner) Declaration</i>	1917
<i>Overthrowing the Monarchies of the Holy Alliance</i>	1918
<i>The Masonic Treaty of Versailles—Guaranteeing War</i>	1919
<i>Merging Roman Catholic Croats and Orthodox Serbs</i>	
<i>Creating Yugoslavia—Guaranteeing War</i>	1919
<i>Merging Roman Catholic Slovaks and Protestant Czechs</i>	
<i>Creating Czechoslovakia—Guaranteeing War</i>	1919
<i>Creating Britain's RIIA from the Order's “Roundtable”</i>	1919
<i>Creating America's CFR from the Order's “Skull and Bones”</i>	1921
<i>Rome's New Inquisition—Masonic Stalin's Communism</i>	1922–1945
<i>Founded: the New York Archbishop's American Branch</i>	
<i>of the Pope's Sovereign Military Order of Malta</i>	1927
<i>Masonic Mussolini Restores the Pope's Temporal Power</i>	1929
<i>The American Empire's Great Depression—American</i>	
<i>Knights of Malta Buy Up Wall Street; Prepare for War</i>	1929–1933
<i>Knights of Malta Joseph P. Kennedy, Edward J. Flynn</i>	
<i>and John J. Raskob Bring Masonic FDR to Power</i>	1933
<i>Knight of Malta Franz von Papen and Occult Jesuit</i>	
<i>Monsignor Ludwig Kaas Bring Masonic Hitler to Power</i>	1933
<i>Jesuit Tacchi-Venturi's Masonic-Fascist Mussolini Attacks</i>	
<i>Coptic Ethiopia; Il Duce Declared the “Protector of Islam”</i>	1935–1937
<i>Fascist Franco, the Moslems and the Spanish Civil War</i>	1936–1939
<i>Fascists Hitler, Bormann, Himmler, Mueller and the Jesuits;</i>	
<i>Double Agents for the Order's SS/SD and NKVD/NKGB</i>	1933–1945
<i>Pope Pius XII's Roman Catholic Puppet Dictators of Jesuit</i>	
<i>Bavaria's Covertly Masonic Thule Society and Third Reich</i>	1933–1945
<i>Hitler and Stalin's Jewish Holocaust—the Black Pope's</i>	
<i>SS/SD & NKVD/NKGB “Burnt Offering” of Eurasian Jews</i>	1933–1945
<i>Priest-led Roman Catholic Croatian Ustashi: Mass-Murderers</i>	
<i>of “Accursed” Orthodox Serbs and Racial/Religious Jews</i>	1941–1945
<i>Roman Catholic Slovaks Mass-Murder Protestant Czechs</i>	1941–1945

<i>Destroying Protestant East Germany and Prussia; Firebombing of Lutheran Dresden; “Retaliation” for Bombing England’s Protestant Coventry and Hull</i>	1941–1945
<i>Japanese Army Persecutes Protestant Missionaries; Blesses Roman Catholic Jesuit “Missionaries”</i>	1941–1945
<i>American Army Air Force Destroys the “Infidel” Buddhists of Japan; Pedro Arrupe, the Future Jesuit General, Prepares A-Bombs at Hiroshima and Nagasaki Jesuit Michael DeLisle Lyons: A-Bomb Triggerman Archbishop Spellman at Tinian Island B-29 Air Base</i>	1942–1945
<i>Military Commanders Murdered by the Black Pope’s SS/SD, OSS, SIS, NKVD/NKGB:</i>	1943–1945
<i>German Admiral Wilhelm Canaris</i>	
<i>German Army General Erwin Rommel</i>	
<i>German SS/SD General Reinhard Heydrich</i>	
<i>German SS General Arthur Nebe</i>	
<i>American Army General George S. Patton</i>	
<i>American Army Captain John M. Birch</i>	
<i>Russian Army General Andrei Vlasov</i>	
<i>Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto</i>	
<i>French Admiral Jean Darlan</i>	
<i>Polish General and Prime Minister Wladyslaw Sikorski</i>	

CHAPTER 38 -----1202

The Jesuits – 1945 - 1989

<i>Destroying the Order’s Apostate Protestant British Empire</i>
<i>Potsdam: the Pope’s Cold War Continues Rome’s Nazi Agenda; Destroying True Nationalism; Building Communism While “Fighting Communism”</i>
<i>The Airborne Nuclear War Hoax; Defeating the “Liberal” Will of the West</i>
<i>The Vatican Ratlines; Secret Treaty of Fort Hunt; Operation Paperclip</i>
<i>Creating Labor Zionist Israel; Admission Into the Pope’s United Nations</i>
<i>Creating Communist China; Cardinal Spellman’s State Department and CIA</i>
<i>Inquisition in the Far East Pursuant to Canon Law and the Jesuit Oath</i>
<i>Assassination of Freemasons Franklin D. Roosevelt and Josef Stalin</i>
<i>The Black Pope’s CIA and KGB; United Via the Nazi-SS/SD “Gehlen Org”</i>
<i>Strong Arms of the Vatican’s International Intelligence Community</i>
<i>Restoring the “Blessed Despotism” of the Papal Caesar’s Dark Ages</i>

CHAPTER 39 -----1320

The Jesuits – 1959 - 1975

<i>Vietnam: Another Thirty Years’ War:</i>
<i>Papal Crusade Against the Buddhists</i>
<i>Fascist Pro-Jesuit Ngo Dinh Diem: Open Roman Catholic Dictator Loyal to the Protestant West’s Cardinal Spellman and His CIA</i>
<i>Communist Ho Chi Minh: Secret Roman Catholic Dictator Loyal to the Orthodox East’s Cardinal Agagianian and His KGB</i>
<i>Expanding Rome’s Drug Trade via the Pope’s International Intelligence Community Ruling His International Sicilian Mafia—“the Octopus”</i>

PAUSE V-----1336**The Jesuits – 1945 - 2007 and Beyond**

*Rome's Cold War Hoax: Spreading Jesuit "Communism" in the East
Justifying Jesuit NATO Fascism in North America and Europe*

Assassination of President John F. Kennedy:

Seeks to Prematurely End the Cold War Thwarting Rome's Endgame:

Fascism in Fourteenth Amendment America and Reunited Europe;

Build and Arm Islamic Nations, Russia and China

Secretly Intended to Attack, Defeat and Partition

Apostate Protestant "Heretic and Liberal" North America

After the Empire's Global Crusade Against Islam;

*Rome's Rebuilding of Commercial **Babylon** on the Euphrates River*

Build and Arm Labor Zionist Israel for the Defense of Rome's

***Kingdom of Jerusalem** to Host a Third Hebrew Temple*

Volume IV**BLOCK V – 1945 - 2007-----1347****CHAPTER 40-----1348****The Jesuits – 1945 - 1962**

The Jesuit General's International Intelligence Community

Roman Catholic Fidel Castro:

Jesuit-trained Freemason, Communist-Fascist Military Dictator

Loyal to Rome, Cardinal Spellman and Knights of Malta

Bay of Pigs Invasion—Jesuit Betrayal of:

Anti-Communist Knight of Columbus President John F. Kennedy

Anti-Communist Roman Catholic Cuban Patriots

Anti-Communist Low-level CIA Agents via

Cardinal Spellman's "Bonesman" McGeorge Bundy, CIA Knights

Of Malta and Masonic Council on Foreign Relations

CHAPTER 41-----1366**The Jesuits – 1962 - 1965**

Vatican II; Cover-up for Rome's Cold War Against "Heretics and Liberals"

Masonic Pope John XXIII Seeks to Prematurely End Rome's Cold War

Assassination of Pope John XXIII; Replaced by Cold Warrior Pope Paul VI

Masonic Master of Pope Pius XII's "Vatican Ratlines;" Assassin of JFK

CHAPTER 42-----1374**The Jesuits – 1963****Network of Assassins:**

Occult Jesuit Francis Cardinal Spellman and His American Hierarchy

The Knights of Malta; "Skull and Bones;" Pro-Nazi Freemasons

The Sicilian-American Mafia, FBI, and CFR Enforcer—the CIA

Masonic Murchison's Secret Meeting in Dallas, November 21, 1963

"Spelly's Jew;" 33rd Degree Freemason Arlen Specter

CHAPTER 43 -----1420The Jesuits – 1960 - 1963

President Kennedy Resists His Masters, the Jesuits
Seeks to End the Vietnam War and the Pope's Pro-Communist Cold War
Plans to Invade Cuba; Removing Jesuit Fidel Castro From Power
Attempts to Destroy the CIA—Intelligence Arm of the Vatican
Jesuit John LaFarge: Civil Rights Leader and Advisor to Cardinal Spellman

CHAPTER 44 -----1458The Jesuits – 1963**Assassination of President John F. Kennedy**

Francis Cardinal Spellman's Oversight of:
The American Branch of Rome's International Intelligence Community
The American Branch of the Knights of Malta
American 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry
New Haven's Prostitute Protestant, Yale-based "Skull and Bones"
New Haven's Roman Catholic Knights of Columbus
The Masonic Roman Catholic Sicilian-American Mafia

CHAPTER 45 -----1532The Jesuits – 1963

The FBI, the Secret Service and the Jesuit

CHAPTER 46 -----1540The Jesuits – 1964 - 2007**The Great Jesuit Cover-up:**

Knight of Malta Francis Cardinal Spellman, Archbishop of New York
Knight of Malta J. Peter Grace, Jr., and his American Knights of Malta
Knight of Malta/Skull and Bones Henry R. Luce, and his "Lucepress"
Jesuit of the Fourth Vow John Courtney Murray and Henry R. Luce
33rd Degree Freemason Earl Warren and his Warren Commission
33rd Degree Freemason/Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles and his CIA
33rd Degree Freemason/Knight of Malta David Rockefeller and his
Council on Foreign Relations
Knight of Malta/Skull and Bones/Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor/CFR-
Member William F. Buckley, Jr., and his "National Review"
33rd Degree and Shriner Freemason J. Edgar Hoover and his
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Papal Knights Thomas "Tip" O'Neill and G. Robert Blakey's "Cover-up"
The House Select Committee on Assassinations
Millionaire Socialite and Dame of Malta Clare Boothe Luce
Murder of Witnesses by "the Company"—the ~~Black Pope's~~ SD/OSS/CIA
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Oliver Stone and JFK, Director's Cut

CHAPTER 47	1598
<u>The Jesuits – 1963 - 1979</u>	
<i>Knight of Malta Lee Iacocca</i>	
<i>Head: Dearborn Division, Ford Motor Company</i>	
<i>Congressional Loan to Chrysler; Knight of Malta William E. Simon</i>	
<i>Payback for Obedience in the Kennedy Assassination</i>	
CHAPTER 48	1606
<u>The Jesuits – 1964 - 2007</u>	
<i>Controlling the Black Pope's "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment</i>	
<i>American Empire From Masons Lyndon B. Johnson to George W. Bush</i>	
<i>Games and Amusements; CIA "Fun and Games;" Project Monarch</i>	
<i>Arming Our Sino-Soviet-Moslem Invaders for Rome's World War III</i>	
CHAPTER 49	1634
<u>The Jesuits – 1906 - 2007</u>	
<u><i>Jesuit Medica – Biowarfare and Genocide:</i></u>	
<i>The Allopathic American Medical and Dental Associations</i>	
<i>Continuing Hitler's Nazi SS Tortures and Medicalized Killing</i>	
<i>The Food & Drug Administration: 100 Years of Murder</i>	
<i>Protecting the Pope's Petroleum-Based Pharmaceutical Monopoly</i>	
<i>Rome's Holy Office of the Inquisition Under Another Name</i>	
CHAPTER 50	1656
<u>The Jesuits – Beyond 2007</u>	
<i>Rome's American Empire: Economic Communism & Political Fascism</i>	
<i>Creating International Anti-Jewish Fury</i>	
<i>Creating International Anti-American Fury</i>	
<i>Waging the Pope's 21st Century Crusade Against Islam</i>	
<i>Depression, Anarchy, Race War, Right-Wing Fascist Martial Law,</i>	
<i>Two-Front Foreign War and Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino Invasion</i>	
<i>Destruction of the Empire's "heretic" Protestants, Baptists and Jews</i>	
<i>as well as "liberal" Catholics, Buddhists and Moslems Pursuant to:</i>	
<i><u>The Jesuit Conspiracy. The Secret Plan of the Order,</u></i>	
<i><u>The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion,</u></i>	
<i><u>The Jesuit Oath and The Council of Trent</u></i>	
<i>"The Jew Room"</i>	
CONCLUSION	1680
<i>A Call to Individual and Ecclesiastical Repentance</i>	
<i>Godly Resistance to Tyranny</i>	
<i>The Bible-Believing, Anti-Papal Church and the Sword of the Spirit</i>	
<i>Constitutional Limited Government and the Sword of Just Defense</i>	
<i>Expulsion of the Jesuit Order; Closing of Illuminati-Masonic Lodges</i>	
<i>The Prayer of Faith and a WASP Calvinist Call to Arms</i>	
<i>Expatriation or Secession: Creating a New White, Reformation Bible-Based,</i>	
<i>English-Speaking, Anti-Jesuit/Masonic Nation Within North America:</i>	
<i>Freedom of Conscience, Speech, Press, Science, Private Business;</i>	
<i>Racial Jews Given Residence, Jew/White Gentile Marriage Banned</i>	

APPENDIX I -----1720*Abbreviations***APPENDIX II -----1722***Scriptures***APPENDIX III -----1724***Sources***APPENDIX IV -----1772***General Index Forthcoming**Thirteen Rare Books: Anti-Jesuit Suppressed Documents on CD-ROM**A Gift from the Author and Publisher Including:*

1. *The History of Romanism*, John Dowling, (New York: Edward Walker, 1845).
2. *History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines and Designs*, G. B. Nicolini, (London: George Bell and Sons, 1889).
3. *Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism*, Luigi Descantis, (London: D. Catt, 1903; translated by Maria Betts from the original Italian edition published as *Roma Papale* in 1865; first published as a series of letters in English, 1852).
4. *The Engineer Corps of Hell; Or, Rome's Sappers and Miners. Containing the Tactics of the "Militia of the Pope," Or the Secret Manuel of the Jesuits, and Other Matter Intensely Interesting, Especially to the Freemason and Lovers of Civil and Religious Liberty, Whithersoever Dispersed Throughout the Globe* (Introduction Only), Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco: Private Subscription, 1883).
5. *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits*, W. C. Brownlee, (New York: American and Foreign Christian Union, 1857).
6. *The Black Pope*, M. F. Cusack, (London: Marshall, Russell & Co., 1896).
7. *The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time* (1536-1872), Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903).
8. *The Footprints of the Jesuits*, Richard W. Thompson, (New York: Hunt & Eaton, 1894).
9. *The Awful Disclosures of Maria Monk*, Maria Monk, (Philadelphia: E. B. Peterson, 1836).
10. *The Thrilling Mysteries of a Convent Revealed*, Author Unknown, (Philadelphia: T. B. Peterson, 1800s, precise date unknown).
11. *The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order*, Abate Leone, (London: Chapman and Hall, 1848).
12. *The Crisis: Or, The Enemies of American Unmasked*, J. Wayne Laurens, (Philadelphia: G. D. Miller, 1855).
13. *Romanism As A World Power*, Luther S. Kauffman, (Philadelphia: True American Publishing Co., 1922).

APPENDIX V -----1774*The Finest Short Summary on the History and Purpose of the Jesuits to Date:**The History of Protestantism,*

Volume II, Book Fifteenth, "The Jesuits," pages 377-430
 (London & New York: Cassell Petter & Galpin, 1878)

**James A. Wylie, Minister of the Gospel
 Britain's Foremost Protestant Historian**

APPENDIX VI -----1830*Barry Chamish and Leo Zagami***APPENDIX VII -----1832-36***On the Author, Eric Jon Phelps***The End**



Two of President Kennedy's Vatican Assassins:
G. Gordon Battle Liddy and J. Edgar Hoover, 1960 ^{##2-3}

This photo illustrates the fact that FBI Director **J. Edgar Hoover** heavily recruited his agents from the Jesuit Universities of **Georgetown**, **Marquette** and **Fordham** as well as Mormon Universities controlled by high-level Freemasonry. **G. Gordon Liddy**, an Irish-Italian Roman Catholic whose uncle, **Ray Abbaticchio**, was one of Hoover's most notorious FBI agents, received his education from the Jesuits at Fordham of whom he said in his book, *Will: The Autobiography of G. Gordon Liddy*:

“As much as I had admired the German Benedictines, I admired the Jesuits more . . . **the Society of Jesus** was something special; the shock troop of the Catholic church. So effective an organization was it that . . . **Heinrich Himmler** used it as the model for his own corps of *Urbemensch* [Supermen], the *Schutzstaffel* [the SS, known as “the Order of the Death's Head” (the “Skull and Bones” emblem being an attending symbol when the Order's Extreme Oath of Induction is given to an initiate) considered by Catholic **Archbishop Grober** of Freiburg to be the most respectable of the Nazi Party organizations], whose hand-picked members swore a special oath of loyalty to the Fuhrer as the highest rank of Jesuits [**Professed of the Fourth Vow**] did to the Pope. . . . **These men** [*Professed Jesuits at the*

Fordham University Club] **ran the world, and it was obvious that they enjoyed it.**" ^{83} [Emphasis added]

Familiar with certain conspirators involved in the death of President Kennedy, they being Papal Knights **Cartha DeLoach** of the FBI and **E. Howard Hunt** of the CIA, Liddy was a highly trained and mentally disciplined assassin having formally boasted, "*I could kill as I could run—like a machine.*" This man was used by the Order's Council on Foreign Relations to carry out the botched Watergate burglary. All of the parties involved were caught and made a deal to provide evidence for the embarrassment of **President Nixon**—all except the Cubans and **G. Gordon Liddy** (who, according to **Frank Sturgis**, shot Officer Tippet in Dallas). For the Jesuits intended to remove from office the Commander-in-Chief of their **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** as a result of his disobedience to their **Council on Foreign Relations**. It began with Watergate, and upon moving to his betrayal by Secretary of State and Knight of Malta, "Deep Throat" **Alexander Haig** (whose younger brother, **Francis R. Haig**, is a Jesuit ^{84}), finally culminated in the House Resolution for his impeachment introduced by a Jesuit and current Georgetown University law professor—the socialist-communist and anti-capital punishment gun grabber, Congressman **Robert F. Drinan**—America's evil "**Rodin the Jesuit**" of Eugene Sue's Nineteenth Century masterpiece, *The Wandering Jew!*

Valuing loyalty to the President over life, Liddy resolutely remained silent. For this disobedience in refusing to betray Nixon, the Order's criminal, most reversed federal judge, "Maximum" **John Sirica**, sentenced our friend to twenty years in prison, later commuted to eight by the Society's Trilateralist and servant of Masonic **David Rockefeller**, "the wimpy and gimpy" Bible-rejecter, **Jimmy Carter**. Anticipating the command to kill **E. Howard Hunt** in prison, Liddy made ready his plan to poison him. **But the order never came down!** Hunt had been a key player in the Kennedy assassination and was not to be touched. But in the providence of the risen **Son of God**, Hunt would live, only to suffer the shame and disgrace of being present while **Mark Lane**, the Jewish defense lawyer, hated by both Hunt and his master, **William F. Buckley, Jr.** (whom Lane had defeated in a previous civil case), established before a jury in open court that Hunt, acting as an agent for the Central Intelligence Agency, had in fact been in Dallas on the day Kennedy was murdered. (Additionally, the Israeli Mossad's Masonic **Yitzak Rabin** had also been in Dallas that day according to his late wife, **Leah Rabin**.) Like Pope Pius VII and Pius IX, **the Company of Jesus** punished and yet spared the life of **G. Gordon Liddy** for daring to resist the **POWER** of its General, **Pedro Arrupe**, **the Black Pope**.

"Were God to order me through the voices of my superiors to put to death, father, mother, children, brothers and sisters, I would do it with an eye as tearless, and a heart as calm, as if I were seated at the banquet of the Paschal Lamb.

Affirmation of a Jesuit" ^{85}



“IHS”

The Seal of the Society of Jesus ^{##2-4}

Created by the first Jesuit General, Ignatius Loyola, wherever this Seal is openly displayed the Jesuit Order is in Control, including every Protestant Church affiliated with the evil National Council and World Council of Churches which are under the occult influence of the ~~Black Pope's~~ High-Level, 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry. These initials are abbreviations for the names of the gods of the pagan Egyptian trinity, they being Isis (the Mother goddess and “Queen of Heaven”), Horus (the deified Child) and Seb (the Father of the gods). The book cover of *Vatican Assassins: “Wounded In The House Of My Friends”* includes thirty-six (36) tip points which, when added arithmetically, total 666! Could this Luciferian seal be “the mark . . . of the beast” as foretold in Revelation 13:16-17? *The Constitutions of the Society of Jesus*, George E. Ganss, S.J., (St. Louis, Missouri: The Institute of the Society of Jesus, 1970).



Don Inigo Lopez de Recalde, “Ignatius Loyola,” 1491 – 1556 ^{##2-5}

Founder and “Father General” of the Society of Jesus, 1540 – 1556

This most sinister White Gentile, Ignatius of the Basque House of Loyola was born into great wealth and power of a noble Spanish dynasty. The youngest son of one of the highest Spanish grandees, he became a trusted page in the royal court of King Ferdinand II of Aragon (1479-1516) and Queen Isabella, they having formally expelled the Jewish Race from Spain in 1492. As Satan’s great servant in beginning the Counter-Reformation, Loyola, a member of the occult and Luciferian Spanish “Alumbrados,” purposed to also restore the Dark Ages in making the “infallible” Pope of his creation, herein called “the Papal Caesar,” being continually overseen and sustained by his diabolical Order, the Universal Monarch of the World ruling all Nations from within Solomon’s rebuilt Hebrew Temple on Mount Moriah in Jerusalem. Thus, Loyola was the first Luciferian Zionist, his Order being the secret power behind anti-Jew Labor Zionism.

The Jesuits: A Complete History of Their Open and Secret Proceedings From the Foundation of the Order to the Present Time, Theodor Griesinger, (London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1903).



Pope Paul III (1534 – 1549), 1540 ^{##2-6}

Little did this Pope know that by merging the **Society of Jesus** with the Papacy in 1540 he nurtured a viper that would one day not only destroy the “accursed Counter-Reformation” but the very Vatican Empire the Order was chartered to save. The **Company of Jesus** would also go on to secure **Jerusalem** for the Pope as Loyola first sought to do, breaking the political power of Islam over the city and its Temple Mount. In the end, the Order’s risen Jesuit Pontiff indwelt by Satan thus becoming the **Antichrist**, will destroy Rome and its Vatican Empire. Aided by high Luciferian Jesuits, he will then establish his world government from **Jerusalem** until “*the times of the Gentles be fulfilled*” (Luke 21:24-27).

The Founding of the Jesuits 1540, Michael Foss, (New York: Weybright and Talley, No date).

Table of Plates: Portraits and Photos

#1*.	Francis Joseph Cardinal Spellman, 1889 – 1967 -----	3
	Archbishop of New York City, 1939-1967	
	Cardinal of New York City, 1946-1967; Surnamed “Cardinal War”	
	Notorious Sodomite and Pedophile King of New York City;	
	Trained by the Jesuit Order at Fordham University in New York City	
	Further trained at the Order’s American College in Rome	
	Head of the American Branches of: The Knights of Columbus,	
	The Sovereign Military Order of Malta,	
	Islamic Shriner Scottish Rite Freemasonry and	
	33 rd Degree Scottish Rite Freemasonry,	
	The Yale University-Based Order of Skull and Bones	
	“Military Vicar” of the United States Armed Forces	
	Coordinator of Pope Pius XII’s Nazi “Vatican Ratlines” into America	
	Mastermind behind the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy	
#2*.	President John F. Kennedy and Jackie Kennedy, 1962 -----	4
#3*.	Knight of Malta (SMOM), Alexander M. Haig, Jr., 1981 -----	5
#4*.	Network of Assassins in 1963 -----	6
#5*.	Francis Cardinal Spellman’s Network of Assassins, 1963 -----	7
#6*.	Edward Cardinal Egan Hosting President Bush, 2005 -----	53
#7*.	Pope Benedict XVI, 2005 -----	54
#8*.	Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 1929 – Present -----	54
#9*.	Jesuit Avery Cardinal Dulles, 1918 – Present -----	55
#1-0.	Jesuit Superior General Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 2000 -----	56
#1-1.	George W. Bush, Bill and Hillary Clinton, Al Gore, 1999 -----	57
#1-2.	Vatican Assassins—Chart; Satan’s Roman World System -----	60
#1-3.	Marina Oswald’s Uncle, KGB Colonel Vasili Khritinin;	
	Aunt Lubov Axelnova; CIA Agent Lee Harvey Oswald;	
	Wife Marina Oswald, Minsk, USSR, 1962-----	62
#1-4.	Jesuit Superior General Jean-Baptiste Janssens, 1959 -----	63
#1-5.	The Murderers and Traitors in the Assassination	
	and Cover-up of President John F. Kennedy-----	64
#1-6.	Leah Rabin and Pope John Paul II, 1995 -----	66
#1-7.	Saved Ex-Priest Charles Chiniquy, 1886 -----	76
#1-8.	Saved Ex-Priest Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1912 -----	77
#1-9.	Unsaved Ex-Priest Emmett McLoughlin, 1954 -----	78
#2-0.	Saved Ex-Jesuit Priest Alberto Romero Rivera, 1985 -----	79
#2-1.	Brother Nicholas Norberto Rivera, 2003; AV1611 Bible-believing	
	Independent Baptist-Calvinist, American Latino-----	80
#2-2.	Brother Bobby G. Limeta, 2006	
	AV1611 Bible-believing Independent Baptist Filipino-----	81
#2-3.	Two of President Kennedy’s Vatican Assassins:	
	G. Gordon Battle Liddy and J. Edgar Hoover, 1960-----	105
#2-4.	“IHS” The Seal of the Society of Jesus -----	107
#2-5.	Don Inigo Lopez de Recalde, “Ignatius Loyola,” 1491 – 1556	
	Founder and “Father General” of the Society of Jesus, 1540 – 1556-----	108
#2-6.	Pope Paul III (1534 – 1549), 1540 -----	109
#2-7.	Loyola on His Voyage to Jerusalem, 1523 -----	171

#2-8.	Woodcut of <i>Jerusalem</i> in Moslem/Saracen Hands, 1550-----	171
#2-9.	Pope Paul III Sanctions Loyola's <i>Society of Jesus</i> , Rome, 1540-----	172
#3-0.	Loyola With His "Immoral" Jesuit Theologians, 1540-----	172
#3-1.	The Jesuit General's Council of Trent, 1545 – 1563-----	173
#3-2.	The Order's Saint Bartholomew's Massacre, August 24, 1572 Forerunner to the Order's Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685-----	176
#3-3.	The Cardinal of Lorraine, 1572: Receiving the Head of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny-----	177
#3-4.	William I "the Silent," Prince of Orange, 1533 – 1584; Father of The Dutch Republic, 1579 – 1584-----	184
#3-5.	The "Holy Office" of the Inquisition in Holland; The Great Terror of the Sixteenth Century-----	185
#3-6.	<i>The Jesuits</i> (Chart; Controlling the European Sovereigns During the Reign of Queen Elizabeth I)-----	198
#3-7.	Elizabeth I, 1533 – 1603; Protestant Queen of England, 1558 – 1603-----	199
#3-8.	Edward de Vere, 1550 – 1604; "William Shakespeare;" Seventeenth Earl of Oxford, Lord Great Chamberlain to Queen Elizabeth I-----	200
#3-9.	The Ashbourne Portrait of "Shakespeare," 1580s-----	201
#4-0.	King James I, 1556 – 1625; Protestant King of England, 1603 – 1625-----	207
#4-1.	Jesuit-Controlled Conspirators of the Gunpowder Plot, 1604-----	208
#4-2.	The Righteous Execution of the Pope's Conspirators, 1606-----	208
#4-3.	Henry Garnet, 1606; Jesuit Provincial for the English Province-----	209
#4-4.	Jacques Clement's Assassination of King Henry III, 1551 – 1589; Henry III, King of France, 1574 – 1589-----	218
#4-5.	Execution of the Jesuit Guignard in Paris, 1589-----	218
#4-6.	Francois Ravailiac's Assassination of Henry IV, 1553 – 1610; Henry IV, King of France, 1589 – 1610-----	219
#4-7.	Death of Gustavus Adolphus at Lutzen, 1594 – 1632; Protestant King of Sweden, 1611 – 1632-----	227
#4-8.	Holy Office of the Inquisition, Bavaria, 1600-----	230
#4-9.	The Pope, Jesuit General and Arsenal and Holy Office, 1620-----	231
#5-0.	The Righteous Execution of Jesuit Traitors in Japan, 1622-----	240
#5-1.	Matteo Ricci Conquering China for the Pope, 1605-----	240
#5-2.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Meiji (1852 – 1912), 1880s; 122 nd Emperor of Japan, 1867 – 1912-----	241
#5-3.	Japanese Protestant Christian Leaders Conference, Tokyo, 1883-----	242
#5-4.	Albert B. Fall and Knight of Malta Edward L. Doheny, 1926-----	243
#5-5.	Oil Tank Farm, Southeast Loch, Pearl Harbor; October, 1941-----	244
#5-6.	Japanese Vice Admiral Chuichi Nagumo, 1941; Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor in Command of the Carrier Strike Force-----	245
#5-7.	USS Arizona's ONI Detonation, Pearl Harbor, December 7, 1941-----	246
#5-8.	Masonic Emperor Hirohito, 1945; 124 th Emperor of Japan, 1926 – 1989-----	247
#5-9.	Kido Koichi, 1945; Lord Privy Seal, 1940 – 1945-----	247
#6-0.	Freemasons General MacArthur and Emperor Hirohito, 1945-----	248
#6-1.	Masonic General MacArthur and Jesuit SMOM Walsh, Tokyo, 1947-----	249
#6-2.	The First Irish Massacre, 1642-----	261
#6-3.	Oliver Cromwell (1599 – 1658), 1650s; Lord-Protector of the Commonwealth of England, Ireland and Scotland; Anti-Jesuit/Masonic Defender of the Protestant Faith, 1653 – 1658-----	277

#6-4.	Oliver Cromwell, Protector and Defender, London, 1653 – 1658-----	278
#6-5.	Louis XIV “the Great” (1638 – 1715), 1667-----	288
#6-6.	Knight of Malta Jean-Baptiste Colbert, 1619– 1683-----	290
#6-7.	Pere La Chaise, 1624 – 1709; Jesuit Confessor to King Louis XIV, 1675 – 1709; Louis XIV, King of France, 1643 – 1715-----	291
#6-8.	The Black Pope’s Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685-----	292
#6-9.	Reading the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685-----	293
#7-0.	The Rape, Torture and Murder of the Dragonnade Massacring Protestant Huguenots, Kingdom of France, 1685-----	294
#7-1.	Jesuits Torturing French Protestant Huguenots, 1685-----	295
#7-2.	Southern Baptist Traitor, Billy Graham (1918 – Present), 1967-----	308
#7-3.	The Guarani Socialist-Communist Reductions, 1609 – 1767-----	309
#7-4.	The Layout of a Reduction, 1609 – 1767-----	310
#7-5.	Freemason Sebastian Cavalho, Marquis of Pombal, 1759-----	311
#7-6.	Mormon Freemason Brigham Young (1801 – 1877), 1840s; Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Missouri Province Second Prophet/President of the Romish-styled Mormon Church, “The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints (CLDS)”-----	312
#77.	The Roman God “Janus;” One Head With Two Faces-----	314
#78.	The Order’s Communist American Pope, Earl Browder, 1939-----	315
#79.	Black Freemason Marcus Mosiah Garvey, 1921-----	317
#80.	El-Hajj Malik El-Shabazz, alias “Malcolm X,” 1964-----	317
#81.	William III of Orange (1650 – 1702), 1690; King of England, Scotland and Ireland, 1689 – 1702 Stadtholder of the United Netherlands, 1672 – 1702; Nephew and Son-In-Law of King James II-----	347
#82.	Jesuit Astronomers of the Emperor’s Court, Peking, China, 1645-----	348
#83.	The Black Pope’s College of Clermont, Paris, France, 1601 Heart and Soul of Luciferian Scottish-Rite Freemasonry-----	349
#84.	English Masonic Knights Templar Apron, 1800-----	350
#85.	Laie Hawaii Masonic Mormon Temple, 2000-----	350
#86.	Jesuit Sorcerers Among North American Indian Natives, 1670s-----	351
#87.	American Jesuit Pierre-Jean De Smet, 1801 – 1873-----	352
#88.	Jesuit De Smet with Indian Chiefs of the Pacific Northwest, 1859; Three-Week Peace Council; May/June; Fort Vancouver, Washington Territory -----	353
#89.	Flathead Reduction at Fort Colville, Oregon Territory, 1841-----	354
#90.	De Smet Meets Hostile Sioux, Powder River, 1868-----	354
#91.	Theosophical Society Symbol, 1875-----	355
#92.	Thule Society Symbol, 1919-----	355
#93.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Aleister Crowley (1875 – 1947), 1912-----	356
#94.	Constitution of the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.), 1912-----	357
#95.	Count Mariano Rampolla del Tindaro (1843 – 1913), 1905-----	358
#96.	Vaginal Symbol; O.T.O.-----	359
#97.	Vaginal Symbol; Jesuit Order-----	359
#98.	Vaginal Symbol; Crowley’s O.T.O. Certificate of Appointment, 1912-----	359
#99.	Bavarian Freemasonic Jesuit Augustin Cardinal Bea (1881–1968), 1965-----	360
#100.	Bavarian Freemasonic Jesuit Augustin Cardinal Bea (1881–1968), 1959-----	360

#101.	Masonic Seal of the Black Pope's Central Intelligence Agency, 1950-----	361
#102.	Anti-Jesuit Pope Clement XIV, 1769 – 1774-----	379
#103.	Anti-Jesuit, Anti-Masonic Pope John Paul I, 1978-----	380
#104.	The Black Pope's P2 Freemason, Jean Cardinal Villot, 1978-----	380
#105.	Masonic P2 Knight of Malta Lucio Gelli (1919 – Present), 1981; Secondary Vatican Assassin of Pope John Paul I-----	381
#106.	<u>Primary Vatican Assassins of Pope John Paul I:</u> The White Pope, John Paul II; The Black Pope Pedro Arrupe, 1980-----	382
#107.	Romanism and Freemasonry — Identical Babylonian Systems-----	383
#108.	Freemason Choiseul; Chief Minister to King Louis XV, 1764-----	388
#109.	The Black Pope, Lorenzo Ricci; Eighteenth Superior General of the Society of Jesus , 1758 – 1775-----	389
#110.	Frederick II “the Great” Hohenzollern (1712 – 1786), 1770s Freemasonic King of Prussia, 1740 – 1786-----	396
#111.	Catherine II “the Great” Romanov (1729 – 1796), 1770s Empress of Russia, 1762 – 1796-----	397
#112.	Jesuit Coadjutor Adam Weishaupt (1748 – 1830), 1780s Founder of the Jesuit-Styled Order of the Illuminati, 1776-----	405
#113.	George Washington (1732 – 1799), 1790s; First and Greatest President of our Federal Republic of these United (Protestant and Baptist) States of America, 1789 – 1797-----	426
#114.	Baptism of General Washington by Baptist Pastor Gano, 1783-----	427
#115.	Napoleon Bonaparte I (1769 – 1821), 1812; Emperor of the French Empire, 1804 – 1815-----	435
#116.	Ignatius Loyola's International Geopolitical Jesuit Empire, 1640-----	451
#117.	Crown Prince Rupprecht Wittelsbach of Bavaria, 1954-----	452
#118.	Archbishop Pacelli at the Marriage of Crown Prince Rupprecht of Bavaria to Princess Antonia of Luxemburg and Nassau, 1921-----	454
#119.	Fra Andrew Willoughby Ninian Bertie, 2002; Seventy-Eighth Grand Master of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta; Leading Member of the British Committee of Three Hundred; Received at the White House by Knight of Malta, President George H. W. Bush 1988 – Present-----	455
#120.	Knight of Malta and CIA Director, George J. Tenet, 2002-----	455
#121.	Eight-Pointed Maltese Cross-----	456
#122.	Russian Grand Priory Emblem-----	456
#123.	The Grand Council; Sovereign Military Order of Malta, Rome, 1960-----	456
#124.	A Hospital of the Knights of Malta in Jerusalem , 1960-----	457
#125.	The POWER Governing the American Empire, 1960-----	457
#126.	St. Patrick's Cathedral, New York City, 2005-----	458
#127.	The Powerhouse Amidst the Empire's Financial Colossus, 2000-----	459
#128.	Jesuit Seal “IHS” in the Ceiling of “The Powerhouse,” 2005-----	459
#129.	“Star of David” Occult Hexagram Inside “The Powerhouse,” 2005-----	460
#130.	Investiture Ceremony, Knights of Malta, New York City, 1982-----	461
#131.	The Gesù, Mother Church of the Society of Jesus , Rome, 1970s-----	468
#132.	High Jesuits Worshipping Satan and Baphomet, 1650s-----	469
#133.	King George III (1738 – 1820), 1810s; Apostate Protestant Anglican King of Great Britain, 1760 – 1820-----	470

- #134. Johannes Philip Roothaan, 1785 – 1853;
 Twenty-First Superior General of the *Society of Jesus*, 1829 – 1853
 The POWER Behind SMOM Prince Metternich’s “Holy Alliance”-----477
- #135. The Congress of Vienna and “Holy Alliance,” 1814 – 1815-----477
- #136. Samuel F. B. Morse (1791 – 1872), 1850s;
 Protestant American Author, Artist and Inventor-----486
- #137. Illuminist Freemason Thomas Jefferson, 1743 – 1826;
 Third President of these United States of America, 1801 – 1809-----487
- #138. Freemason James Monroe, 1758 – 1831;
 Fifth President of these United States of America, 1817 – 1825-----487
- #139. Knight of Malta Alexander I Romanov, 1777 – 1825
 Protector of the Russian Priory; Tzar of all the Russias, 1801 – 1825-----499
- #140. Emblem of Yale College’s Order of Skull and Bones, 1832-----500
- #141. Nazi Regimental Drummer of SS-Panzerdivision “Totenkopf,” 1938-----500
- #142. Skull and Bones W. Averell Harriman Signs Lend-Lease, 1941-----501
- #143. Masonic Stalin with 33° Freemason/Knight of Malta Harriman, 1945-----501
- #144. S & B President Bush with his Master, Pope John Paul II, 2001-----502
- #145. Skull and Bones in One of Rome’s Jesuit-Ruled Churches, 2005-----502
- #146. Popish Skull and Bones Chandelier, Czechoslovakia, 2003-----503
- #147. Eugene Sue (1804 – 1857), 1844-----515
- #148. The Marquis de Lafayette, 1757 – 1834; French Nobleman,
 George Washington’s “Boy General,” and
 Hero of the American Revolutionary War, 1775 – 1783-----516
- #149. Abbe Emmanuel Joseph Sieyes, 1748 – 1836
 Jesuit Advisor to Napoleon Bonaparte I, 1798 – 1815-----517
- #150. Miserly Mission of the Jesuits in Switzerland, 1844-----535
- #151. Jesuit General Roothaan; Wolf in Sheep’s Clothing, France, 1848-----535
- #152. Charles “Louis Napoleon” Bonaparte, 1808 – 1873,
 Nephew of Napoleon I; President of the Second Republic
 of France, 1848 – 1852; Napoleon III “the Little,”
 Emperor of the Second Empire of France, 1852 – 1870-----536
- #153. French Anti-Jesuit Poster, 1850s-----537
- #154. French “Liberals” Michelet, Quinet and Renan, 1838-----538
- #155. Freemason Karl Heinrich Marx, 1818 – 1883-----539
- #156. Freemason Pope John Paul II Kissing the Koran, 2000-----540
- #157. Masonic American Nation of Islam Leader, Louis Farrakhan,
 Speaking with Masonic President Bashar Assad of Syria, 2002-----540
- #158. Islamic Freemason Muammar al-Qaddafi, President of Libya, 2002-----541
- #159. Irish Catholic Kennedys at the Coronation of Pope Pius XII, 1939-----548
- #160. Knight of Malta Joe Kennedy with his Master, Pope Pius XII, 1950s-----548
- #161. Zionist/CFR New York Gov. Herbert Lehman;
 Lord Halifax; Politician Newbold Morris;
 Joe Kennedy and his Boss, Cardinal Spellman, 1940s-----549
- #162. Edward and Joan Kennedy Being Married by their Master,
 Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1958-----549
- #163. Freemason James Buchanan (1791 – 1868), 1860;
 15th President of these United States of America, 1857 – 1861-----595

#164.	<u>Sovereign Grand Commander Albert Pike, 1809 – 1891:</u> Episcopalian “Christian” According to 33° Jim Tresner, MIT Univ.; Independent Order of the Oddfellows; Knight Templar; Ancient and Accepted Scottish-Rite Freemason; Sovereign Grand Inspector General, 33 rd Degree; Grand Commander, Supreme Council of the 33 rd Degree, Southern Jurisdiction, Charleston, USA, 1859 – 1891; Palladium Rite; Its Jesuit Masters Ruling All Masonic Bodies; Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry, 1870; American Counterpart of Europe’s Masonic Giuseppe Mazzini Wearing the Symbol of Baphomet Around his Neck-----	596
#165.	Albert Pike, Judiciary Square, Washington, D.C., 2000-----	598
#166.	Scottish Rite Temple, Supreme Council, Washington, D.C., 2000-----	598
#167.	Freemason Benito Pablo Juarez, 1806 – 1872; President and Pro-Protestant Reformer of Mexico, 1857 – 1872-----	599
#168.	<u>Lt. General Thomas J. “Stonewall” Jackson (1824 – 1863), 1863</u> Commander, Second Corps; Army of Northern Virginia, C.S.A.; Defender of the Right of the Sovereign State of Virginia to Secede Born-Again Slaveholder; White Scotch-Irish Presbyterian Calvinist; Evangelistic English <u>Authorized Version of 1611 Bible</u> -Believer; Religious Anti-Papal “Heretic” and Political “Liberal;” “Accursed” and Condemned by the Jesuit Order’s Council of Trent-----	600
#169.	Freemason Dr. Hunter Holmes McGuire, M.D., L.L.D., 1835 – 1900; Major, Second Corps, Army of Northern Virginia, C.S.A.; Murderer of Lieut. General Thomas J. “Stonewall” Jackson-----	602
#170.	McGuire; Reunion at the Chancellorsville Battlefield, 1884-----	603
#171.	Freemason Nathaniel P. Banks (1816 – 1894), 1864 Governor of Massachusetts, 1858 – 1861; Major General of Volunteers, 1861 – 1865-----	604
#172.	Jesuit College of St. Charles, Grand Coteau, Louisiana, 1838 – 1907-----	605
#173.	Freemason Alexander H. Stephens (1812 – 1883), 1860s; Vice President of the Confederate States of America, 1861 – 1865-----	623
#174.	Jesuit Coadjutor Charles Sumner (1811 – 1874), 1860s; U.S. Senator from Massachusetts, 1851 – 1856; 1860 – 1874-----	624
#175.	Jesuit Coadjutor Thaddeus Stevens (1792 – 1868). 1860s; U.S. Congressman from Lancaster, Pennsylvania, 1858 – 1868-----	625
#176.	Democratic Cartoon Depicting the Order’s Radical Republicans, 1864-----	626
#177.	“MISCEGENATION; Or, The Millennium of Abolitionism,” 1864-----	628
#178.	<u>Abraham Lincoln, 1809 – 1865;</u> 16 th President of the United States of America, 1861 – 1865; Assassinated by the Military Order of the Society <u>Society of Jesus</u> , April 15, 1865; Fourth “Heretic” President to be Murdered by the Jesuits Including: 1 st President; George Washington, December 14, 1799; 10 th President; William Henry Harrison, April 4, 1841; 12 th President; Zachary Taylor, July 9, 1850-----	653
#179.	Masonic Pope Pius IX, King and Papal Caesar of Rome; The “Vicar of Christ” and “King of the World,” 1846 – 1878-----	654

- #180. Masonic Pope Pius IX, King and Papal Caesar of Rome;
Promoter of the ~~Black Pope's~~ *Syllabus of Errors*, 1864----- 654
- #181. John Harrison Surratt, Jr., at 21 in the Papal Zouave Uniform, 1867;
Roman Catholic Jesuit-trained Assassin of President Abraham Lincoln---- 655
- #182. Papal Knight John H. Surratt at 72, Just Before his Death in 1916-----656
- #183. Lincoln's Secretary of War, Freemason Edwin M. Stanton, 1865----- 657
- #184. 32nd Degree Freemason President Andrew Johnson, 1865 – 1869----- 657
- #185. Jesuit Priest Bernadin Francis Wiget, 1821 – 1883----- 658
- #186. Priest Jacob A. Walter, 1828 – 1894; Pastor of St. Patrick's
Roman Catholic Church, Washington, D.C., 1860 – 1894----- 659
- #187. Execution of Mary Surratt, with Priest Jacob Walter at Left, 1865----- 660
- #188. Execution of Roman Catholic Mary Surratt with Conspirators, 1865----- 660
- #189. Thomas M. Harris (1817 – 1906), 1865;
Brigadier General U.S.V. and Major General by Brevet
Member, Military Commission in the
Trial of the Conspirators, 1865----- 661
- #190. Thomas M. Harris (1817 – 1906), 1892----- 661
- #191. Masonic Illuminatus Horace Greeley (1811 – 1872), 1860s----- 662
- #192. Freemason Hjalmar "Horace Greeley" Schacht, 1877 – 1970----- 663
- #193. Adolf Hitler with Hjalmar "Horace Greeley" Schacht, 1934----- 663
- #194. Throne of the Papal Caesar, King of Rome, 2000----- 675
- #195. First Vatican Council (1869 – 1870), Rome, Italy, 1870----- 676
- #196. Freemason Prince Otto von Bismarck (1815 – 1898), 1871;
"Iron Chancellor" of the Second German Reich, 1871 – 1890----- 677
- #197. Freemason Prince Otto von Bismarck (1815 – 1898), 1871;
Emancipated 550,000 Jews Bringing Blessing to the Reich, 1971;
Expelled the ~~Society of Jesus~~ from Germany, 1872 – 1917----- 677
- #198. Freemason Victor Emmanuel II (1820 – 1878), 1860s
First King of Italy, 1861 – 1878----- 689
- #199. Jesuits Expelled From Rome for 21 Years, 1872 – 1893----- 690
- #200. Umberto IV or Humbert IV of Savoy, 1844 – 1900;
Umberto I or Humbert I, Second King of Italy, 1878 – 1900----- 691
- #201. Freemason Leon Michael Gambetta, 1838 – 1882;
Orator, Statesman, Deputy and Prime Minister
Third Republic of France, 1877 – 1882----- 692
- #202. Jesuits Expelled From France, 1880----- 693
- #203. Kaiser Wilhelm I of Hohenzollern, 1797 – 1888;
Seventh King of Prussia, 1861 – 1888;
First German Emperor of the Protestant Second Reich, 1871 – 1888----- 694
- #204. Germany Against Jesuit Education, 1872----- 695
- #205. Vatican Cartoon Blaming Jews for Jesuit Expulsion, Germany, 1872----- 695
- #206. King Ludwig II of Bavaria, 1872----- 696
- #207. Ludwig II Otto Friedrich Wilhelm von Wittelsbach, 1845 – 1886;
Condemned "Liberal" Roman Catholic King of Bavaria, 1864 – 1886----- 696
- #208. Empress Elisabeth "Sisi" of Austria, 1867----- 698
- #209. Elisabeth Amalie Eugenie von Wittelsbach, 1837 – 1898;
Empress of Austria, 1854 – 1898; Queen of Hungary, 1867 – 1898----- 698
- #210. Jesuit Church and College of St. Michael's, Munich, Bavaria, 1696----- 700
- #211. The Jesuit Order's St. Michael's Church in Munich, Bavaria, 1990----- 701

#212.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Heinrich Himmler, 1929-----	702
#213.	Archbishop of Munich Michael Cardinal von Faulhaber, 1930s-----	703
#214.	“Frauenkirche;” Munich Cathedral of Our Lady-----	703
#215.	Jesuit Coadjutor Michael von Faulhaber, 1869 – 1952; Archbishop of Munich, 1917 – 1952; Cardinal of Munich, 1921 – 1952-----	704
#216.	Imperial Cathedral of Bamberg, Bavaria, 2000-----	705
#217.	Jesuit Coadjutor Jacobus von Hauck, 1861 – 1943; Archbishop of Bamberg, Bavaria, 1912 – 1943-----	706
#218.	Coin Memento of Jacobus von Hauck, Archbishop of Bamberg-----	706
#219.	The Jesuit Order’s St. Martin’s Church, Bamberg, Bavaria-----	707
#220.	SS General and Gestapo Chief, Heinrich Mueller, 1940s-----	708
#221.	SS General and Gestapo Chief, Heinrich Mueller, 1940s-----	708
#222.	Gestapo Headquarters, Munich, Bavaria, 1930s-----	708
#223.	Gate to Munich’s Dachau Concentration Camp, 1933 – 1945-----	709
#224.	SS Himmler Inspecting Dachau Concentration Camp, 1930s-----	710
#225.	Roman Catholic Knight of Malta Friedrich “Fritz” Thyssen-----	711
#226.	The Nazi Brown House, Formerly the Barlow Palace, 1931-----	711
#227.	Apostate Protestant Victoria of England, 1819 – 1901; Queen of the Protestant British Empire, 1837 – 1901-----	734
#228.	Jesuit Priest Being Arrested In Victorian England, 1877-----	735
#229.	Freemason James A. Garfield, 1831 – 1881-----	736
#230.	Assassin Charles J. Guiteau, 1841 – 1882-----	738
#231.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Charles J. Guiteau, 1881-----	738
#232.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor James G. Blaine, 1830 – 1893-----	740
#233.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. D. Willard Bliss, 1825 – 1899-----	741
#234.	Freemason William McKinley, 1843 – 1901-----	742
#235.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Leon F. Czolgosz 1873 – 1901-----	744
#236.	Papal Anarchist Emma Goldman, 1869 – 1940-----	744
#237.	Jesuit Coadjutor and Freemason Elihu Root, 1845 – 1937-----	746
#238.	McKinley Flanked by Assassins; Pan-American Exposition, 1901-----	746
#239.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. Presley M. Rixey, 1852 – 1928-----	747
#240.	Archbishop John Ireland of St. Paul, Minnesota, 1888 – 1918-----	748
#241.	James Cardinal Gibbons, 1834 – 1921-----	749
#242.	President McKinley, Cardinal Gibbons and Admiral Dewey, 1899-----	750
#243.	Edward VII; King of Great Britain and Ireland, 1901 – 1910-----	751
#244.	33 rd Degree Freemason King Edward VII, 1841 – 1910-----	751
#245.	<u>Freemason Theodore “Rex” Roosevelt, 1858 – 1919;</u> 26 th President of the United States of America; 9 th Commander-in-Chief of the Pope’s “Holy Roman” Fourteenth Amendment Corporate-Fascist American Empire, 1901 – 1909-----	752
#246.	President Theodore Roosevelt and James Cardinal Gibbons, 1904-----	753
#247.	High Freemasons Theodore Roosevelt and William H. Taft, 1905-----	754
#248.	President Taft at St. Patrick’s Cathedral, Washington, D.C., 1911-----	755
#249.	English Jesuit Priest Bernard Vaughan (1847 – 1922), 1910s-----	756
#250.	Coadjutors Cardinal Gibbons and Theodore Roosevelt, 1918-----	756
#251.	Burdensome Jesuit Rule Over Roman Catholic Nations, 1912-----	757
#252.	Cardinal Gibbons and the American Hierarchy, February 20, 1919-----	758
#253.	Cardinal Gibbons with his Successor, Archbishop Hayes, 1920-----	759
#254.	Cardinal Bonzano, Governor Al Smith and Cardinal Hayes, 1926-----	760

#255.	The Black Pope's Jesuit Georgetown University, 1926-----	761
#256.	Papal Knight John H. Patterson (1844 – 1922), 1900s-----	762
#257.	Cardinal Gibbons (2FR) with John. H. Patterson (3FR), Ohio, 1903-----	762
#258.	Masonic Jesuit General of IBM, Chairman Thomas J. Watson, Sr.-----	763
#259.	Peter I “the Great” Romanov, 1672 – 1725; Co-Tzar, 1682 – 1694; Tzar of all the Russias, 1694 – 1725-----	799
#260.	Knight of Malta Tzar Alexander II Romanov (1818 – 1881), 1870s; Grand Duke of Finland; Tzar of all the Russias, 1855 – 1881-----	800
#261.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Gregory Rasputin, 1915-----	802
#262.	Jesuit Coadjutors Rasputin, Bishop Hermogen and Iliodor, 1905-----	803
#263.	“Soso,” Tiflis Seminary, 1896-----	804
#264.	Stalin’s Police Registration, 1910-----	804
#265.	Knight of Malta Nicholas II Romanov, 1868 – 1918?; 1894; Protector of the Russian Priory; Tzar of All the Russias, 1894 – 1917-----	805
#266.	The Kremlin’s Vacated Throne of the Romanovs, 1922-----	806
#267.	Masonic Lenin’s Jewish Lieutenants; Agents for the Jesuits, 1918-----	807
#268.	Jesuit Edmund Walsh and Bolshevik Gregori Zinoviev, Moscow, 1922-----	808
#269.	Nazi-Communist Labor Day Emblem, 1934-----	809
#270.	Armand Hammer in the Jesuit Order’s USSR, 1925-----	810
#271.	Freemason Henry Ford with Bolsheviks, Dearborn, Michigan, 1929-----	811
#272.	Henry Ford’s Doomed American Families Headed for the USSR, 1931-----	812
#273.	Sam Herman Building the First Ford Buses at Gorki, 1934-----	813
#274.	“Molotov Auto Works” Manned by American Workers, Gorki, 1934-----	813
#275.	Victor Herman With Jesuit Coadjutor Victor G. Reuther, 1976-----	814
#276.	Rector and Students at the Order’s Russian College, Rome, 1979-----	815
#277.	Georgetown University’s SMOM, Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh, 1933-----	816
#278.	New York Governor Alfred E. Smith, Patrick Cardinal Hayes & Knight of Malta Nicholas Frederic Brady, 1878 – 1930-----	817
#279.	Genevieve Brady and her 87-Room Long Island Estate, Inisfada, 1930s-----	818
#280.	Dame of Malta “Duchess” Brady with Cardinal Pacelli at Inisfada, 1936-----	818
#281.	Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues, 1930-----	819
#282.	“Hitler’s Pope,” Secretary of State Eugenio Cardinal Pacelli, 1936-----	819
#283.	William Joseph “Wild Bill” Donovan, 1883 – 1959; Knight of Malta, Founder of the OSS, Father of the CIA-----	820
#284.	Guy Liddell, MI5-----	821
#285.	Sir Roger Harris, MI5-----	821
#286.	Anthony Blunt, MI5-----	821
#287.	Kim Philby, MI6/SIS; British Intelligence Builders of the Black Pope's Soviet Secret Police-----	821
#288.	Freemason José P. Rizal, 1861 – 1896-----	847
#289.	Jesuit Priest Thomas Ewing Sherman, 1856 – 1933; General Sherman’s Son-----	848
#290.	Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor “Fr.” Michael J. McGivney, 1852 – 1890-----	849
#291.	Seals of the Order of the Knights of Columbus-----	849
#292.	Jesuit with Pistol that Shot Archduke Franz Ferdinand, 2004-----	850
#293.	Count Leopold von Berchtold, 1914; Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Austrian Foreign Minister-----	850
#294.	Catholic and Jewish Immigration, Ellis Island, New York City, 1900-----	851
#295.	Tenement Slums, Lower East Side, New York City, 1900-----	852

#296.	Freemasonic Southern White Ku Klux Klan Rally, 1920s-----	853
#297.	Mafioso and Italian Roman Catholic, Charles “Lucky” Luciano, 1936-----	854
#298.	Requiem Mass and Funeral of Charles “Lucky” Luciano, 1962-----	854
#299.	Naval Captain Roscoe C. MacFall, 1943-----	855
#300.	Great Meadow Prison, New York, 1940s-----	855
#301.	FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, 1960s; Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor; Shriner and 33 rd Degree Freemason-----	869
#302.	Papal Knight Charles Joseph Bonaparte, 1851 – 1921; United States Attorney General, 1906 – 1908-----	870
#303.	Knight of Columbus, Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman; 33 rd Degree Freemason, F.B.I. Director J. Edgar Hoover; Knight of Columbus, Postmaster General (1940s) James A. Farley-----	871
#304.	Opus Dei/FBI Officer Robert Philip Hanssen, 1980s-----	872
#305.	KGB Officer Viktor Cherkashin, 1980s-----	872
#306.	FBI Director Louis J. Freeh and Son; President Bill Clinton, 1999-----	873
#307.	FBI Louis J. Freeh; AG John Ashcroft; DCI George J. Tenet, 2001-----	873
#308.	Jesuit General’s Seal Over the Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues, 1930-----	891
#309.	Hollywood Actor Martin Sheen’s Summer Visit at Wernersville, PA; “St. Isaac Jogues Jesuit Center for Spiritual Growth,” 1990s-----	891
#310.	House Party At the Harcourts’ Nuneham Park, 1907-----	892
#311.	Colonel John Jacob Astor IV, 1912-----	893
#312.	The TARGET of the Black Pope , John Jacob Astor IV, 1912-----	893
#313.	English Journalist Freemason William T. Stead, 1849 – 1912-----	894
#314.	Jesuit Coadjutors William M. Murdoch and Edward J. Smith, 1912-----	895
#315.	Titanic’s Guilty Captain Smith About to Depart, 1912-----	895
#316.	Condemned Irish Emigrants Ready to Board Titanic, 1912-----	896
#317.	Doomed Irish Protestants and Catholics Boarding Titanic, 1912-----	896
#318.	Jesuit of the Irish Province, Francis M. Browne (1880 – 1960), 1939-----	897
#319.	RMS Titanic Departs with the Cream of American Society, 1912-----	897
#320.	Francis Browne, Bishop Robert Browne, William Browne, 1920s-----	898
#321.	British Warship and Passenger Liner HMS Lusitania, 1915-----	899
#322.	Jesuit Control of the Vatican, 1902-----	931
#323.	Jesuit Control of the Capitol and Executive Mansion, 1888-----	932
#324.	Jesuit-Headed Octopus Ruling 14 th Amendment America, 1900-----	933
#325.	Papal Knight John Pierpont Morgan (1837 – 1913), 1903-----	934
#326.	The Jesuit General’s American Vatican Banker, J. P. Morgan, 1912-----	935
#327.	Illuminatus John Davison Rockefeller, Sr. 1839 – 1937-----	936
#328.	John D. Rockefeller, Sr.; John D. Rockefeller, Jr. (1874 – 1960), 1920-----	936
#329.	Knight of Malta Thomas Fortune Ryan, 1851 – 1928-----	938
#330.	<u>Fra Ludovico Chigi della Rovere Albani, 1940s;</u> 76 th Grand Master of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta (SMOM), 1931 – 1951; Warlord of the Black Pope ’s Second Thirty Years’ War-----	939
#331.	Freemason and CFR Member Walter C. Teagle (1878 – 1962), 1935-----	940
#332.	Heinrich Himmler with I. G. Farben Officials at Auschwitz, 1941-----	940
#333.	German Knight of Malta Hermann Schmitz (1881 – 1960), 1947-----	941
#334.	Auschwitz Death Camps I, II, and III; I. G. Farben, Zone IV, 1944-----	941
#335.	The Black Pope ’s High-Level, Socialist-Communist Freemasons: Chinese Oriental Mass-Murderer Mao Zedong (1893 –1976); Black/Mulatto American W. E. B. Du Bois (1868 – 1963), 1959-----	942

#336.	Black Freemason Asa Philip Randolph (1889 – 1979) Shaking Hands With White Freemason President Lyndon B. Johnson, 1964-----	944
#337.	Morgan’s Henry P. Davison-----	945
#338.	Rockefeller’s Nelson Aldrich-----	945
#339.	Rockefeller Home on Jekyll Island, Georgia, 1913-----	945
#340.	Freemason John W. Davis (1873 – 1955), 1930s-----	946
#341.	Fascist Freemason Benito Mussolini in the Vatican, 1929-----	947
#342.	33 rd Degree Freemason Henry Ford and the Nazis, 1938-----	948
#343.	Freemasons Thomas W. Lamont and John P. Morgan, Jr., 1936-----	949
#344.	33 rd Degree Freemasons King George VI and J. P. Morgan, Jr., 1939-----	949
#345.	Masonic Gentile Bankers Hjalmar Schacht & Montagu Norman, 1938-----	950
#346.	Gentile Freemasons: the Duke of Windsor and Adolf Hitler, 1936-----	950
#347.	Gentile Freemason Edward Mandell House (1858 – 1938), 1920; Advisor to President Woodrow Wilson, 1913 – 1921-----	951
#348.	President Woodrow Wilson, Mrs. Wilson and Colonel House, 1917-----	952
#349.	New York Masonic Jewish Banker, Jacob H. Schiff (1847 – 1920), 1915-----	953
#350.	The Reparations Commission, Paris Peace Conference, 1919-----	953
#351.	Marshall Foch At Old North, Jesuit Georgetown University, 1919-----	954
#352.	Masonic Field Marshalls Ferdinand Foch and Sir Douglas Haig, 1919-----	955
#353.	General of the U.S. Armies, John J. “Black Jack” Pershing, 1920-----	955
#354.	Crown Prince Rupprecht and Kaiser Wilhelm II, 1916-----	956
#355.	Hindenburg, Wilhelm II and Ludendorff at Headquarters, 1917-----	957
#356.	Hitler and Associates on Trial for the Beer Hall Putsch, 1924-----	957
#357.	33 rd Degree Freemason Warren G. Harding (1865 – 1923), 1921-----	958
#358.	President Harding, “Doc” Sawyer, Christian, and Florence, 1923-----	960
#359.	The Black Pope’s Assassins At President Harding’s Funeral, 1923-----	960
#360.	Harry M. Daugherty (1860 – 1941) and Jess Smith, 1922-----	961
#361.	Masonic British General Allenby Entering Jerusalem , 1917-----	962
#362.	The Honorable Louis T. McFadden (1876 – 1936), 1920s-----	963
#363.	Freemasons FDR and Marriner S. Eccles, Fed Chairman, 1935-----	964
#364.	Knights of Malta William E. Simon and Gerald R. Ford, 1975-----	965
#365.	The Eccles Building, Fed Headquarters, Washington, D.C., 1989-----	966
#366.	The Black Pope’s Federal Reserve Bank, New York City, 2002-----	967
#367.	Federal Reserve Bank’s Gold Vault, New York City, 2000-----	968
#368.	Knight of Malta William J. McDonough, 2002-----	969
#369.	Knight of Malta Peter G. Peterson and Freemason Alan Greenspan, 2000-----	969
#370.	Knight of Malta Geoffrey T. Boisi, 2005-----	970
#371.	Knight of Malta Edward L. Hennessy, Jr., 2006-----	971
#372.	Knight of Malta Lachlan Reed, 2006-----	972
#373.	Knight of Malta Lachlan Reed, 2006-----	972
#374.	Papal Caesar JP II at the Capitol, Washington, D.C., 1995-----	973
#375.	Freemason King Edward VII and Kaiser Wilhelm II, 1907-----	998
#376.	Kaiser Wilhelm II Hohenzollern (1859 – 1941), 1907; Knight of Malta, Emperor of Germany, King of Prussia, 1888 – 1918-----	999
#377.	King George V Saxe-Coburg-Gotha (1865 – 1936), 1910; Knight of Malta, King of Great Britain and Ireland, 1910 – 1936; Defender of the Protestant Faith, Emperor of India-----	1000
#378.	Jesuit Pietro Tacchi-Venturi, 1930s; (Photo Unavailable)-----	1001

#379.	Bavarian German Jesuit Robert Leiber, 1930s; Confessor to Pope Pius XII (Photo Unavailable)-----	1001
#380.	<u>Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli (1876 – 1958), 1917;</u> Papal Nuncio to Germany, 1917 – 1929 Cardinal Secretary of State to Pope Pius XI, 1930 – 1939; Vatican Caesar and an Antichrist, Pope Pius XII, 1939 – 1958-----	1002
#381.	Wladimir Ledochowski; Twenty-Sixth Superior General of the Society of Jesus , 1915 – 1942-----	1003
#382.	The Jesuit “Long Black Line,” Wernersville, PA, 1930s-----	1004
#383.	The Jesuit Militia’s Nazi SS “Long Black Line,” Germany, 1930s-----	1005
#384.	Adolf Josef Lanz, “Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels” (1874 – 1954), 1910s-----	1006
#385.	Adolf Josef Lanz, “Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels” (1874 – 1954), 1910s-----	1006
#386.	Symbol of Liebenfels’ Sauvastika-Covered Nazi Crusader, 1930s-----	1007
#387.	Masonic Teutonic Knight & Austrian Crusader, Adolf Hitler, 1933-----	1008
#388.	German Holy Roman Emperor Frederick Barbarossa, 1189-----	1009
#389.	Orthodox Armenians Marched to a Massacre by Islamic Turks, 1915-----	1076
#390.	Masonic Racial Jew and Sunni Moslem Talaat Pasha, 1915-----	1077
#391.	Sheikh-ul-Islam, Spiritual Leader of Sunni Islam, Constantinople, 1914-----	1077
#392.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Felix E. Dzerzhinsky, 1920s-----	1081
#393.	Drafting the Drastic Terms of Surrender, Treaty of Versailles, 1919-----	1085
#394.	Moses Pinkeles; “Ignace Trebitsch-Lincoln” (1879 – 1945), 1920s-----	1091
#395.	CFR Pratt House, 58 East 68 th Street, New York City, 2000-----	1095
#396.	CFR Members and Students, Jesuit Georgetown University, 2000-----	1096
#397.	George Bernard Shaw with Joseph P. Kennedy, 1930s; Rome’s Socialist-Communist with Rome’s Cartel-Capitalist-----	1100
#398.	Papal Knights Joseph P. Kennedy and Winston Churchill, 1930s-----	1100
#399.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Vladimir Lenin and Josef Stalin, 1922-----	1103
#400.	English Knight of Malta Harry St. John “Abdullah” Philby, 1930s-----	1105
#401.	Masonic Wahhabi Moslem King Abdul Aziz Ibn Sa’ud, 1930s-----	1106
#402.	Abdullah Suleiman and Lloyd N. Hamilton, 1933-----	1106
#403.	The “Protector of Islam” with “the Sword of Islam,” Libya, 1937-----	1107
#404.	British Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist Herbert Samuel, 1921-----	1108
#405.	Islamic Freemason Hajj Amin al Husseini (1893 – 1974), 1920s; Grand Mufti of Jerusalem, 1921 – 1955-----	1108
#406.	The Pope’s Freemasons Amin al-Husseini and Hitler, Berlin, 1941-----	1109
#407.	Reichsfuehrer Himmler with the Mufti of Jerusalem, Berlin, 1943-----	1110
#408.	Himmler’s 13 th Waffen-SS Croatian Moslem Division, 1943-----	1111
#409.	Italian Fascist Dictator Benito Mussolini (1922 – 1943), 1932-----	1112
#410.	Fascist Catholic Dictators Mussolini and Hitler, Berlin, 1937-----	1112
#411.	Hoover’s American Relief Administration Aid to Lenin, 1922-----	1117
#412.	Jesuit General Ledochowski’s Lubyanka Prison, Moscow, 1925-----	1118
#413.	American Jesuit Walter J. Cizek (1904 – 1984), 1930-----	1119
#414.	American Jesuit Walter J. Cizek (1904 – 1984), 1980-----	1119
#415.	Dame of Malta Genevieve Brady, 1934-----	1120
#416.	Jesuits McCormick, General Janssens and Zacheus Maher, 1949-----	1120
#417.	Jesuit Walter J. Cizek at the Novitiate, Wernersville, PA, 1963-----	1121
#418.	The Black Pope Blesses Jesuit Walter J. Cizek’s Grave, 2000-----	1122
#419.	James Cardinal Gibbons with Admiral William S. Benson, 1920-----	1124
#420.	Soviet “Stalin Organ” Mounted on American Trucks, 1945-----	1127

#421.	Masonic Pan-German Thule Society Brings Forth Third Reich-----	1130
#422.	Hitler's Study Inside Reich Chancellery, Berlin, Germany, 1939-----	1131
#423.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Sir Anthony Eden (1897 – 1977), 1940s-----	1136
#424.	Knight of Malta John Jakob Raskob (1879 – 1950), 1930s-----	1136
#425.	Major General Smedley D. Butler (1881 – 1940) 1930s; Pennsylvania's Foremost Patriot and Military Commander—Ever!-----	1137
#426.	Francisco Franco Bahamonde (1892 – 1975), 1930s-----	1140
#427.	Crusaders “Der Fuehrer” Hitler and “El Caudillo” Franco, 1939-----	1141
#428.	NKVD Polish Massacre, Katyn Forest, Smolensk, Russia, 1943-----	1148
#429.	Franciscan Priest Miroslav Filipovitch in Ustashi Uniform, 1941-----	1150
#430.	Pius XII's Ustashi Murdering Orthodox Serb, Croatia, 1941-----	1150
#431.	Croatian Dictator Ante Pavelic and Franciscan Priests, 1941-----	1151
#432.	Sauvastika-Wearing Ustashi Plunder Jasenovac Victims, 1941-----	1151
#433.	Monsignor Jozef Tiso as Hitler's Guest in Berlin, 1939-----	1152
#434.	Protestant Anglican Cathedral, Coventry, England, 1940-----	1160
#435.	Mosaic of the Seal of the Society of Jesus, New York, 1929-----	1175
#436.	Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutor Monsignor Ludwig Kaas, 1930s-----	1176
#437.	Knight of Malta Franz von Papen (1879 – 1969), 1945-----	1176
#438.	The Papacy's Reich Concordat with Nazi Germany, 1933-----	1177
#439.	Apostolic Nuncio Cesare Orsenigo with Hitler, Berlin, 1936-----	1177
#440.	Nazi Rally at RC Church of Our Lady, Nuremberg, Bavaria, 1928-----	1178
#441.	Hitler at the “Church of Our Lady,” Nuremberg, Bavaria, 1934-----	1179
#442.	Ludwig Mueller, Hitler's Protestant “Bishop of the Reich,” 1933-----	1180
#443.	Hitler Greets Apostate Protestant Mueller, “Bishop of the Reich,” 1934-----	1180
#444.	Hitler Greets Unnamed Cardinal of Pope Pius XI, 1930s-----	1181
#445.	Reich Concordat: Knight of Malta Franz Von Papen, Rome, 1933-----	1181
#446.	Nazi Welcome for Berlin's New Roman Bishop, Sportpalast, 1935-----	1182
#447.	Emperor Constantine's Chi-Rho Cross; Pax Romana: Symbol of Rome's Universal Political World Empire-----	1183
#448.	Roman Bishops Giving Hitler Salute with Nazi Leaders, 1930s-----	1183
#449.	“God With Us” Belt Buckle, German Nazi Army, 1933 – 1945-----	1184
#450.	Pope Pius XII's Coadjutors, Priests and Bishops; Berlin, 1933-----	1184
#451.	Nazi-Protestant “German Christian (DC)” Church, 1933-----	1185
#452.	“German Christians:” Backbone of the Reich Church, Berlin, 1933-----	1186
#453.	Hitler with Nazi Elite Overseen by Papal Nuncio Orsenigo, 1930s-----	1187
#454.	Crusaders Hitler and Pavelic at the Berghof, Germany, 1941-----	1188
#455.	Zagreb Archbishop Stepinac (R) with Ustashi General, 1940s-----	1188
#456.	Croatian Dictator Ante Pavelic; Archbishop Stepinac, Zagreb, 1940s-----	1189
#457.	Father August Wilhelm Patin (Photo Unavailable)-----	1191
#458.	Father Albert Hartl, 1904 – 1982 (Photo Unavailable)-----	1191
#459.	SS/SD Nazi General Walter Schellenberg, 1940s-----	1192
#460.	SS/SD Walter Schellenberg At the Nuremberg Trials, 1945-----	1192
#461.	SS/SD Lt. General Reinhard Heydrich (1904 – 1942), 1930s-----	1193
#462.	SS/SD Lt. General Reinhard Heydrich (1904 – 1942), 1940s-----	1193
#463.	Knight of Malta Sir William S. Stephenson (1897 – 1989), 1950s-----	1194
#464.	Ex-Basilian (Jesuit-controlled) Charles E. Coughlin (1891 – 1979); Calling at FDR's White House Early in 1936-----	1195
#465.	Archbishop Spellman, Cardinal Pacelli, Jesuit Gannon, 1936-----	1196
#466.	Archbishop Francis Spellman in the Holy City, Jerusalem, 1943-----	1197

#467.	President Roosevelt with Archbishop Spellman, 1939-----	1198
#468.	Knight of Malta Joe Kennedy; 33 rd Degree Freemason FDR, 1937-----	1198
#469.	Knight of Malta Myron C. Taylor with Pope Pius XII, 1940s-----	1199
#470.	33 rd Degree Freemasons Churchill, FDR and Stalin at Yalta, 1945-----	1199
#471.	Papal Knight Harold Macmillan at the Vatican, 25 May 1945; British Minister Resident in the Mediterranean-----	1200
#472.	Papal Knights: Dulles, Eden and Churchill, London, 1954-----	1201
#473.	Joseph Ben-Matthias, alias “Flavius Josephus” (37 – 101), 80s-----	1263
#474.	“Jesus Christ,” Jesuit Novitiate, Wernersville, Pennsylvania, 1930s-----	1264
#475.	Jean-Baptiste Janssens; Twenty-Seventh Superior General of the Society of Jesus , 1946 – 1964-----	1265
#476.	Jesuit Priest Michael DeLisle Lyons (1901–1974), 1920s-----	1266
#477.	Jesuit Priest Michael DeLisle Lyons (1901–1974), 1940s-----	1266
#478.	Knight of Malta John J. McCloy (1895 – 1989), 1964-----	1267
#479.	Knight of Malta John J. McCloy (1895 – 1989), 1980-----	1267
#480.	Steel Baron Alfried Krupp with Hitler, Berlin, 1939-----	1268
#481.	SMOM Alfried Krupp on Trial at Nuremberg, 1947 – 1948-----	1268
#482.	<u>Pope Pius XII’s German Knights Behind Krupp and I. G. Farben:</u> SMOM Alfried Krupp von Bohlen und Halbach (1907 – 1967), 1960s-----	1269
#483.	SMOM Hermann Josef Abs (1901 – 1994), 1960s-----	1269
#484.	Gregory Peter XV Cardinal Agagianian, 1958; Patriarch of the Roman Catholic Armenian Church, USSR-----	1270
#485.	GRU General Prince Anton Vasilevich Turkul, 1956-----	1271
#486.	Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen, 1943-----	1272
#487.	Nazi Roman Catholic General Reinhard Gehlen, 1943-----	1272
#488.	Gehlen Reviews Vlasov’s Liberation Army, February, 1945-----	1273
#489.	SS/SD Lieutenant Heinz Felfe, 1940-----	1274
#490.	MI6/BND/KGB Heinz Felfe, 1963-----	1274
#491.	Major Zeev “Wolfgang” Lotz, Mossad/BND, Cairo, 1960s-----	1274
#492.	Nazi, CIA, and BND Knight of Malta Reinhard Gehlen, 1960s-----	1275
#493.	German-Austrian Jesuit Karl Rahner (1904 – 1984), 1970s-----	1276
#494.	Gehlen Org Pullach Compound, Pullach, Bavaria, 1946-----	1276
#495.	Roman Catholic Knight of Malta Konrad Adenauer (1876 – 1967); First Chancellor; Federal Republic of West Germany (1949 – 1963); Backed by Secretary of State Hans Globke, 1950s-----	1277
#496.	Jesuit Coadjutors Adolf Hitler and Martin Bormann, 1944-----	1278
#497.	Martin Bormann’s Son, Jesuit Priest Adolf Martin Bormann, 1950s-----	1279
#498.	Herr Sillip; Hitler’s Murdered Double, Berlin, May 2, 1945-----	1280
#499.	Heinrich Hitzinger; Himmler’s Double, Lüneberg, May 23, 1945-----	1281
#500.	<u>Inquisitional Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors, 1943:</u> <u>Reichsfuehrer SS General Heinrich Himmler (left)</u> “Jesuit General Ignatius Loyola” of the German Teutonic Order of the SS; <u>SS General and Himmler’s Chief of Staff, Karl Wolff (right)</u> “Assistant to the Jesuit General;” Pope Pius XII’s Inquisitor in Rome-----	1282
#501.	SS Generals (L-R): Franz Josef Huber; Arthur Nebe; Heinrich Himmler; Reinhard Heydrich; Heinrich Mueller; Gestapo HQ, Munich, 1939-----	1284
#502.	Pius XII’s Under Secretary of State Monsignor Montini (R), 1945-----	1285

#503.	Bishop of Aela, SMOM Luigi “Alois” Hudal (1885 – 1963), 1936-----	1286
#504.	Giuseppe Cardinal Siri (1906 – 1989), 1958; Archbishop of Genoa, Italy, 1946 – 1987-----	1287
#505.	Croatian Priest Krunoslav Draganovic, 1940s-----	1288
#506.	“Fuehrer” Hitler’s Ustashi Dictator, “Poglavnik” Ante Pavelic, 1940s-----	1288
#507.	Priests and Bishop of Institute of San Girolamo, Rome, 1950s-----	1289
#508.	Vatican Ratline Ending at the Port of Genoa, Italy, 1946-----	1289
#509.	Waffen-SS Senior Colonel Dr. Oskar Dirlewanger, 1943-----	1290
#510.	SS Dr. Josef Mengele, Auschwitz, 1943-----	1291
#511.	Dr. Josef Mengele, Buenos Aires, 1959-----	1291
#512.	SS General Martin Bormann, 1941-----	1292
#513.	Bormann in Exile, Italy, 1946-----	1292
#514.	SMOM/SS Franz Xaver Schwarz; Rudolf Hess; Adolf Hitler; 1930-----	1292
#515.	SS Lt. Col. Adolf Eichmann (Collaborator)-----	1293
#516.	SS Lt. Col. Kurt Becher (Collaborator)-----	1293
#517.	(Labor) Zionist Rudolph Kastner (Collaborator) Collaborators in the Deportation of Hungarian Jews, 1944-----	1293
#518.	Nazi SS/SD Lt. Nikolaus “Klaus” Barbie, 1930s-----	1294
#519.	Nikolaus “Klaus” Barbie (1913 – 1991), 1987-----	1294
#520.	Nazi SS Captain Franz Paul Stangl, 1940s-----	1295
#521.	Franz Paul Stangl (1908 – 1971), 1970-----	1295
#522.	Monument to Belarus SS Division, South River, New Jersey, 1974-----	1296
#523.	Army Captain John M. Birch; General Claire Lee Chennault, 1945-----	1297
#524.	The Black Pope’s Assassins Of President John F. Kennedy, 1969; Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles, Knight of Malta James J. Angleton, Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist David Ben-Gurion-----	1298
#525.	Masonic False Messiah Shabtai Tzvi (1626 –1676), 1666-----	1300
#526.	Knight of Malta Canon Edward N. West, New York City, 1978-----	1301
#527.	Russian Lt. General Andrei A. Vlasov (1900 – 1946), 1945-----	1302
#528.	German Field Marshal Erwin J. E. Rommel (1891 – 1944), 1942-----	1303
#529.	(Rommel); Commander-in-Chief, Deutsches Afrika Korps, 1941-----	1303
#530.	Polish General Wladyslaw Sikorski (1881 – 1943), 1940; Prime Minister, Polish Government in Exile, London, 1939 – 1943-----	1304
#531.	American General George S. Patton, Jr., (1885 – 1945), 1945-----	1305
#532.	Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto (1884 – 1943), 1941-----	1306
#533.	Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto (1884 – 1943), 1939; Commander-in-Chief, Combined Fleet, 1941 – 1943-----	1306
#534.	French Admiral Jean Francois Darlan (1881 – 1942), 1940; Admiral of the Fleet, 1939 – 1942-----	1308
#535.	Funeral of Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor Josef Stalin, Moscow, 1953-----	1309
#536.	Knight of Malta Field Marshall Sir Harold Alexander, 1945-----	1310
#537.	CFR/Freemason George C. Marshall; SMOM Frank Capra, 1945-----	1311
#538.	Archbishop Spellman, Military Vicar, US Forces, Europe, 1940s-----	1312
#539.	Cardinal Spellman, Seoul, South Korea, 1952-----	1312
#540.	Cardinal Spellman and President Truman, New York City, 1948-----	1313
#541.	Cardinal Spellman and General Chiang Kai-shek, Formosa, 1952-----	1314
#542.	Cardinal Spellman and General MacArthur, New York City, 1951-----	1315
#543.	SMOMs Dulles, Bohlen and Eisenhower, Geneva Conference, 1954-----	1316
#544.	President Eisenhower and Cardinal Spellman, New York City, 1954-----	1317

#545.	Cardinal Spellman, President Eisenhower and Cardinals, NYC, 1960-----	1317
#546.	Cardinal Spellman and President Roosevelt, NYC, 1940-----	1318
#547.	Cardinal Spellman and Ex-PM Winston Churchill, NYC, 1946-----	1318
#548.	Pope Pius XII Greeting Cardinal Spellman at the Vatican, 1953-----	1319
#549.	Cardinal Spellman, Vietnamese President Ngo Dinh Diem; Knight of Malta and Press Lord Henry R. Luce, 1960-----	1332
#550.	General Creighton W. Abrams with Jesuit Dan Lyons; Commander of American Forces in Vietnam, 1968 – 1972-----	1333
#551.	“Spelly’s War” in Vietnam, 1965-----	1334
#552.	Francis Cardinal Spellman Visiting American Troops Around the World During Peacetime and Wartime, 1960s-----	1334
#553.	Cardinal Spellman with Cardinal Ruffini, NYC, 1956-----	1335
#554.	Rome’s Kingdom of Jerusalem (Bottom Center), 1099-----	1344
#555.	The Dome of the Rock, Jerusalem, 1990s-----	1345
#556.	Model; Third Hebrew Temple Yet Future, Jerusalem-----	1345
#557.	<u>Knight of Malta Allen W. Dulles (1893 – 1969), 1963;</u> CFR Secretary, 1933 – 44; CFR Vice President, 1944 – 46; CFR President, 1946 – 50; Director, Central Intelligence Agency, 1953 - 1961-----	1359
#558.	Captain Heinrich F. Lorenz and Castro, Havana Harbor, 1959-----	1360
#559.	Captain Lorenz’s German Luxury Liner, M.S. Berlin, 1950s-----	1360
#560.	Marita Lorenz with Jesuit Coadjutor Fidel Castro, Havana, 1960-----	1361
#561.	The CFR’s Brothers Bundy, McGeorge and William P., 1963-----	1362
#562.	CIA Agent E. Howard Hunt and Cuban Manuel Artime, 1970s-----	1362
#563.	Fidel Castro with SMOM Grand Master Andrew Bertie, 1980s-----	1363
#564.	The Condemned CF-105 Avro Arrow, Ontario, Canada, 1958-----	1364
#565.	33 rd Degree Freemason John Diefenbaker (1895 – 1979), 1960; Potentate of Tunis Temple, Ottawa, Canada; 13 th Prime Minister of Canada, 1957 – 1963; Destroyer of the CF-105 Avro Arrow Jet Fighter, 1959-----	1365
#566.	Pope John XXIII Receiving Cardinal Spellman, Rome, 1958-----	1369
#567.	Freemasonic Pope Paul VI’s Coronation, 1963-----	1370
#568.	Second Vatican Council, Rome (1962 – 1965), 1963-----	1370
#569.	North Vietnamese Roman Catholics Going South, 1955-----	1371
#570.	Masonic President Lyndon Johnson serving Masonic Pope Paul VI, “The Governor of the World,” 1965-----	1372
#571.	President Lyndon Johnson at the Funeral of his American Master, Knight of Columbus Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1967-----	1372
#572.	Jesuit Matteo Ricci, Father of Communist China, 1583/1983-----	1373
#573.	Inauguration of President Kennedy, Washington, D.C., 1961-----	1405
#574.	Knight of Malta Thomas Kiely Gorman (1892 – 1980), 1950s; Bishop of Dallas-Fort Worth, Texas, 1954 – 1969-----	1406
#575.	Roman Priest Oscar L. Huber, Parkland Hospital, Dallas, 1963-----	1407
#576.	Masonic Papal Knight Haroldson L. Hunt (1889 – 1974), 1960s-----	1408
#577.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor H. L. Hunt, Dallas, Texas, 1960s-----	1408
#578.	Texas Oil Tycoons: Freemasons Clint Murchison, Sr. (1895 – 1969); (Clint’s Gun Bearer); Sid W. Richardson (1891 – 1959), 1950s-----	1409
#579.	LBJ’s Roman Catholic Mistress, Madeleine Duncan Brown, 1998-----	1410
#580.	Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Johnson and Hoover, 1964-----	1411

- #581. **Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors: Gerald R. Ford; Earl Warren; Lyndon B. Johnson; Washington, D.C., 1964----- 1411**
- #582. **Masonic Seal of Earl Warren, 1960s-----1412**
- #583. **Earl Warren (Center); Grand Master, California Masons, 1935-----1412**
- #584. **Apostate Protestant Earl Warren (1891 – 1974), 1960s; Attorney General of California, 1939 – 1943; Governor of California, 1943 – 1953; United States Supreme Court Chief Justice, 1953 – 1969-----1413**
- #585. **Mafia Dons Carlos Marcello and Santo Trafficante, Jr., 1960s-----1414**
- #586. **Dallas Mafia Don Joseph Civello----- 1414**
- #587. **Mafioso Jack Ruby, 1963----- 1414**
- #588. **Knight of Malta J. Peter Grace, Jr. (1913 – 1995), 1940s----- 1415**
- #589. **Knight of Malta J. Peter Grace, Jr. (1913 – 1995), 1970s----- 1415**
- #590. **Knight of Malta Robert A. Maheu (1918 – Present), 1968----- 1416**
- #591. **Knight of Malta Edward Bennett Williams (1920 – 1988), 1960s----- 1417**
- #592. **SMOM (Knight of Malta) Elmer Holmes Bobst, 1970s-----1418**
- #593. **SMOM (Knight of Malta) Richard Vincent Allen, 1980s----- 1418**
- #594. **Gov. Reagan; V. Pres. Nixon; Bohemian Grove, California, 1967----- 1418**
- #595. **Jewish 33rd Degree Freemason Arlen Specter (1930 – Present), 1964; Cover-up Assistant U.S. Attorney, Warren Commission, 1964-----1419**
- #596. **Jewish 33rd Degree Freemason Arlen Specter (1930 – Present), 1980s----- 1419**
- #597. **Knight of Columbus John F. Kennedy; 33rd Degree Freemason Allen W. Dulles; Knight of Malta John A. McCone, 1962----- 1442**
- #598. **USAF Major General Edward G. Lansdale (1908 – 1987), 1963----- 1443**
- #599. **Lt. General Joseph Francis Carroll (1910 – 1991), 1960s; Knight of Malta; Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor; Chief of Staff, United States Air Forces in Europe (USAFE), 1959 – 1960; Inspector General, U.S. Air Force, Pentagon, 1960 – 1961; Director, Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), Pentagon, 1961 – 1969----- 1444**
- #600. **Lt. General Vernon A. Walters (1917 – 2002), 1970s; Knight of Malta; Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor; Deputy Director, Central Intelligence Agency, 1972 – 1976; Aide to 7 Presidents; Reagan’s Ambassador-at-Large, 1981 – 1985; President Reagan’s Ambassador to the United Nations, 1985 – 1988; President George H. W. Bush’s Ambassador to Germany, 1988 – 1991----- 1445**
- #601. **JFK with Anti-Castro Cuban Brigade, Miami, December 29, 1962----- 1446**
- #602. **Israeli Monument to Knight of Malta/CIA James J. Angleton, 1998----- 1447**
- #603. **President Kennedy Seeking to End the Pope’s Cold War, 1962----- 1448**
- #604. **U.S. Troops to be Out of Vietnam by End of 1965, Oct. 4, 1963----- 1449**
- #605. **General Taylor, Sec. of Defense McNamara, JFK, Oct. 2, 1963----- 1449**
- #606. **Jesuit Priest John LaFarge (1880 – 1963), 1938; Father of the Black American Socialist Civil Rights Movement----- 1450**
- #607. **Cardinal Spellman with Advisor, Jesuit John LaFarge, 1960-----1451**
- #608. **Freemason A. Philip Randolph with Jesuit Priest John LaFarge, 1960-----1452**
- #609. **Randolph with President Kennedy At the White House, 1963----- 1453**
- #610. **A. Philip Randolph and President Johnson at the White House, 1965----- 1454**
- #611. **A. Philip Randolph (2R) Leading Black Civil Rights Leaders, 1964-----1454**

#612.	Socialist Martin King with his White Master, Pope Paul VI, 1964-----	1455
#613.	Randolph With Pro-Nazi President Johnson, White House, 1966-----	1456
#614.	Randolph with Masonic NY Governor, Nelson A. Rockefeller, 1969-----	1457
#615.	Dealey Plaza, Dallas, 1963-----	1491
#616.	Dealey Plaza Buildings: Multiple Snipers' Nests, Dallas, 1963-----	1492
#617.	Abraham Zapruder (with Zoomatic movie camera), 1963-----	1493
#618.	32 nd Degree Jewish Freemason Abraham Zapruder, 1963-----	1493
#619.	JFK Throat and Back Shots Received in Limousine-----	1494
#620.	JFK: Stare of Death photograph (F1), Bethesda Naval Hospital-----	1495
#621.	JFK: The Back photograph (F5), Bethesda Naval Hospital-----	1495
#622.	Zapruder Frame 312: Driver Aiming at JFK, Dallas, 1963-----	1496
#623.	Frame 313: Impact, Two Simultaneous Head Shots, Dallas, 1963-----	1496
#624.	Zapruder Full Frame 312: Mary Moorman (Far Left), Dallas, 1963-----	1497
#625.	Zapruder Full Frame 313: Mary Moorman (Far Left), Dallas, 1963-----	1497
#626.	Oswald In Doorway at Texas School Book Depository, Dallas, 1963-----	1498
#627.	FBI/CIA Lee Harvey Oswald Under Arrest, Dallas, 1963-----	1498
#628.	General Lansdale Passing "Three Tramps," Dallas, Nov. 22, 1963 (1)-----	1499
#629.	General Lansdale Passing "Three Tramps," Dallas, Nov. 22, 1963 (2)-----	1499
#630.	Jack Ruby "Shooting" Lee Harvey Oswald, Dallas, 1963-----	1500
#631.	CIA/FBI Oswald After Being "Shot" by Mob/FBI Ruby, Dallas, 1963-----	1501
#632.	David Ferrie; CIA/FBI Asset, Mafioso (1918 – 1967), 1962-----	1502
#633.	Jesuit Coadjutor Ferrie with Oswald, Civil Air Patrol (CAP), 1955-----	1503
#634.	Mafioso Filippo Sacco, alias Johnny Roselli, 1960s-----	1504
#635.	Mafioso Filippo Sacco, alias Johnny Roselli, 1970s-----	1504
#636.	Storm Sewer, Elm Street, Dallas, Texas, 1963-----	1505
#637.	Storm Sewer, Elm Street, Dallas, Texas, 1990s-----	1505
#638.	View From the "Sniper's Nest," Sixth Floor, TSBD, Dallas, 1964-----	1506
#639.	House Select Committee on Assassinations Drawing, Dallas, 1979-----	1507
#640.	Discovery of a Bloody .45 Slug, Dealey Plaza, Dallas, 1963-----	1508
#641.	Dallas Deputy Sheriff Roger D. Craig, 1974-----	1509
#642.	Assassin William Greer Shooting Kennedy, Dallas, 1963-----	1510
#643.	Driver Blotted Out; The Marie Muchmore Film, Dallas, 1963-----	1511
#644.	Frontal Headshot Trajectory Through JFK, Dallas, 1963-----	1512
#645.	Occupants; Presidential Limousine and Follow-up, Dallas, 1963-----	1513
#646.	SSA George Hickey; Rear Right, Follow-up Vehicle, Dallas, 1963-----	1514
#647.	Colt AR-15: Weapon Used by SSA George Hickey, 1963-----	1515
#648.	SSA George W. Hickey, Jr., with AR-15; Follow-up Vehicle, 1963-----	1515
#649.	Presidential Candidates Kennedy and Nixon, Cardinal Spellman, 1960-----	1516
#650.	The Murderers of President Kennedy at the Waldorf-Astoria, 1963-----	1516
#651.	US Army Major; Knight of Malta Clay L. Shaw (1913 – 1974), 1967; CIA Agent; Managing Director, New Orleans International Trade Mart---	1517
#652.	Knight of Malta Clay L. Shaw Arrested in New Orleans, 1967-----	1517
#653.	CIA Industrialist (Permindex Director) Clay Shaw-----	1518
#654.	CIA Ex- (Roman Catholic) Priest David Ferrie, 1962-63-----	1518
#655.	Unknown; Ferrie; Shaw; Unknown; New Orleans, 1962-1963-----	1518
#656.	Knights of Malta James R. Phelan and Clay L. Shaw, 1963-----	1519
#657.	Knight of Malta Louis M. Bloomfield (1910 – 1984), 1950s-----	1520
#658.	Knight of Malta Louis M. Bloomfield (1910 – 1984), 1980s-----	1520

#659.	Knight of Malta Louis M. Bloomfield; Knight of Malta Bernard Bloomfield; 33 rd Degree Freemason David Ben-Gurion, 1949-----	1521
#660.	Knight of Malta George DeMohrenschildt (1911 – 1977), 1964-----	1522
#661.	Boss of Bosses, Mafioso Sam Giancana (1908 – 1975), 1970s-----	1523
#662.	John Cardinal Cody (1907 – 1982), 1970s-----	1523
#663.	CFR/CIA Knight of Malta William F. Buckley, Jr., 1967-----	1524
#664.	SMOM William F. Buckley, Jr., and Family, Sharon, Conn., 1960s-----	1525
#665.	E. Howard Hunt, Jr. (1918 – Present), 1972; CIA Officer, Consultant to the Nixon White House-----	1526
#666.	Charles W. Colson (1931 – Present), 1972; Special Counsel to President Richard M. Nixon-----	1526
#667.	“Grovers” Governor Ronald Reagan and Edwin W. Pauley, 1967-----	1527
#668.	CIA Alexander M. Haig, Jr. and KGB Henry A. Kissinger, 1972-----	1528
#669.	English Knight of Malta Kim Philby (1912 – 1988), 1963-----	1529
#670.	Knight of Malta James Jesus Angleton (1918 – 1987), 1975; Chief of Counterintelligence, CIA, MI6, KGB, SDECE, Mossad-----	1529
#671.	Francis Cardinal Spellman Officiating in Rome, 1963-----	1530
#672.	Francis Cardinal Spellman in Rome, November, 1963-----	1531
#673.	Secret Service Agents Clint Hill, Roy Kellerman and William Greer; Cardinal Spellman’s SSA Assassins of President Kennedy, 1964-----	1535
#674.	Knight of Malta Cartha D. DeLoach (1920 – Present), 1960s-----	1536
#675.	(Retired) FBI Asst. Dir. SMOM Cartha D. “Deke” DeLoach, 1995-----	1536
#676.	Conspirators: Masonic President Lyndon Johnson and FBI Assistant Director Knight of Malta Cartha D. DeLoach, White House, 1964-----	1536
#677.	FBI Asst. Dir. Cartha DeLoach; Atty. Gen. Ramsey Clark, 1970s-----	1537
#678.	SMOM Cartha DeLoach; Freemason Newt Gingrich, 1980s-----	1537
#679.	Knight of Malta James Joseph Rowley (1908 – 1992), 1950s; Agent; Federal Bureau of Investigation, 1936 – 1938 Agent; Secret Service, 1938 – 1961; Director, 1961 – 1973-----	1538
#680.	Roman Catholic Secret Service Director, James J. Rowley, 1964-----	1538
#681.	Jesuit Francis J. Rowley (Photo Unavailable)-----	1539
#682.	Jesuit Daniel J. Power (Photo Unavailable)-----	1539
#683.	Jesuit John Courtney Murray, 1960s-----	1570
#684.	President Kennedy with his Assassin, SMOM Henry R. Luce, 1962-----	1570
#685.	33 rd Degree Freemason Chief Justice Earl Warren, 1963-----	1571
#686.	Freemasonic Vice President Lyndon B. Johnson, 1963-----	1571
#687.	Nazi Cold Warriors: Chancellor Adenauer; Senator Johnson, 1950s-----	1572
#688.	Chancellor Adenauer at Vice President Johnson’s Ranch, 1961-----	1572
#689.	President Kennedy; VP Johnson; Mrs. Johnson, Texas, 1963-----	1573
#690.	LBJ Sworn in as President of the United States, Dallas, 1963-----	1574
#691.	Kennedys Robert, Caroline, Jackie, John, Jr., Washington, D.C., 1963-----	1575
#692.	Kennedys Approaching Cardinal Cushing, Washington, D.C., 1963-----	1576
#693.	Polish Prince and Princess Radziwill, Washington, D.C., 1963-----	1577
#694.	LBJ and Lady Bird, St. Matthews Cathedral, Washington, 1963-----	1578
#695.	Robert Kennedy Confronts LBJ at the White House, 1963-----	1578
#696.	German-Roman Priest Wunibald Willibald Schneider, 1960s-----	1579
#697.	St. Francis Xavier Catholic Church, Stonewall, Texas, 1960s-----	1579
#698.	Priest Schneider and President Johnson, Fredericksburg, Texas, 1965-----	1580

#699.	Priest Schneider and Luci Johnson Nugent, Stonewall, Texas, 1976-----	1581
#700.	Priest Schneider; Evangelist Graham; LBJ's Funeral, Texas, 1973-----	1582
#701.	House Majority Leader Thomas Hale Boggs, Sr., (1914 – 1972), 1964-----	1583
#702.	President Johnson's Cover-up Warren Commission, Aug. 14, 1964-----	1583
#703.	Corinne "Lindy" Claiborne Boggs (1916 – Present), 1970s; Roman Catholic Louisiana Congresswoman, 1973 – 1991; Dame: Military and Hospitalier Order of St. Lazarus of Jerusalem; Dame: Sovereign Military Hospitaller Order of St. John of Jerusalem of Rhodes and of Malta-----	1584
#704.	Papal Knights Clay L. Shaw and Dr. E. W. Alton Ochsner, 1960s-----	1585
#705.	U.S. Senator Thomas J. Dodd (1907 – 1971), 1960s-----	1586
#706.	U. S. Senator Christopher J. Dodd (1944 – Present), 2006; Father and Son; Roman Catholic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors-----	1586
#707.	Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor G. Robert Blakey, 2006-----	1587
#708.	Chief Council and CIA Asset G. Robert Blakey; HSCA, 1977-1979-----	1587
#709.	Priest Theodore M. Hesburgh, C.S.C. (1917 – Present), 1980s; President Emeritus, Notre Dame University, South Bend, Indiana-----	1588
#710.	Jesuit Father Under Extreme Oath, Edward B. Bunn, 1964-----	1589
#711.	Dame and Knight of Malta, Clare and Henry Luce, 1960s-----	1590
#712.	Billionaire Socialite Clare Boothe Luce, 1976-----	1590
#713.	Brother Oliver Stone, S.J.; Brother Fidel Castro, S.J., 2002-----	1591
#714.	James Rothstein (1941 – Present), 2006; Roman Catholic New York City Police Detective, 1965 – 1980 Personally Knew SMOMs Cardinal Spellman and J. Peter Grace, Jr.----	1592
#715.	Roman Catholic CIA Assassin Frank "Sturgis" Fiorini, 1960s-----	1592
#716.	Roman Catholic CIA Assassin Marita Lorenz, 1977-----	1592
#717.	SMOM Terence Cardinal Cooke (1921 – 1983), 1969-----	1594
#718.	President Kennedy with Pro-Nazi Pope Paul VI, Rome, 1961-----	1595
#719.	Knight of Malta Prescott Bush, Jr.; Knight of Malta/33° George H. W. Bush, 1990s-----	1596
#720.	Grand Master Fra Angelo de Mojana di Cologna, Malta, 1960s; 77 th Grand Master, Sovereign Military Order of Malta, 1962 – 1988-----	1597
#721.	Knight of Malta Lee A. Iacocca (1924 – Present), 1965; General Manager, Dearborn Division, Ford Motor Company, 1960 – 1970-----	1604
#722.	Papal Knight Thomas "Tip" O'Neill behind JFK, 1959-----	1605
#723.	Jesuit Dr. John McLaughlin (1927 – Present), 1973-----	1625
#724.	U.S. Congressman: Jesuit Priest Robert F. Drinan, 1973-----	1625
#725.	Knight of Malta William J. Casey, 1913 – 1987-----	1626
#726.	William J. Casey with Fordham University Jesuits, 1950s-----	1626
#727.	President Nixon, SEC Commissioner Casey and Wife; Judge Sirica, 1971-----	1627
#728.	President Ronald Reagan; CIA Director William J. Casey, 1985-----	1627
#729.	CIA Director William J. Casey; KGB Officer Arkady Shevchenko-----	1628
#730.	Rome's U.S.-based KGB Officer Vitaly Yurchenko, 1985-----	1628
#731.	Reagan with "October Surprise" Boss, William J. Casey, 1980-----	1629
#732.	Reagan Consents to the Illegal Arming of Iraq, White House, 1985-----	1630
#733.	Jordan's King Hussein with President Bush, Maine, 1990-----	1630

- #734. CFR/Edward Stettinius; Anthony Eden; Harry Hopkins, Malta, 1945----- 1631
- #735. Freemasons Mikhail Gorbachev & George H. W. Bush, Malta, 1989----- 1631
- #736. Archbishop of New York, Edward Cardinal Egan, New York, 2000----- 1632
- #737. George W. Bush; Edward Cardinal Egan; and Al Gore, 2000----- 1632
- #738. American Bush Royal Family at the Funeral of JPPII, 2006----- 1633
- #739. Jesuit Provincial Thomas H. Smolich, 2002;
California Province of the *Society of Jesus*----- 1652
- #740. Judyth Vary Baker, 2000----- 1653
- #741. Cancer Researcher Judyth Vary Baker, 1962----- 1653
- #742. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Dr. Robert C. Gallo, 1990s----- 1654
- #743. Mary Robinson, President of Ireland;
Professed Jesuit Joseph A. O'Hare, CFR Presider and
President of Fordham University, 1994----- 1655
- #744. Treasonous, Jesuit-controlled, CFR Advisors, 1999:
Masonic Cyrus R. Vance, former Secretary of State;
Masonic/Knight of Malta Henry A. Kissinger,
former Secretary of State;
Masonic/Knight of Malta David Rockefeller, CFR Presider;
the *Black Pope's* American International Banker
who Replaced J. P. Morgan----- 1655
- #745. Masonic Protestant Skull and Bones President George W. Bush,
Holding Hands with Masonic Islamic Saudi Crown Prince
Abdullah bin Abdul Aziz, France, 2003----- 1674
- #746. President Bush with Prince Bandar, Crawford, Texas, 2002----- 1675
- #747. Knight of Malta John C. Gannon (1944 – Present), 2000----- 1676
- #748. Former KGB/SVR Director,
Yevgeny M. Primakov (1929 – Present), 2000----- 1677
- #749. Former (East German) SSD/Stasi Director,
Jewish Marcus Wolf (1923 – 2006), 2000----- 1677
- #750. Secretary; Dept. of Homeland Security,
Jewish SMOM Michael Chertoff, 2006----- 1677
- #751. Professor of Law; Georgetown University, Viet D. Dinh, 2006
(Chertoff and Dinh; Authors of the Fascist Patriot Acts)----- 1677
- #752. Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 1995
Twenty-Ninth Superior General of the *Society of Jesus*,
1983 – Present, with his Criminal,
Seven-Member, Cosmopolitan General Council----- 1678
- #753. *The Black Pope*, Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, 2000----- 1679
- #754. Pope Paul VI and Francis Cardinal Spellman, 1965----- 1699
- #755. Pope Paul VI; Francis Cardinal Spellman;
Jacqueline Kennedy; 1965----- 1700
- #756. Masons Pope Paul VI and President Lyndon Baines Johnson, 1965----- 1701
- #757. John Fitzgerald Kennedy, 1917 – 1963;
Thirty-Fifth President of the United States of America,
1961 – 1963----- 1702
- #758. John F. Kennedy, Jr., 1963----- 1703
- #759. Barry Chamish, 2000; Author,
Revisionist Zionist Jew, Israeli Patriot----- 1828
- #760. Leo Lyon Zagami, 2006; Italian Noble, Moslem,
Ex-Illuminatus, Ex-P2 33rd Degree Freemason----- 1829

“The very word secrecy is repugnant in a free and open society. And we are, as a people, inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today there is little value in ensuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That, I do not intend to permit to the extent that it’s in my control. . . .

Our way of life is under attack. Those who make themselves our enemy are advancing around the globe. The survival of our friends is in danger. And yet no war has been declared; no borders have been crossed by marching troops; no missiles have been fired. . . .

If you are awaiting a finding of “clear and present danger,” then I can only say that the danger has never been more clear and its presence has never been more imminent. . . . For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence; on infiltration instead of invasion; on subversion instead of elections; on intimidation instead of free choice; on guerillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations. Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned; no rumor is printed; no secret is revealed. It conducts the Cold War, in short, with a wartime discipline no democracy would ever hope or wish to match. . . . this is a time of peace and peril which knows no precedent in history.” ^{86}

[Emphasis added]

**John F. Kennedy; April 27, 1961
35th President of the United States
18th Commander-in-Chief
14th Amendment American Empire
Before the American Newspaper
Publishers Association
*The President and the Press***

Vatican Assassins:
“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

Volume I

BLOCK I — 1534 – 1773**The Jesuits,**

***Created by Loyola (1534) and Sanctioned by Paul III (1540),
In Seeking to Destroy the Protestant Reformation and
Restore the Dark Ages with “The White Pope” Exercising His
Temporal Power as the Universal Monarch of the World,***

Authored the Twenty-Five Sessions of the Council of Trent (1545-1563), and Established Themselves as the Confessors and Advisors of the Monarchs of Europe, Promoting Absolute Monarchical Despotisms through which they Ignited Monstrous Wars, Characterized by Pitiless Massacres of Protestants and Innocents, such as:

- **The Dutch Revolution** 1568 - 1648,
- **The Thirty Years’ War** 1618 - 1648,
- **The Puritan Revolution** 1644 - 1653,
- **The Seven Years’ (French Indian) War** 1754 - 1763,

While Oppressing and Weakening the Peoples of the Nations and the Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Race with the “Holy Office of the Inquisition,” Aided by the Knights of Malta, and later, Scottish Rite Freemasonry, from 1540 to 1773.

“The Roman Catholics have not only the right, but it is their duty to kill heretics [*evidenced*] that the following law was among those promulgated [*expounded*] by **St. Thomas [Aquinas in his *Summa Theologica*, II-II, Q. 11, A. 3, 4]** as one of the present and unchangeable laws of the Church of Rome:

‘ . . . they [*heretics*] deserve not only to be separated from the Church by excommunication, but also to be severed from the world by death. . . . much more reason is there for heretics, as soon as they are convicted of heresy, to be not only excommunicated but even put to death. . . . after the first and second admonition, . . . if he [*the heretic*] is yet stubborn . . . [*the Church*] . . . by excommunicating him and separating him from the Church, delivers him to the secular tribunal to be exterminated thereby from the world by death.’

Every heretic and Protestant is condemned to death, and every oath of allegiance to a government which is Protestant or heretic is abrogated by the [**Fourth Council of Lateran**, held in 1215 [*by the demon-Pope Innocent III*].” ¹

Chapter 1

The Jesuits — 1534 – 1540

Their Purpose and Oath

Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

The Jesuit General and Absolutism; “Communism of Celibates”

Regicide, Revolution and Counter-Reformation

Ignatius Loyola, the First Luciferian Zionist; His Quest For Jerusalem

*The Spaniard would be
of noble birth,
Who with His Order
Would rule the Earth.*

*The shout of its General
to each man,
“Restore the age
of Hildebrand!”*

*The Pope’s two swords
were through this One,
Unsheathed by Satan
Against God’s Son.*

The Jerusalem Temple:

*His heart’s desire!
There to place the risen Pope,
the world He’ll fire.*

*What is His name
that we may know,
Who broke our hearts
with wars of woe?*

*Ah, we’ll whisper
in your ear,
That dreaded Name
of yesteryear.*

*“Ignatius Loyola”
you’ve heard before?
Ne’er forget!
Evermore!*

The Author

“The nobility and populace must, by all methods, be persuaded into a belief that the Society was instituted by the particular direction of divine providence, according to the prophecies of the abbot *Jachim*, that by this means the church, though depressed by the attempts of heretics, may be raised again to its primitive luster.” {1}

Ignatius Loyola, 1540
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

“[*The*] brotherhood of Loyola. . . . for liberal institutions and civil and religious freedom have no greater enemies than that cunning fraternity; while it is equally true, that although the Jesuits are dreaded and detested knaves, there are few who are thoroughly acquainted with their eventful history, and with all those arts by which the fathers have earned for themselves a disgraceful celebrity. . . .

Their country is Rome; their sovereign the Pope; their laws the commands of their General . . . England they consider an accursed land; Englishmen heretics whom they are under an obligation to combat. I cannot too much impress on the minds of my readers that the Jesuits, by their very calling, by the very essence of their institution, are bound to seek, by every means, right or wrong, the destruction of Protestantism. This is the condition of their existence, the duty they must fulfill, or cease to be Jesuits.” {2}

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

“I swear to erect the throne and the altar upon the bones of the infamous Liberals, and to exterminate them one by one, without being moved by the clamors of children, old men and women!” {3}

Gian Cardinal Albani, 1590
Jesuit Coadjutor

“**Martin Luther . . . was a lost apostate, a thief, a robber, a filthy sow, and a senseless beast, the Devil’s boon companion.**” {4}
 [Emphasis added]

Conrad Better, 1610
German Jesuit

“The term ‘Jesuit’ has become synonymous with terms like deceit, chicanery, infiltration, intrigue, subversion . . . many organized Jesuits have been justly described as treacherous, traitorous workers, seducing many in the service of the Roman Pontiff away from national allegiance . . . ‘The profligate, the cunning, the daring, and all similar members of this motley sect, with their general and the host of his spies crawling like frogs, and flying like the locusts of Egypt all over the land, were fully initiated into the secrets of their ‘instructions’, and they acted on them every day, hence the horrid works of their footsteps of pollution and blood.’ ” {5}

Jonas E. C. Shepherd, 1987
General Secretary,
Canadian Protestant League,
The Babington Plot

[Shepherd investigated and confirmed that Alberto Rivera was indeed an ex-Jesuit. Rivera, during his nearly twenty-year ministry before his death, was neither sued by the Papacy for claiming to be an ex-Jesuit formerly under Extreme Oath, nor was he prosecuted by the government of the United States for publicly claiming to have participated in the 1963 assassination of President John F. Kennedy. Why not? Further, in November of 1989, Rivera challenged Calgary Bishop Paul O’ Byrne to a debate as a result of the Bishop’s attack against Rivera and his AIC ministry. The Bishop, seeking to ban all of Rivera’s materials (Chick Publications) from Canada, refused the challenge. At the time, Canada was under the control of the Order, the late Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Pierre Trudeau being the Prime Minister.]

“The General is the true Pope of the Company of Jesus, and the plan of this institute is to destroy all authority, and all government, having concentrated all in its society. This ambitious Company is a nation, a power apart germinating in the loins of all others, changing their substance and surmounting their ruins.” {6}

Riquet, 1762
Member, French Parliament

“In Roman Catholic circles it is well known that the Black Pope is the term used for the General of the Jesuits. As the Pope is always robed in white, and the General in black, the contrast is obvious. But those Romanists who do not greatly love the Jesuits, and their number is not limited, use the term as indicating that the Black Pope rules the White Pope . . . even while the former is obligated to make, at least, a show of submission to the latter.” {7}
 [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The Black Pope

“ ‘The power of the General shall be so unlimited that should he deem it necessary for the honour of God, he shall even be able to send back, or in other directions, those who have come direct from the Popes.’ ” {8}

Ignatius Loyola, 1540
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Constitutions

“But not only is all friendly communication forbidden to the Jesuit but he is also placed under constant espionage. He is never permitted to walk about alone, but, whether in the house or out of doors, is always accompanied by *two* of his brethren—‘Except the General order otherwise for the greater glory of God [*the Pope*], and the benefit of the Society.’ . . .

Thus, no one but the General can exercise the right of uttering a single original thought or opinion. It is almost impossible to conceive the power, especially in former times, of a General having at his absolute disposal such an amount of intelligences, wills, and energies.” {2}

Further,

“ . . . the merit of framing the Constitution which was to govern it belongs solely to Ignatius himself. He alone among them all was capable of such a conception. He alone could have devised a scheme by which one free rational being is converted into a mere automaton—acting, speaking, even thinking, according to the expressed will of another. There is no record in history, of any man, be he king, emperor, or pope, exercising such absolute and irresponsible power over his fellow-men as does the General of the Jesuits over his disciples . . . Thus, the General knowing the past and present life, the thoughts, the desires of every one belonging to the Society, it is easy to understand how he is enabled always to select the fittest person for every special service [*including assassination and martyrdom*].” {10}

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

“The Pope’s will: God’s will.” {11}

Alfonso Maria de Liguori, 1780
Crypto-Jesuit; Founder of Redemptorists
During the Order’s Suppression

“The Jesuit government is eminently monarchical, one is their chief, who is called the General; he can do what he likes; he is chosen for life, and need not give a reason to any one, so long as he acts according to the spirit of the institution, that is, to direct all the orders *for the greater glory of God*. Should he depart from this aim, he may be deposed by the assistants, who convoke a general Congregation to elect another. But this case never happens. See [observe] how the **Father-General** has in his hand the governance of the whole Roman Catholic [*and now the whole*] world.

Every **Jesuit** is obliged to yield blind obedience to his **Superior**, so that, according to the expressions of their rule, a Jesuit ought to be in the hands of his Superior, that which the *dead body* is in the hands of the surgeon who dissects it. The Jesuit when he acts from obedience is never responsible for his actions; the Jesuit has no longer a conscience, he has given it over to his Superior for the greater glory of God [“*ad majorem Dei gloriam*”]; he must blindly obey and look upon the Superior as if he were **Jesus Christ Himself**, as if the voice of the Superior were the **voice of God**. It is said in their rules, that if the Superior commands a thing that is manifestly sinful, he ought not to be obeyed, but such exception is illusory. First, because admitting that the voice of the Superior is the voice of God, it is impossible that God should command a sin; secondly, because in the doctrine of the Jesuits, it is difficult to find a sin. As for the Jesuits, the world is their kingdom, and the different nations are only provinces of that kingdom of the **Father-General**. For example, England, Ireland and Scotland are simply a Jesuit province [*there is the province of Ireland today which includes Australia*]; all Italy is only a province, France is another province, the whole of Switzerland proper has not even the honour of being considered a province, but French Switzerland is united to the province of France, and German Switzerland is to the province of Germany; and so of other kingdoms. Every one of the provinces maintains in Rome near to the General a representative with the title of **Father-Assistant**, and such Father-Assistants assist and counsel the Father-General, simply giving their opinion, only as in consultation, when it is asked by him.

Every individual belonging to the Society must every day relate what he has seen, thought, or felt, whether of his companions or of strangers, and this relation must be made either to a Jesuit appointed for that purpose, who is called the **Spiritual Father**, or directly to the **Superior** [*thereby maintaining an international system of spying and espionage*]. The Superiors must make extracts from all the relations, collecting what in them may be of interest, and sending their report every week to the **Provincial Father**. The Provincials in their turn make their report every week, sending it to the Father-General, who in his turn gives the summary every

Thursday in the private audience, which he has with the Pope, referring to and consulting with His Holiness.

All these things cause the **Father-General** to be feared by the Pope and the sovereigns; because he only, through the consciences of all his subjects, which he alone has in his power, knows all the ramifications of Roman Catholic society as a whole. The **Father-Assistants** are the most sagacious men of their province, men sent to Rome in order that they may better inform and advise the **Father-General**, who concerts with his **Assistants** according to the notices he receives from the **Provincials**, or from the **Associated Society of St. Vincent [de Paul]** (called the Paolotti); if it is seen, for example, that it would be for the greater glory of God to organize a revolution in a kingdom, the **Father-General** concerts with the Father-Assistant of that country, who, by his knowledge of the places, of the persons, of the national character, can suggest good advice; then he gives orders to the Provincial of that kingdom, and this latter sends the word of command to his subjects and associates [*American Roman Hierarchy, CFR, CIA, FBI, NSA, Military Intelligence, Mafia, Opus Dei, Knights of Columbus, select 33rd Degree Freemasons, State Governors controlling State and Local Police Agencies, Nation of Islam, Knights of the Ku Klux Klan, etc.*], who, obedient as dead bodies, act for the most part without knowing the aim [*as stated by Eugene Sue in his The Wandering Jew*]; they work in the pulpits [*now talk radio and all the major media outlets*], in the confessionals, in the schools, as the wheels of a machine skillfully impelled, which moves without knowing what will be the result [*as in the Kennedy Assassination*]. In this manner the **Father-General** who is in Rome can, if he believe it be to the greater glory of God, predict, or cause to be predicted an event [*like the death of a Pope*], months, and even years, before it occurs, without fear of being belied. This is why the Jesuits are protected by sovereigns and governors. A sovereign who is not their friend will sooner or later experience their vengeance. . . . The Jesuits, my dear friend, are not always dressed in the habit of **Don Basilio*** (*Don Quixote*, Second Part, Chapter xxi), nor do they always live in convents; in those countries where they cannot legally live, they exist in other ways; indeed, I can tell you that in those countries the influence of the **Father-General** is greater. The Jesuits exist in all Protestant countries under the name of missionaries, with the habit of priest, and also with the habit of layman, they exist there under other names.” ^{12} [Emphasis added]

Luigi Desantis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Protestant Reformed Pastor
Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism

“The General is at the head of this black and mute militia, which thinks, wills, acts, obeys—the passive instrument of his designs. Their whole life must have but one aim—the advancement of the Order to which they are attached.” ^{13}

Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1912
Ex-Irish Priest
Romanism: Menace to the Nation

“See, sir, from this chamber I govern not only to Paris, but to China, not only to China, but to all the world, without any one to know how I do it [*even as today in 2007*].” ^{14} [Emphasis added]

Michaelangelo Tamburini
14th Jesuit General, 1706-1730

“Later, I will develop what is sure to become a controversial hypothesis: that the Black Pope rules by divine appointment, and for the ultimate good of mankind. . . . I am pleased to honor as the American republic’s least known founding father [*Jesuit General*] **Lorenzo Ricci** [*who was*] . . . at war with [*in 1773 extending to 1815*] . . . *everyone* [*including the Papacy, its Hierarchy and Dominican Inquisition; the Roman Catholic monarchs of Europe and the Protestant British Empire*].” ^{15} [Emphasis added]

Frederick Tupper Saussy, 2001
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
American “Patriot” and Historian
whose cousin is a Jesuit
Rulers of Evil

The purpose of **the Society of Jesus**, founded by **Ignatius Loyola** in 1534 and formally established by **Pope Paul III** on September 27, 1540 with a Papal Bull titled *Regimini militantis Ecclesiae (R[O]ME)*, is to destroy every vestige of the **Lord’s Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation** begun by **Martin Luther** in 1517. The Jesuits call this “**the Counter-Reformation**.”

In seeking to destroy the Protestant Reformation, **the Professed Jesuits**, after a fifteen-year education and thirty-one years in the Order (unless the General relaxes those requirements), have obligated themselves with an **Oath** known as **the Fourth Vow**. Many Jesuits, however, are not Professed and therefore have never been fully initiated into the evils of “**the Company**.” The honest **Juan de Palafox**, Bishop of Los Angeles, Mexico, in a letter to **Pope Innocent X** written in 1647, writes:

“ ‘But the Jesuits alone, shroud themselves intentionally in a darkness, which the laity are completely forbidden to penetrate, and the veil is not even uplifted to many of the members. There are among them a large number who have taken merely three vows, but not the fourth, and who are in consequence, not at all, or at any rate, not properly instructed regarding the true principles, institutions and liberties of the order; this secret, on the other hand, is entrusted, as is known to His Holiness, to only a small number, and whatever is especially important is known only to the Superiors and the General.’ ” ^{16} [Emphasis added]

But of the **Fourth Vow**, taken by no more than *two-percent of the Jesuits*, we read the words from **M. F. Cusack’s** masterpiece, *The Black Pope*, written in 1896:

“The Jesuit is not permitted to take his full and final vows [*Extreme Oath of the Fourth Vow*] until he has attained the age of forty-five. As a consequence there are few fully professed members of the Order . . . Thirty-one years shall have been passed in the Order before the final vows are taken, so that a Jesuit who had not entered the novitiate at a very early age, might be far older than the years specified before he could take the final vows. In the meantime he is simply the bond slave of the General, who may dismiss him at will, or retain him at pleasure. He must become a corpse in the hands of his superior . . .” ^{17}

A portion of the Oath published in 1845 reads:

“I, _____, now in the presence of Almighty God . . . and to you my ghostly father do declare from my heart, without mental reservation, that **Pope Gregory [XVI]** is Christ’s Vicar General, and is the true and only head of the universal church throughout the earth . . . he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths, and governments, all being illegal, without his sacred confirmation, and that they may safely be destroyed;

I do renounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince, or state, named Protestant, or obedience to any of their inferior magistrates or officers. I do further declare the doctrine of the Church of England, of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and other Protestants, to be damnable, and those to be damned who will not forsake the same. I do further declare, that I will help, assist, and advise all or any of His Holiness’s agents in any place wherever I shall be; and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical protestants’ doctrine, and to destroy all their pretended power, legal or otherwise. I do further promise and declare, that

notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical, for the propagation of the mother church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels, as they entrust me, and not to divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstance whatsoever, but to execute all which shall be proposed, given in charge, or discovered unto me, by you my ghostly father, or by any one of this convent. All which I, _____, do swear by the blessed Trinity, and blessed sacrament, which I am now to receive, to perform on my part to keep inviolably; and do call all the heavenly and glorious host of heaven, to witness my real intentions to keep this my Oath. In testimony hereof . . ." {18}

The complete Oath published in 1883 reads:

**CEREMONY OF INDUCTION AND
EXTREME OATH OF THE JESUITS**

“[When a Jesuit of the minor rank is to be elevated to command, he is conducted into the Chapel of the Convent of the Order, where there are only three others present, the principal or Superior standing in front of the altar. On either side stands a monk, one of whom holds a banner of yellow and white, which are the Papal colors, and the other a black banner with a dagger and red cross above a skull and crossbones [*the symbol of Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Heinrich Himmler's Nazi SS*], with the word **INRI**, and below them the words **IUSTUM NECARE REGES IMPIOS**. The meaning of which is: *It is just to exterminate or annihilate impious or heretical Kings, Governments or Rulers*. Upon the floor is a red cross upon which the postulant or candidate kneels. The Superior hands him a small black crucifix, which he takes in his left hand and presses to his heart, and the Superior at the same time presents to him a dagger, which he grasps by the blade and holds the point against his heart, the Superior still holding it by the hilt, and thus addresses the postulant.]

SUPERIOR.

My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the dissembler: among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic, and to be a spy even among your own brethren; to believe no man, to trust no man. Among the Reformers, to be a Reformer; among the Huguenots, to be a Huguenot; among the Calvinists, to be a Calvinist; among the Protestants, generally to be a Protestant; and obtaining their confidence to seek even to preach from their pulpits, and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a Jew among the Jews [*further evidencing that the Black Pope controls the*

Masonic Jewish, anti-Torah Zionists now governing the Pope's "Kingdom of Jerusalem," known to the world as the "Nation of Israel"], that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your Order as a faithful soldier of the Pope.

You have been taught to insidiously plant the seeds of jealousy and hatred between communities, provinces and states that were at peace, and incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and the sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace. To take sides with the combatants and to act secretly in concert with your brother Jesuit, who might be engaged on the other side, but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected; only that the Church might be the gainer in the end, in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace and that the end justifies the means [this key enabling us to understand the diplomatic and military "blunders" of both the American Civil War, or, more properly titled, the War Between the States, and World Wars I and II, the ~~Black~~ **Pope's Second Thirty Years' War**].

You have been taught your duty as a spy, to gather all statistics, facts and information in your power from every source [*explaining the ~~Black~~ **Pope's invisible control of his International Intelligence Community including the American FBI, NSA and CIA, the Russian/Soviet KGB and GRU, the British MI5 and MI6, the German BND (being a continuation of the Nazi SS), the PLO, the Pakistani ISI, the Chinese CSIS and the Israeli Mossad***]; to ingratiate yourself into the confidence of the family circle of Protestants and heretics of every class and character, as well as that of the merchant, the banker, the lawyer, among the schools and universities, in parliaments and legislatures, and in the judiciaries and councils of state [the American National Security Council], and to "be all things to all men," for the Pope's sake, whose servants we are unto death [explaining the Order's control of the Protestant British government through its London-based **Royal Institute of International Affairs**, established in 1919, and the Order's control of the American government through its New York-based **Council on Foreign Relations**, established in 1921].

You have received all your instructions heretofore as a novice, a neophyte, and have served as a coadjutor, confessor and priest, but you have not yet been invested with all that is necessary to command in the Army of Loyola in the service of the Pope. You must serve the proper time as the instrument and executioner as directed by your superiors [*such as the murder of **Cornelius Jansen** (1585-1638), Bishop of Ypres, Holland, and father of Jansenism who was a most determined Roman Catholic enemy of*

*the Jesuits and died of a sudden illness – the poison cup – on the 6th of May, 1638 at the young age of fifty-three] for none can command here who has not consecrated his labors with the blood of the heretic; for ‘without the shedding of blood no man can be saved.’ Therefore, to fit yourself for your work and make your own salvation sure [*evidencing the unbiblical doctrine of salvation by works*], you will, in addition to your former oath of obedience to your Order and allegiance to the Pope, repeat after me:*

THE EXTREME OATH OF THE JESUITS.

I, M____ N____, Now, in the presence of Almighty God, the Blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed Michael the Archangel, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the holy Apostles St. Peter and St. Paul and all the saints and sacred hosts of heaven, and to you, my ghostly father, the Superior General of the Society of Jesus, founded by St. Ignatius Loyola, in the Pontificate of Paul the Third [*Paul III*], and continued to the present, do by the womb of the Virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of Jesus Christ, declare and swear, that His holiness the Pope is Christ's Vice-regent and is the true and only Head of the Catholic or Universal Church throughout the earth; and that by virtue of the keys of binding and loosing, given to His Holiness by my Saviour, Jesus Christ, he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths and governments, all being illegal without his sacred confirmation and that they may safely be destroyed.

Therefore, to the utmost of my power, I shall and will defend this doctrine and His Holiness' right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran Church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden and Norway, and the now pretended authority and churches of England and Scotland, and branches of the same now established in Ireland and on the Continent of America and elsewhere; and all adherents in regard that they be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred Mother Church of Rome. I do now renounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or state named Protestants or Liberals or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officers [*the CIA being above the law indicating its Jesuit control*].

I do further declare that the doctrines of the churches of England [*the Thirty-Nine Articles of Faith*] and Scotland [*The Westminster Confession of Faith of 1658*], of the Calvinists [**John Calvin's** *The Institutes of the Christian Religion*], Huguenots [*French Calvinists*] and others of the name Protestants or Liberals to be **damnable**, and they themselves damned and to be damned [*in accordance with the over-one-hundred curses enumerated in the **Black Pope's** evil Council of Trent*] who will not forsake the same.

I do further declare, that I will help, assist and advise all or any of His Holiness' agents in any place wherever I shall be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland, or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my uttermost to extirpate the heretical Protestants or Liberals' doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, regal [*legal*] or otherwise.

I do further promise and declare, that notwithstanding I am dispensed with, to assume any religion heretical, for the propagating of the Mother Church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels from time to time, as they may entrust me, and not to divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstance whatever; but to execute all that shall be proposed, given in charge or discovered unto me, by you, my ghostly father, or any of this sacred convent.

I do further promise and declare, that I will have no opinion or will of my own, or any mental reservation whatever, even as a corpse or cadaver, (*perinde ac cadaver*), but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the Militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ.

That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions of the North, the burning sands of the desert of Africa, or the jungles of India, to the centres of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages [*native American Indians*] of America [*North and South America*], without murmuring or repining, and will be submissive in all things whatsoever communicated to me.

I furthermore promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do, to extirpate and exterminate them from the face of the whole earth; and that I will spare neither age, sex or condition; and that I will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle and bury alive these infamous heretics, rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women and crush their infants' heads against the walls, in order to annihilate forever their execrable race. That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poisoned cup, the strangulating cord, the steel of the poniard or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity, or authority of the person or persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Faith, of the Society of Jesus.

In confirmation of which, I hereby dedicate my life, my soul and all my corporeal powers, and with this dagger which I now receive, I will subscribe my name written in my own blood, in testimony thereof; and should I prove false or weaken in my determination, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the Militia of the Pope cut off my hands and my feet, and my throat from ear to ear, my belly opened and sulphur burned therein, with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth and my soul be tortured by demons in an eternal hell forever! [Dear truth-seeker, this is the secret source for all of the Masonic death oaths, the Invisible Empire being the "foot-cavalry" of the Order!]

All of which I, M_____ N_____, do swear by the blessed [Egyptian] Trinity and blessed Sacrament, which I am now to receive, to perform and on my part to keep inviolably; and do call all the heavenly and glorious host of heaven to witness these my real intentions to keep this my oath.

In testimony hereof I take this most holy and blessed Sacrament of the Eucharist, and witness the same further, with my name written with the point of this dagger dipped in my own blood and sealed in the face of this holy convent.

[He receives the wafer from the Superior and writes his name with the point of his dagger dipped in his own blood taken from over the heart.]

SUPERIOR.

You will now rise to your feet and I will instruct you in the Catechism necessary to make yourself known to any member of the Society of Jesus belonging to this rank [*Extreme Oath of the Fourth Vow*].

In the first place, you, as a **Brother Jesuit**, will with another mutually make the ordinary sign of the cross as any ordinary Roman Catholic would; then one crosses his wrists, the palms of his hands open, the other in answer crosses his feet, one above the other; the first points with the forefinger of the right hand to the center of the palm of the left, the other with the forefinger of the left hand points to the center of the palm of the right; the first then with his right hand makes a circle around his head, touching it; the other then with the forefinger of his left hand touches the left side of his body just below his heart; the first then with his right hand draws it across the throat of the other, and the latter then with his right hand makes the motion of cutting with a dagger down the stomach and abdomen of the first. The first then says *Iustum*; and the other answers *Necare*; the first then says *Reges*. The other answers *Impios*. (The meaning of which has

already been explained.) The first will then present a small piece of paper folded in a peculiar manner, four times, which the other will cut longitudinally and on opening the name **JESU** will be found written upon the head and arms of a cross three times. You will then give and receive with him the following questions and answers.

Ques. From whither do you come?

Ans. From the bends of the Jordan, from Calvary, from the Holy Sepulchre, and lastly from Rome.

Ques. What do you keep and for what do you fight?

Ans. The Holy faith.

Ques. Whom do you serve?

Ans. The Holy Father at Rome, the Pope, and the Roman Catholic Church Universal throughout the world.

Ques. Who commands you?

Ans. The Successor of St. Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Society of Jesus or the Soldiers of Jesus Christ.

Ques. Who received you?

Ans. A venerable man in white hair.

Ques. How?

Ans. With a naked dagger, I kneeling upon the cross beneath the banners of the Pope and of our sacred Order.

Ques. Did you take an oath?

Ans. I did, to destroy heretics and their governments and rulers, and to spare neither age, sex nor condition. To be as a corpse without any opinion or will of my own, but to implicitly obey my superiors in all things without hesitation or murmuring.

Ques. Will you do that?

Ans. I will.

Ques. How do you travel?

Ans. In the bark of Peter the fisherman.

Ques. Whither do you travel?

Ans. To the four quarters of the globe.

Ques. For what purpose?

Ans. To obey the orders of my General and Superiors and execute the will of the Pope and faithfully fulfill the conditions of my oath.

Ques. Go ye, then, into all the world and take possession of all lands in the name of the Pope [including the United States of America]. He who will not accept him as the Vicar of Jesus and his Vice-regent on earth [which no Protestant or Baptist Bible-believer would ever think to do], let him be accursed and exterminated.” ¹² [Emphasis added]

(This same identical Oath can be found in *Subterranean Rome* by **Carlos Didier**, translated from the French and published in New York in **1843**. The Oath can also be found in *The Devil In Robes; Or, The Sin of Priests*, edited by **J. Scott Carr**, (St. Louis: Continental Bible House, 1900), pages 19-23, from which we read:

THE JESUITICAL OATH

“I, _____, now in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the holy apostles, St. Peter and Paul, and all the saints, sacred hosts of Heaven, and to you my Ghostly Father, the **Superior General** [**the Black Pope**] of the **Society of Jesus**, founded by **St. Ignatius Loyola**, in the pontification of **Paul the Third**, and continued to the present, do, by the womb of the Virgin, the matrix of God [*from which unbiblical and wicked concept the Order based its Hollywood movies, The Matrix and The Matrix Reloaded], and the rod [*Penis*] of Jesus Christ, declare and swear that His holiness, the Pope, is Christ’s vicegerent, and is the true and only head of the Catholic or universal church throughout the earth; and that by virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given to His holiness by my Savior, Jesus Christ [*which keys, according to the New Testament of the Protestant Reformation, were never actually given to the racially Jewish apostle Peter, as recorded in the first three gospels; but, those keys “will” be given to the resurrected apostle during the future millennial reign of Messiah on earth*], he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths and governments, all being illegal without his sacred confirmation, and they may be safely destroyed [*the Pope’s bloody Temporal Power, based upon no more than a perversion of **the Word of God**, thus being a heretical, political usurpation by that succession of Antichrists in the Vatican!*].*

Therefore, to the utmost of my power, I will defend this doctrine and His Holiness’ Right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatsoever, especially the Lutheran Church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden and Norway, and the now pretended authority and [*of the*] Churches of England and Scotland, and the branches of the same now established by Ireland, and on the continent of America and elsewhere, and all adherents in regard that they be usurped and heretical opposing the sacred mother church of Rome.

I do now denounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or state, named protestant or liberals, or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officers.

I do further declare that the doctrine of the Churches of England and Scotland of the Calvinists, Huguenots and others of the name of protestants

or liberals, to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same [i.e., no salvation outside of the Roman Catholic Church].

I do further declare that I will help, assist and advise all or any of His Holiness' agents, in any place where I shall be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland or **America**, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or liberal doctrines, and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise [including *The Constitution of the United States of America* as ratified by the several States in 1787]

I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical [*including Judaism and Islam*] for the propagation of the mother church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agent's councils from time to time, as they entrust me, and not to divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstances whatever, but to execute all that shall be proposed, given in charge, or discovered unto me, by you my **Ghostly Father**, or any of his sacred convent.

I do further promise and declare that I will have no opinion or will of my own [“like as stick in the hand of an old man”] or any mental reservation whatsoever, even as a corpse or cadaver (perinde ac cadaver), but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ.

That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions of the North, to the burning sands of the desert of Africa, or the jungles of India, to the centers of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of **America**, without murmuring or repining, and will be submissive in all things whatsoever communicated to me [*no matter how evil, murderous or treasonable*].

I do furthermore promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do to extirpate them from the face of the whole earth; and that I will spare neither age, sex or condition, and that I will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle, and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls, in order to annihilate their execrable race. That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poison cup, the strangulating cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity or authority of the person or

persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do, by any agent of the Pope, or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Father [Faith] of the Society of Jesus.

In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, my soul, and all corporeal powers, and with dagger which I now receive I will subscribe my name, written in my blood, in testimony thereof; and should I prove false or weaken in my determination, may my brethren and fellow-soldiers of the militia of the Pope cut off my hands and feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly opened and sulphur burned therein with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth and my soul be tortured by demons in an eternal hell forever.

All of which I, _____, do swear by the Blessed Trinity and Blessed Sacrament which I am now to receive, to perform, and on my part to keep this my oath.

In testimony hereof, I take this most holy and Blessed Sacrament of the Eucharist, and witness the same further, with my name written with the point of this dagger, dipped in my own blood and sealed in the face of this holy sacrament.

[He receives the wafer from the Superior and writes his name with the point of his dagger, dipped in his own blood, taken from over the breast.]” ^{20}
[Emphasis added]

A portion of the Oath published in 1894 reads:

“I do now renounce and disown my allegiance as due to any heretical King, Prince or State, named Protestant, or liberals, or obedience to any of their laws or magistrates or officers.

I do further declare that the doctrine of the churches of England and Scotland, of the Calvinists, Huguenots and others of the name Protestant or Liberals, to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same.

I do further declare that I will help, assist and advise all or any of His Holiness’ agents, in any place where I shall be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, England, Ireland or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or liberal doctrines, and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise.” ^{21}

The Oath as taken by the members of the Fourth Degree of the Knights of Columbus, entered into the Congressional Record, 62nd Congress, 3rd Session; House Bill 1523, Library of Congress, Catalog Card Number, 66-43354, Volume 49, part 4, pages 3215-16; Contested election case of Eugene C. Bonniwell against Thomas S. Butler, published on Feb. 15, 1913, reads:

“I, _____, now in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the holy apostles, St. Peter and St. Paul, and all the saints, sacred hosts of heaven, and to you my **Ghostly Father**, the **Superior General** of the **Society of Jesus**, founded by **St. Ignatius**, in the pontification of **Paul the III**, and continued to the present, do by the womb of the Virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of Jesus Christ [*the Church and the Pope likened to a sexual union, the Church being “the matrix of God,” the Pope possessing “the rod of Jesus Christ”*], declare and swear that his Holiness, the Pope is Christ’s vice-general and is the true and only head of the Catholic or universal church throughout the earth, and that by virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given His Holiness by my Saviour, Jesus Christ, he hath power to dispose heretical kings, princes [*and presidents*], states, commonwealths, and governments that they may be safely destroyed.

Therefore, to the utmost of my power, I will defend the doctrine and his Holiness’ right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Norway and Sweden and the now pretended authority of the Churches of England and Scotland, and the branches of some now established in Ireland, and on the continent of America and elsewhere, and all adherents in regard that they may be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred mother Church of Rome.

I now denounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or state, named Protestant or liberal, or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officials.

I do further declare that I will help, assist and advise all or any of his holiness’ agents, in any place where I should be in Switzerland, Germany, Holland or America, or in any other territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical **Protestant** or **Masonic** doctrines, and destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise [*the Order cleverly using this oath of the Knights of Columbus to drive Protestants and Baptists into the arms of the Black Pope’s “Invisible Empire” of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, further destroying the LORD’s Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation*].

I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical for the propagation of the mother church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels from time to time as they entrust me, and not divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstances whatever, but to execute all that should be proposed given in charge, or discovered unto me but by my Ghostly Father, or any of the sacred order.

I do further promise and declare that I will have no opinion or will of my own or any mental reservation whatsoever, even as a corpse or cadaver (*Perinde ac cadaver*) but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the militia of the Pope and Jesus Christ.

That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent; to the frozen regions of the north; or the burning sands of the desert of Africa or the jungles of India; to the center of civilization of Europe or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of America without murmuring or repining and will be submissive in all things whatsoever is communicated to me.

I do further promise and declare, that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Masons, as I am directed to do, to extirpate and exterminate them from the face of the whole earth, and that I will spare neither age, sex, nor condition, and that I will burn, hang, waste, boil, flay, strangle, bury alive, these infamous heretics, open up the stomachs and wombs of their women and crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race [*again, cunningly driving Protestants and Baptists into the death-embrace of Freemasonry, further destroying individual sanctification and the power of the LORD's true, Reformation Bible-believing Church in the earth*].

That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poison cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity or authority of the persons whatever be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed to so do, by any agent of the Pope, or superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Faith of the Society of Jesus.

[Dear truth-seeker, it is apparent from above that the high-level, Fourth-degree men of the Knights of Columbus are nothing more than "Junior Jesuits," waiting at the ready to commit an act of violence, carry out an assassination, cause a riot or ignite a revolution.]

In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, soul and all corporeal powers, and with the dagger which I now receive, I will subscribe my name, written in my blood in testimony thereof; and should I prove false or shaken in my determination, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the militia of the Pope cut off my head and my feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly opened and sulphur burned therein with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me by demons in eternal hell forever. [*Does not this sound like a bloody Masonic Oath?*].

That I will in voting always vote for a Knight of Columbus in preference to a **Protestant**, especially a **Mason**, and that I will lead my party so to do, that if Catholics are on the ticket I will satisfy myself which is the better supporter of the mother Church and vote accordingly [*Rome's College of Cardinals having bestowed upon **George W. Bush** a second term (the Papacy controlling our elections since the days of **FDR**) due to his promotion of ~~the Black Pope's~~ **War in Iraq**, and the President's promise that he would implement the policies of **Pope John Paul II!**]*

That I will not deal with or employ a **Protestant** if in my power to deal with or employ a **Catholic** [*so much for a competitive free market*]. That I will place Catholic girls in Protestant homes of heretics.

That I will provide myself with arms and ammunition that I may be in readiness when the word is passed, or am commanded to defend the church either as an individual or with the militia of the Pope.

All of which I, _____, do swear by the blood of the trinity and the blessed Eucharist and witness the same further with my name written with the point of this dagger, dipped in my own blood, and seal, in the face of this holy sacrament." [*Does this not sound like the oath of the Mafia called 'Omerta'?*]

[*The former Governor of the State of California was **Gray Davis**, a **Fourth Degree Knight of Columbus**, who continued to further disarm the citizens of that State in preparation for the American Empire's coming massive Chinese invasion of the West Coast after **the Company's** new "Sword of the Church" first conquers Taiwan, Japan, South Korea, the entire Pacific Rim and then Hawaii. This Chinese and Japanese naval campaign will apparently be fueled by Unocal's oil from the Caspian Basin because of which the Jesuit Order's war in Afghanistan is presently being fought. California's present Governor, **Arnold Schwarzenegger**, Mr. Olympia and an actor, is also a Papal Knight and foreign-born, Austrian Roman Catholic having married into the Roman Catholic Kennedy family.] ^{22}*

[Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuits not only authored the above Oath of the **Knights of Columbus** but also, *as we shall later see*, they wrote the Oaths of **Scottish Rite Freemasonry** over one hundred years prior to the creation of their new Order of the Knights of Columbus. In 1879 **Edmond Ronayne**, another **Bible-believing** hero, converted Romanist and Past Master of the Keystone Lodge in Chicago, gives some of the guidelines from his Masonic Handbook—*Hand Book of Freemasonry*—evidencing nearly identical Oaths with Freemasonry’s *supposed enemies* and junior Jesuits, “**the Knights of Columbus:**”

“When a brother reveals any of our *great secrets*; whenever, for instance, he tells anything about Boaz, or Tubalcain, or Jachin, or that awful **Mah-hah-bone** (‘the name of the great Masonic god’), or even, whenever a minister prays in the name of Christ in any of our assemblies, you must always hold yourself in readiness, if called upon, to cut his throat from ear to ear, pull out his tongue by the roots, and bury his body at the bottom of some lake or pond. Of course, all this must be done in secret, as it was in the case of that notorious man [Captain William] Morgan [*who was murdered by the Brotherhood for publishing Illustrations of Masonry, otherwise known as Exposition of Freemasonry, in 1827, revealing the first three degrees of Masonry including all the signs and grips while functioning in the lodge room, which room is patterned after Solomon’s Temple*], for both law and civilization are opposed to such barbarous crimes, but then, you know you must live up to your obligation, and so long as you have sworn to do it, by being very strict and obedient in the matter, you’ll be free from sin.” ^{23} [Emphasis added]

A portion of the Oath published in 1981 by the courageous Alberto Rivera, a former Professed Jesuit under this Extreme Oath, reads:

**CEREMONY OF INDUCTION AND
EXTREME OATH OF THE JESUITS**

(Given to a Jesuit of minor rank when he is to be elevated to a position of command.)

Superior Speaks:

“My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the dissembler among the Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic, and to be a spy even among your own brethren: to believe no man, to trust no man. Among the reformers, to be a reformer; among the Huguenots (French Protestants) to be a Huguenot: among the Calvinists, to be a Calvinist: among the Protestants (those who protest and disagree with the Roman Catholic institution), generally to be a

Protestant: and obtaining their confidence to seek even to preach from their pulpits, and to denounce with all the vehemence (violent emotion) in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and even to descend so low as to become a Jew among the Jews, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for the benefit of your order as a faithful soldier of the Pope.

You have been taught to insidiously plant the seeds of jealousy and hatred between states that were at peace, and incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in communities, provinces and countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and the sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace;

To take sides with the combatants and to act secretly in concert with your brother Jesuit who might be engaged on the other side [*as in the American War Between the States (1861 to 1865), many Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors also being initiated Freemasons as was the Illuminatus Adam Weishaupt*], but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected;

Only that the church might be the gainer in the end in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace, and that the ends justify the means.

You have been taught your duty as a spy, to gather all statistics, facts and information in your power from every source: to ingratiate yourself into the confidence of the family circle of Protestants and heretics of every class and character, as well as that of the merchant, the banker, the lawyer, among the schools and universities, in parliaments and legislatures, and in the judiciaries and councils of State, and to “be all things to all men,” for the Pope’s sake, whose servants we are unto death.

You have received all your instructions heretofore as a novice (one who has no training), a neophyte (a newly ordained priest), and have served as a coadjutor (worked as a helper), confessor and priest, but you have not yet been invested with all that is necessary to command in the army of Loyola and in the service of the Pope.

You must serve the proper time as the instrument and executioner as directed by your superiors; for none can command here who has not consecrated (made secret or holy) his labors with the blood of the heretic; for ‘without the shedding of blood no man can be saved.’

Therefore, to fit yourself for your work and make your own salvation sure, you will in addition to your former Oath of obedience to your order and allegiance to the Pope, repeat after me:

‘I, _____, now, in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed Michael the Archangel, the blessed St. John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, St. Peter and St. Paul and all the saints and sacred hosts of heaven . . .

I furthermore promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly and openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do. That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poisoned cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard (a dagger) or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity, or authority of the person or persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or superior of the brotherhood of the holy faith, of the Society of Jesus.’ ” ^{24} [Emphasis added]

Notice the Jesuits have taken this Oath to destroy “Protestant or Liberal doctrines” as they wage “relentless war” against “**Protestants and Liberals.**”

The term “**Protestant,**” as the Jesuits understand it, includes all believers in the **Lord Jesus Christ** who reject both the **Spiritual Power** and the **Temporal Power** of the **Pope of Rome**, while believing and teaching the Biblical doctrines proclaimed during the **Protestant Reformation**, championed by **Martin Luther, John Calvin** and **John Knox** (“Knox with the Sword of Just Defense”) in particular. Protestants are “*heretics*” and must be “*exterminated from the face of the whole earth.*”

The term “**Liberal,**” as the Jesuits understand it, includes all **Catholics** who concur with the Protestants in rejecting the **Temporal Power** of the **Pope of Rome**. **Liberals** both believe and teach that governments are best when they *serve* the people, and when their powers are *expressly limited* by written Constitutions. **Liberals**, like both the Protestant and Baptist Calvinists, further believe that if governments become absolute tyrannies, they have the right and duty to formally withdraw their allegiance and resist those tyrannies with armed force, called by John Knox “**the Sword of Just Defense.**” It is for this reason **the Black Pope’s** fascist-communist military dictatorships forbid gun ownership by the peoples they rule. It is for this reason “**The Jesuit Conference**” within the United States seeks to abolish gun ownership through their agents within their **Council on Foreign Relations**, thereby destroying the Second Amendment to the United States Constitution—that “heretic” document created by condemned “**Protestants and Liberals.**”

In addition to the Oath, the Jesuits have a guidebook entitled *Secreta Monita*. It has only been disclosed to the world a few times, beginning in the early 1600s (openly published in Cracow, Poland in 1612) and extending through the late 1800s:

“. . . but it has been made to disappear as has the most of all other books against the Jesuits.” ^{25}

Because of the magnitude of its contents as it relates to our subject, *Secreta Monita* or *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits* ^{26} has been incorporated in its entirety, in the form of an attached CD within this volume’s cover, as it was republished in 1857. The *Secret Instructions* are no forgery, as we again recall a portion of the famous letter from **Juan de Palafox**, Bishop of Los Angeles, Mexico (for which letter and continued resistance he was relentlessly persecuted by the Order until he was forced to flee to Europe for his life), to **Pope Innocent X** dated January 8, 1647:

“. . . what other Religion has a secret constitution, hidden privileges, and concealed laws of its own? And what other order has all those things which relate to its government involved in so much mystery? There is suspicion in mystery. The rules of all other orders are open to all; . . . **BUT THE SUPERIORS OF THE JESUITS DO NOT GOVERN THEM BY THE RULES OF THE CHURCH, WHICH ARE KNOWN TO ALL, BUT BY CERTAIN SECRET RULES WHICH ARE ONLY KNOWN TO THOSE SUPERIORS.**” ^{27} [Emphasis added]

Edwin A. Sherman encourages us:

“Read them all, omitting nothing, and say afterward if these precepts are a dead letter. Having ceased to care for the widow, to capture the inheritances, to rob the children from their families, of intriguing near the great, of influencing in the politics of the nations, of working to the last with but one object, that is . . . the engrandisement of the ‘Company of Jesus’ and the establishment of its dominion in the earth.” ^{28}
[Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini adds:

“Now, examine well these instructions, and you will find that the true Jesuit must be crafty, insinuating, deceitful, and you will at once perceive the extent of the Jesuit immorality, and the artful way in which, in the name of the most sacred of all things—religion, they accomplish the most heinous offences.” ^{29}

Dear truth-seeker, after reviewing your CD containing the *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits*, notice the last page where the Jesuit is permitted to commit **high treason**—*the greatest of crimes worthy only of public execution*—against a non-Roman Catholic government he has sworn to destroy. This high treason has been committed against the Constitution and people of the United States for the last two centuries. “And why doth treason prosper? *Ah, for none dare call it treason!*”

The Jesuits, in resisting the Biblical teachings of the Reformers, guided the **Council of Trent** from 1545 to 1563. The **twenty-five sessions** of that Council condemned all the “doctrines of grace” held by the Reformers, accusing all peoples who maintained those beliefs. **The Fourth Session** condemned freedom of conscience, freedom of speech and freedom of the press. We read and marvel:

“The Fourth Session . . . was one of the most important sessions of the council. In this session, a decree was passed which placed tradition upon an equality with the Scriptures—declared the books of the Apocrypha to be a part of the word of God—elevated the Latin translation of the Scriptures called the Vulgate, to an authority superior to that of the inspired Hebrew and Greek originals, and exacted severe penal laws against the liberty of the press . . . The right of private judgment in reading the Scriptures was prohibited, its exercise punished and the liberty of the press was authoritatively forbidden.” ^{30}

The **Fourth Rule** of the *Congregation of the Index of Prohibited Books* enacted by the **Fourth Session** of the Council of Trent and approved by **Pope Pius IV** in a Bull, issued on the **24th** of March, **1564** regarding **the Bible** reads:

“Inasmuch as it is manifest from experience, that if the Holy Bible, translated into the vulgar tongue, be indiscriminately allowed to every one, the temerity of men will cause more evil than good to arise from it . . . But if any one shall have the presumption to read or possess it without such written permission, he shall not receive absolution until he has first delivered up such Bible to the Ordinary . . . But Regulars shall neither read nor purchase such Bibles without a special license from their superiors [*evidencing the Papacy’s fear of the Bible*].” ^{31} [Emphasis added]

The Council concluded with the cry,

“**Accursed be all heretics! Accursed!! Accursed!!**” ^{32}

This wicked and evil **Council of Trent**—*the backbone of the Counter-Reformation*—would embody the religious and political maxims the Jesuit Order and its “*infallible*” Pope would follow for the rest of the millennium. **Trent** would become the foreign policy of nations under Jesuit control, further extending the **Temporal Power** of the Pope. The nation whose foreign policy has been the **Council of Trent** for the last one hundred years is **Fourteenth Amendment America**, as she financed the **Second Thirty Years’ War** including the **Bolshevik Revolution**, which introduced the bloodbath of Communism into the Twentieth Century. Under the absolutism of Communism **the Bible** is a forbidden book—pursuant to the **Council of Trent!** President **William Jefferson Clinton**, that Jesuit-trained tool of the Pope,

while displaying the morality of **King Charles II**, continued the policies of Trent with the mass-bombing of Rome's old enemy, Orthodox Serbia, during the late 1990s.

The Jesuit General is an “*absolutist*.” Today we would call him a “fascist military dictator.” His absolute, unlimited power is supreme—even over the Pope no later than 1836! We read:

“The general has usually stood towards the Pope much as a powerful grand feudatory of the Middle [*Dark*] Ages did towards a weak titular lord paramount. . . . and the shrewd Roman populace have long shown their recognition of this fact by styling these two great personages severally the ‘**White Pope**’ and the ‘**Black Pope**’. In truth the society has never, from the first, obeyed the Pope [as proven by its Napoleonic Wars], whenever its will and his has happened to run counter to each other.” {33}

[Emphasis added]

The General of the Jesuits, intending to set up a **Universal Paparchy** controlling the people and princes through “education [*indoctrination*] and diplomacy,” is *without question* the most powerful man in the world. He is the Sovereign over **the Society of Jesus** and his Provincials are the masters of the Pope's Cardinals, who are in turn the visible or invisible political masters over *every* government of *every* nation. The Cardinals always promote or enforce some form of absolutism be it Monarchialism, Socialism, Nazism, Communism, Fascism or Labor Sabbatian Zionism. Of the General's power over **the Society of Jesus**, also called “**the Company**,” we read from the pen of an ex-Jesuit, **Andrew Steinmetz**, in 1848:

“The General possesses the secrets of every member—a terrible fulcrum for the lever of influence. He knows the character, the inclinations of every member; he knows these facts, or *may* know them, for he has them in writing. He is made acquainted with the consciences of all who must obey him, particularly of the provincials and others [*his Assistants*], to whom he has entrusted functions of great importance. He must have, like each Superior, a complete knowledge of his subjects; their propensities, their sentiments, the defects, the sins to which they have been or are more inclined . . .

Every year, a list of the houses and members of the Society, the names, talents, virtues, failings of all are there recorded. It was such a list, doubtless, that suggested to a General of the Society that proud exclamation, when, having exultingly alluded to his philosophers, mathematicians, orators, etc., he cried . . . ‘and we have men for martyrdom, if they be required.’

In effect, from this minute list of mental and bodily qualities, he can compute his power and direct his plans, adapt his commands and ensure success to his delegated functions . . .

The simple Jesuit is to possess for himself neither power, nor office, nor credit, nor riches, nor will, nor sentiments: the concentrated authority belongs to the general. His commands, his desires, are the law: his power flows from his hands as from its source, on the heads whom he chooses: it extends as far as he pleases; it stops when he wills . . .

His qualifications, according to the Constitutions, must be great piety, and the spirit of prayer: he must be exemplary in all the virtues; calm in his demeanor, circumspect in words. Magnanimity and fortitude are most essential attributes. He must have extraordinary intellect and judgment; prudence, rather than learning; vigilance, solicitude in his duties: his health and external appearance must be satisfactory. He must be middle-aged; and a due regard is to be had to recommendations of nobility, or the wealth and honors he may have enjoyed in the world.” ^{34} [Emphasis added]

It is this polished gem of a gentleman, *thee* masterpiece of **Satan**, this proven warrior cool under fire, who, with the adroit advice of his assistants, wields **THE POWER** in the earth. Of the General overseeing the Novices we observe:

“The Jesuit novice . . . may some day have kings and princes kneeling at his feet, and have the power to direct the destinies of nations. He may regulate the policy and frame the laws even for nations which are not of his own faith, through the members of his Church who now take places in the councils of Protestant nations. If the process of the “making of a Jesuit” is hard to flesh and blood, he is reminded that he aspires to belong to the only body of men in the world who can boast of almost universal domination, who wield a sword with the hilt in the hand of their general in Rome and the point everywhere . . . Obedience is the one end of all this training—unmasking, unthinking, unreasoning obedience.” ^{35} [Emphasis added]

Of the General’s authority over the Jesuits we read:

“It is true that the Jesuit has his General to whom he gives the obedience of a slave, but the Jesuit believes his General to be as God, so that if the dead voice of God, so to say, in Scripture, seems to conflict with the living voice of God which comes through the General, the authority of the living voice must prevail.” ^{36} [Emphasis added]

For the Jesuits are:

“ . . . a phalanx . . . bound to their General-in-chief by the chain of entire submission—obedience prompt, enthusiastic, blind—and scattered, without division, on the face of the earth. . . . In this mighty family all subscribed to the same articles of faith, whatever might be the tendency of their particular inculcations. That was their uniformity:—whilst *theory* is respected, *practice* will be allowed for: if you leave the former untouched, the latter, to a vast extent, may riot unmolested. The Roman and the Greek, the Portuguese, the Brazilian; the Irishman, the Russian; the Spaniard and the Frenchman; the Belgian and Englishman—all worked as one man, the individual tastes and inclinations were merged in the general object of appetite: they were a multitude in action, but in will a single, naked soul [*a uniform, disciplined, Satanic secret society without equal in all the earth.*]” ^{37} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, the great French playwright, **Alexandre Dumas**—the mulatto son of one of Napoleon’s greatest generals and the friend of anti-Jesuit **Eugene Sue**, **King Louis Philippe** (1830-1848) and Italy’s great anti-Jesuit and low-level Freemason, **Giuseppe Garibaldi**—accurately portrayed the Jesuit General in *The Count of Monte Cristo*. Of the Count, rich, well-born, cultured and *taking vengeance on his enemies via an extensive intelligence network*, he writes in 1845:

“ ‘This devil of a fellow . . . I said at the time he would create a sensation here, and I measure his effect by an infallible thermometer. My mother has noticed him, and he must therefore, perforce, be remarkable.’ ” ^{38}

Indeed he is! In command of this family of traitors swearing allegiance to only the Pope of Rome, the General is an absolute Monarch over the Order. And when the Order has conquered a nation, the government installed is always *in fact* absolutist. That is, the powers of the chief executive have no absolute limitations. In a letter to the king of Naples from a Jesuit Provincial written in 1854 we read:

“**SACRED ROYAL MAJESTY —**

[*We*] . . . have always inculcated respect . . . for . . . **absolute monarchy**. This we have done, not only from conviction, but also because the doctors of the company, who are **Francisco Suarez**, the **Cardinal [Robert] Bellarmine** [*the creator of Ultramontanism, the foundation for Jesuit Nazi-fascism*], and many other theologians and publicists of the same, have publicly taught **absolute monarchy** to be the best form of government. This we have done, because the internal economy of the company is monarchical, and therefore we are by maxim and by education devoted to **absolute monarchy** . . . Majesty . . . **absolute monarchy** is the best of governments . . . In so much, we who sign this are a full guarantee for their devotion by all proof to the **absolute monarchy**. [Emphasis added]

GIUSEPPE MARIA PALADINI

Provincial of the Company of Jesus

November 21, 1854.” {39}

Dear truth-seeker, do you value freedom of conscience, freedom to say what you honestly believe and the freedom to print **the Bible** in your own language? These are liberties championed by the **LORD's Protestant Reformation**, secured by the Baptist-Calvinist **Bill of Rights** to the Protestant **United States Constitution**, condemned by the Jesuits' **Council of Trent** and destroyed by absolutist forms of government maintained by the far-reaching power of the Jesuit General.

REGICIDE

To the abhorrent Jesuit doctrine of **Regicide** (the killing of Kings), we must now direct our attention that we may understand an established policy calculated to *obtain* or *maintain* the mastery of all nations following well-planned assassinations. In the past, the Order's assassins were either Jesuits, like **Jacques Clement**, or killers easily connected to the influence of **the Company**, men like **John Wilkes Booth**. Today these professional “terminators” are cleverly distanced from their Masonic master, **the Black Pope**, and given deceptive titles by **the Pope's** internationally controlled Press corps, jurists and historians; such titles as “anarchists,” “nihilists,” “rogue agents” within intelligence agencies, or just “lone nut assassins.” Sometimes these individuals, in fact, do the killing, consciously and unconsciously (as do the programmed “Manchurian candidates”): they sacrifice themselves, die in the act or are punished for their crimes. But for the last fifty years a “patsy” is usually groomed to be “the fall guy,” the biblical “scapegoat,” men like **Lee Harvey Oswald** (John F. Kennedy's supposed assassin), **James Earl Ray** (Martin Luther King's supposed assassin), **Sirhan Sirhan** (Robert F. Kennedy's supposed assassin), and **Yigal Amir** (Yitzhak Rabin's supposed assassin). If the Order is seeking to ignite anti-Jewish fury within a nation, its press will blame an innocent Hebrew as being responsible for, or a co-conspirator in, the committed murder or high treason; Jews like **Alfred Dreyfus**, **Emma Goldman**, and **Julius and Ethel Rosenburg**. Meanwhile, a condemned, “liberal” statesman has been secretly eliminated, or a “heretic” government has been usurped by the Order through Jesuit-controlled “technicians.” Dear truth-seeker, we are examining “a most dangerous game;” a game in which the ubiquitous **Great Secret Society** is the worldwide, undisputed master. For in order to annihilate whole “heretic and liberal” populations of nations, as was done during **the Pope's Second Thirty Years' War (1914-1945)**, their leaders must be “kissing the slippered toe of the Pope,” by appointing secret or open ambassadors to the Vatican (as did FDR), **the Black Pope** ensuring a unity of action on both sides of his agitation, revolution or world war. This rule being a maxim of Jesuit policy and invisible power in furthering the **Temporal Power** of the **Infallible Pope**, we therefore shall cite the Order's weightiest “Moral Theologians” from whose approved texts there is no appeal:

“[**Jesuit Alphonse**] **Salmeron** writes:—‘A king, on receiving Baptism, and in renouncing Satan and all his works [*as did Michael Coroleone in the Order’s Hollywood movie The Godfather, evidencing the submission of his Mafia power to the Jesuit General*], promises tacitly never to abuse his royal power by acting against the Church; he is understood to consent to be deprived of his kingdom, if he acts otherwise; and in fact does not a king render himself unworthy of Baptism and the Holy Eucharist [*of which “sacrament” the “evangelical” President George W. Bush partook in a Roman Catholic Cathedral in Florida on November 2, 2004, the Sunday prior to his “reelection” on the ensuing Tuesday*], if he refuses to use his power for the good of the Church and the destruction of heretics? . . .

At the present time the **Bishop of Rome**, the successor of Saint Peter, *may*, for the good of his flock, when he cannot use any other remedy, by a word take away corporeal life, provided, that he does it by word of mouth, and not by the outward action of his hand. He may even make war on heretics and on schismatics, and *cause their death* by the means of Catholic princes: for Jesus Christ in commanding him to feed his sheep, gave him power to drive away the wolves and *to kill them*, if they hurt his flock; . . .

In temporal things God has only given to St. Peter and his successors an indirect dominion over temporal kingdoms and over all the empires in the world. In virtue of that dominion he might (if the glory of Jesus Christ and the advantage of the Church demanded it) *change them, transfer them, and make them pass into other hands.*’

[**Jesuit Robert Cardinal**] **Bellarmino** says:—‘We maintain that the Pope for the sake of spiritual good, has a sovereign power to dispose of temporal good to all Christians. . . . *The Pope may then change empires, take the crown from one to give it to another, as being the sovereign spiritual prince, if he judges that necessary for the salvation of souls [driving non-Roman Catholics into the spiritual and temporal jurisdiction of the Pope].*

[*In the words of the Pope*], ‘When the temporal obedience, which you pay to a king, endangers your eternal salvation, *then I am completely superior to your king, even in temporal things*; you are the sheep of my flock, and your kings are its leaders; and as your kings remain sheep *I permit them to govern you and lead you*; but if they become wolves instead of sheep, am I to allow my Master’s flock to be ruled by wolves? You must not acknowledge as kings, those who lead you away from the path of life, either by menaces or caresses, or any other means—those, whom I have condemned to be banished from the company of just men [*the Company of Jesus*], and to be deprived of their sovereignty; . . . ’

[**Jesuit Louis**] **Molina** writes:—‘The spiritual power of the Pope for supernatural purposes, comprehends, dependent on those causes, the most ample and extensive powers of temporal jurisdiction over all princes, and over all the faithful in the church, precisely as often as this requisite for the supernatural purposes, for which the spiritual power is established; for this reason, if the supernatural object requires it, the Pope may depose kings and deprive them of their kingdoms [as in the case of **Louis Philippe**, France’s Citizen-King]. . . . And it is not only by censures, that he may oblige compliance with his commands; but by pains and penalties, and by force of arms, like secular princes; though in general it is found more suitable, that the Pope should not make war himself; but that he should use outward force by means of secular princes [as the Order secretly used the economic and political might of the historic Protestant British and American Empires to overthrow the “accursed,” anti-Pope, Orthodox Christian, Tzarist Russian Empire (the Romanovs having battled with the Papacy for the entire Nineteenth Century including the “Crusades” of the Crimean War (fought over the control of Jerusalem’s holy sites) and the Russo-Japanese War), via the **Black Pope’s** socialist-communist Bolshevik Revolution].

For these reasons the Pope, is recognized as the possessor of two swords— one spiritual, and the other temporal. Most certainly Jesus Christ would not have sufficiently provided for the maintenance of His church, if He had not made all Christian secular princes subject to the Pope, and given the Sovereign Pontiff ample power to oblige and constrain them to do whatever, he deemed necessary, for supernatural objects [even as the Jesuit-controlled, pro-Pope, “Christian princes,” **President George W. Bush and Prime Minister Tony Blair**, have obliged their master, **Pope John Paul II**, in waging a Crusade against Islam for the “supernatural object” of destroying the most sacred Islamic mosques in the Middle East, including those in Baghdad, Mecca, Medina and **Jerusalem**]. The Pope may depose kings if the preservation of the faith of the Church, or the spiritual good of the public requires it,’ etc. ‘If a prince should become a heretic or a schismatic, the Pope may use the temporal sword against him;’ and furthermore, ‘he may depose him, and drive him from his kingdom;’ . . .

[**Jesuit Francisco**] **Suarez** says:—‘The Pope has a power coercive and coercive over kings, even to the extent of depriving them of their thrones,’ if there is cause for it. We have shown in the third book, Chap. 23rd, No. 10, that the power of the Pope may extend itself to coerce kings, even by temporal penalties and the privation of their kingdoms, ‘if it is necessary.’ ‘This power is more essentially necessary in the Church with respect to kings, in order to govern them, than in respect to subjects.’

A shepherd has not only the power to punish his erring flock, to recall them to the fold; but to drive away the wolves, and defend his fold lest his sheep should be forced out of it and killed.

Then the Pope, as sovereign shepherd, may deprive any prince of his dominions, and banish him for fear that he should injure his subjects. He may release their subjects from their oath of fidelity, or declare that they need not take such oath; for this condition is always supposed in such oaths. For that purpose he may make use of the swords of other princes [even as Pope John Paul II used the “sword” of the American military commanded by Jesuit-trained “Prince” Bill Clinton, to make war on “heretic” Orthodox Serbia for attempting to drive the Islamic Albanians out of Bosnia]; thus the secular sword [of President George W. Bush] is subjected to the spiritual sword [of Edward Cardinal Egan], that they may assist each other to protect and defend the Church [throughout the world].

*It is permitted to an individual to kill a tyrant in virtue of the right of self-defence; for though the community does not command it, it is always to be understood, that it wishes to be defended by every one of its citizens individually, and even by a stranger. Then if no defence can be found excepting the death of the [disobedient, anti-Papal, “heretic and liberal”] tyrant, it is permitted to every man to kill him. Whenever a king has been legitimately deposed, he ceases to be a king or a legitimate prince, and that can no longer be affirmed of him, which may be said for a legitimate king: he thenceforth should be called a tyrant. Thus, after he has been declared to be deprived of his kingdom, it becomes legal to treat him as a real tyrant; and consequently any man has a right to kill him.’ [We now know the source, the inspiration, of Lincoln’s assassin when John Wilkes Booth cried “**Sic semper tyrannis**” — “*In such manner, always, to tyrants.*”]*

[Jesuit Juan] Mariana writes:—‘He (Jacques Clement) suffered joyfully blows and mortal wounds [his public execution], because by the loss of life he gave liberty to his country [France] and the nation [by murdering the pro-Protestant King Henry III]. Murder was expiated by murder, and the manes of the Duc de Guise, unjustly killed, were avenged by the effusion of royal blood. He (Jacques Clement) did a really noble, admirable, memorable action. . . . by which he taught earthly princes that their impious enterprises [resisting the Papacy’s quest for universal Temporal power] never remain unpunished [as in the public assassination of President John F. Kennedy]. Every individual has the same power’ (i.e., that of declaring the sovereign a public enemy, and consequently of killing him by the sword), ‘if he has the courage,’ (i.e., to undertake to assist the republic at the risk of his own life without hope of escaping from capital punishment.)

'It would be very advantageous' (for men) 'if many men would be found, who by the sacrifice of their own lives, would undertake so courageous an action for the liberty of their country; but most men are deterred by a disordered care for their own preservation, which renders him incapable of great enterprises; thence it is so few of the [anti-Pope] tyrants we read of in former ages, have suffered violent deaths by the hands of their subjects. Nevertheless, it is well that princes should know, that, if they oppress their people [by permitting and promoting Biblical, Protestant preaching and politics among the populace to the detriment of Romanism], and render themselves unsupportable by their vices and misdoings [which behavior is completely tolerated in pro-Jesuit rulers such as King Louis XIV, Prince Metternich, Mao Zedong, Josef Stalin, Ronald Reagan and Bill Clinton], they live on the condition, that not only they may be killed righteously and justly, but that it is a 'praiseworthy and glorious action to kill them.'

No one doubts that a 'tyrant may be killed overtly by force of arms,' either by attacking him in his palace [*as in the case of **William I of Orange**], in giving battle to him [as in the case of **King Gustavus Adolphus**], or even by deceit [as in the case of the poisonings of **Oliver Cromwell and George Washington**] and ambush [as in the cases of **Thomas "Stonewall" Jackson, Abraham Lincoln, James A. Garfield, and John F. Kennedy**].*

It is true, it is more magnanimous and generous to declare your hatred, and to assail **the enemy of the state** openly; but it is no less laudable to seize some favourable occasion, and to use deceit and ambuscades in order to perform the act without occasioning much agitation [via the poison cup], and with less peril, both to the public and to individuals [as in the murders of Masonic Presidents **Warren G. Harding and Franklin D. Roosevelt**; of Generals **George S. Patton and the German Erwin Rommel**].' . . .

[The writer now proves that according to the Constitutions of the Jesuits, the power of assassination of kings and princes as claimed by the Pope, as well as all papal power over the Roman Hierarchy and over all the other Orders within the Papacy, resides entirely in the hands of the Jesuit General, which power no nation can tolerate.]

I have said that the constitutions of the Jesuits are founded on two principles; the absolute power of the Pope, and his communication of an absolute power to the Society. You will see, that the system of the Society and its government, both interior and exterior, and the particular regulations of the constitutions, flow naturally from those two principles, i.e., that the [Infallible] Pope has absolute [spiritual as well as temporal or political] power, and that he has communicated it to the Society [meaning that the Black Pope's militia is the power behind ALL Papal designs]. . . .

The second fundamental principle of the Constitution of the Jesuits is, that the Pope, as the rightful sovereign over all things, both **spiritual** and **temporal**, has communicated his absolute power to the Society of Jesuits in the person of their General, for the preservation and propagation of the spiritual and temporal good of the Society [the ex-Jesuit **Pope Gregory XVI** having put forth a Brief in 1836 by which he surrendered the office of the Pope and the entire Vatican Empire to the control of the Jesuits]. . . . I have proved that regicide is the ancient and received doctrine of the Society, and how dangerous it is to states to leave sovereign and independent power in the hands of any single man." ^{40} [Emphasis added]

REVOLUTION AND COUNTER-REFORMATION

The **Great Secret Society** had now been founded by **the Devil** to not only restore all lands lost to **the risen Son of God's** Bible-based, **Protestant Reformation** through the Order's education of the nobles, preaching, propaganda, intrigue, agitations, assassinations, revolutions and its Inquisition, but the long-range goal was to be an **all-encompassing universal monarchy** under the abject tyranny of the supposed successor of "St. Peter," "the Vicar of Christ,"—the Pope of Rome. Of this greatest of keys to the understanding of the last five centuries of history, we read:

"We have now seen the nature of the organization called into existence to arrest the progress of the Reformation. We observe that in the early stages of their existence as an Order, the Jesuits gained brilliant victories over their foes. . . . They have . . . shown a spirit of devoted obedience to the Pope, being ready when he commanded them to go through difficulties and dangers to the limits of the world. The Inquisition aided them in their work; the Jesuits rallied the scattered forces of the Church, disheartened by the rapid victories of the Reformers; they disciplined them by precept and example; they inspired them with a superhuman courage; they animated them to go forward in their victorious career until they wrestled from the Reformers many of the territories which they had conquered, compelling the inhabitants, often by persecution and fire and sword, to cast in their lot with the obedient vassals of the Papacy. . . . We are thus led to contemplate the tremendous war, which the regenerated Papacy waged with new weapons for the recovery of her lost ascendancy over the nations. . . . Every passion, which stirs the human frame, was pressed into that warfare. Profound politicians, great captains, fierce demagogues, and desperate assassins were enlisted in it. We believe that the pontificate of **Sixtus V** is the period of the great crisis in the history of the Papacy, the turning point in the endangered fortunes of the Roman Catholic system. **Sixtus V** had, indeed, other objects for the promotion of which he had collected his treasure. He hoped to combine all Northeastern and South-western Europe

for the annihilation of the Turkish Empire [brought to pass via the Brits during World War I]. He hoped also to effect the conquest of Egypt [accomplished with the Order's Napoleonic Wars]. . . . the union of the Mediterranean and the Red Sea by means of a canal [using Napoleon III to build the Suez Canal], and a new Crusade for the recovery of the Holy Land [again, brought to pass via the Brits during World War I]. . . . But the grand vision, which presented itself to him, was Rome as the religious capital of the world. After a certain number of years, all the nations were to come, even from America, to Rome [the Jesuit Pontiff ruling all nations from Rome and ultimately, from Jerusalem].” ^{41} [Emphasis added]

Miss Cusack, the brilliant and renowned converted Catholic nun of the late Nineteenth Century having warned the English of the Jesuits' plot (already successful by 1800) to take over the British Empire, properly concludes:

“. . . thus was established an Institution, which as we shall see from undisputable evidence, has done more than any other so-called religious order to ruin the peace of families, to check the growth of human progress, and to enslave the souls of men, and yet all this was done in the name of religion.” ^{42} [Emphasis added]

Finally, and most relevant for today, is the fact that Loyola was the father of what became the Nineteenth Century's British-based, Freemasonic, Fabian Socialist, political movement known today as “**Zionism**.” Governing the banking and politics of London via **The Roundtable Group**, the Order would use its pro-Irish Catholic British Labor Party to promote its Rothschild-financed “**Labor Zionism**.” Its secret quest, using expendable ethnic Jews having survived **Pope Pius XII's** Eurasian Jewish Holocaust, was to take **Jerusalem** from the Moslems and make the city the Order's political and religious capital of the world. Of Loyola's trip to **Jerusalem** eleven years prior to his creation of the **Society of Jesus**, we read from the pen of one of the Reformation's greatest Protestant historians, **James A. Wylie**:

“AMONG the wonderful things shown to **Ignatius Loyola** by special revelation was a vision of two great camps. The centre of the one was placed at **Babylon**; and over it there floated the gloomy ensign of the prince of darkness. The Heavenly King had erected his standard on **Mount Zion**, and made **Jerusalem** his head-quarters. In the war of which these two camps were the symbols, and the issues of which were to be grand beyond all former precedent, Loyola was chosen, he believed, to be one of the chief captains. He longed to place himself at the centre of action. The way thither was long. Wide oceans and gloomy deserts had to be traversed, and hostile tribes passed through. But he had an iron will, a boundless enthusiasm, and what was more, a Divine call—for such it seemed to him

in his delusion. He set out penniless (1523), and begging his bread by the way, he arrived at Barcelona. There he embarked in a ship which landed him on the shore of Italy. Thence, traveling on foot, after long months, and innumerable hardships, he entered in safety the gates of Jerusalem. But the reception that awaited him in the ‘**Holy City**’ was not such as he had fondly anticipated. His rags, his uncombed locks, which almost hid his emaciated features, but ill accorded with the magnificence of the errand which had brought him to that shore. Loyola thought of doing in his single person what **the armies of the Crusaders** had failed to do by their combined strength. The head of the Romanists in Jerusalem saw in him rather the mendicant than the warrior, and fearing doubtless that should he offer battle to the Crescent, he was more likely to provoke a tempest of Turkish fanaticism than drive back the hordes of the infidel, he commanded him to desist under the threat of excommunication. Thus withstood, Loyola returned to Barcelona, which he reached in 1524.

Derision and insults awaited his arrival in his native Spain. His countrymen failed to see the grand aims cherished beneath his rags; nor could they divine the splendid career, and the immortality of fame, which were to emerge from this present squalor and debasement. But not for one moment did Loyola’s own faith falter in his great destiny. . . .

On the 15th of August, 1534, Loyola, followed by his nine companions, entered the subterranean chapel of the Church of Montmartre, at Paris, and mass being said by [Jesuit Peter] Fabre, who had received priests orders, the Company, after the usual vow of chastity and poverty, took a solemn oath to dedicate their lives to **the conversion of the Saracens**, or, should circumstances make that attempt impossible, to lay themselves and their services unreservedly at the feet of the Pope. . . . In sublimity of aim, and strength of faith—using the term in its mundane sense—it wielded a power before which nothing on earth—one principle excepted [*the true gospel of the **Lord Jesus Christ** as given in the Protestant Reformation’s New Testament*]—should be able to stand. . . .

The war in which Loyola and his nine companions enrolled themselves when on the 15th of August, 1534, they made their vow in the Church of Montmartre, **was to be waged against the Saracens of the East.** They acted so far on their original design as to proceed to Venice, where they learned that their project was meanwhile impracticable. The war which had just broken out between the Republic and the Porte had closed the gates of Asia. They took this as an intimation that the field of their operations was to be in the Western world [against the Reformation]. Returning on their path they now directed their steps towards Rome.” ^{43} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, could it be that Ignatius Loyola, in obedience to his master the Devil, sought to move the Holy Roman Empire's religious and political capital of Rome, surnamed "Babylon," to **Jerusalem**? Is not "Babylon" of *Revelation 17* situated on seven "*mountains*" or seven "*hills*" (both words having been translated from the same New Testament Greek word, *oros*) in fact Rome? But before the move could be effected, must not he first rebuild the **Jerusalem Temple**, the identical quest of the crusading Knights Templars and dream of today's high Freemasons? And if that Temple is to be rebuilt, must not both Jerusalem mosques be removed from the Temple Mount? Further, if both mosques are to be destroyed, must not the Order foment a world war to bring them to ruins? Must not millions of Moslems be killed so as to prevent a wild mass-murder of Israeli Jews secretly deceived by **the Company** into merely serving as a human buffer for the Order's rebuilding of the Temple—in the "*last days*" to be a **Temple of SET** via "*the abomination of desolation*?" Further, must not there be a nation of Israel in which Jews may dwell, Jerusalem no longer being exclusively in Jordanian hands? If Israel must be, was not the end of the Ottoman Empire a necessity? If Jews are to be driven out of Eurasia into Israel, must not "Palestine" first be secured by British mandate? Finally, if Zionism was to be the cry for a return to the land of Israel, was not the subsequent "Jewish State" created by Jesuit duplicity and intrigue through the notorious Drefyus Affair? Indeed, Jesuit Labor Zionism will bring all these events to pass: *Loyola was its first inspiration!*

Having examined the true purpose, oaths, constitutions and devilish doctrines of **the Society of Jesus**, we pause to reflect on the dying words of **Ignatius Loyola**, the Order's founder and thus the father of the **Counter-Reformation**:

“ ‘I have done much good to the Church of Rome—I have seen many provinces of our men, many colleges, houses, residences, and wealth belonging to our Society; but all these things desert me now, and I know not whither to turn!’ At length he expired in a fit of trembling, and his face turned black, according to an eye-witness, the Jesuit Turrianus.” ^{44}

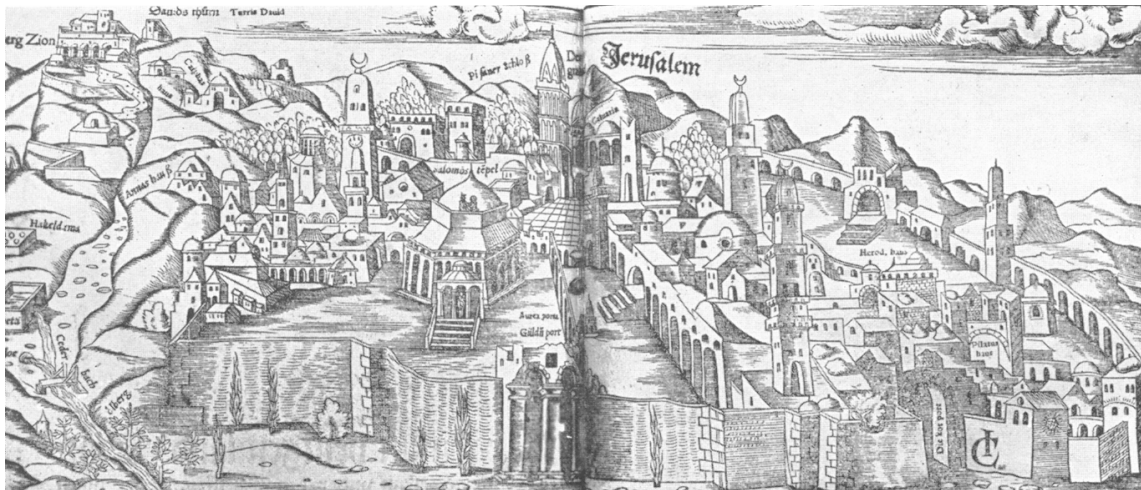
In contrast, the dying words of **Martin Luther**, the father of the **Reformation** bringing *freedom of conscience*, *freedom of speech* and *freedom of the press* with **the German Bible** and his noble defender, **Frederick III, Elector of Saxony**, were:

“O my Father, God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of all consolation, I thank Thee for having revealed to me Thy well beloved Son, in whom I believe, whom I have preached and acknowledged, loved and celebrated, and whom the Pope and the impious persecute. I commend to Thee my soul. Jesus Christ my Lord, I am quitting this earthly body, I am leaving this life, but I know that I shall abide eternally with Thee.” ^{45}

Dear truth-seeker, whose dying words will you repeat in your final moments of ebbing strength as you begin your journey to **Heaven** or to **Hell**?



Loyola on His Voyage to Jerusalem, 1523 ##2-7



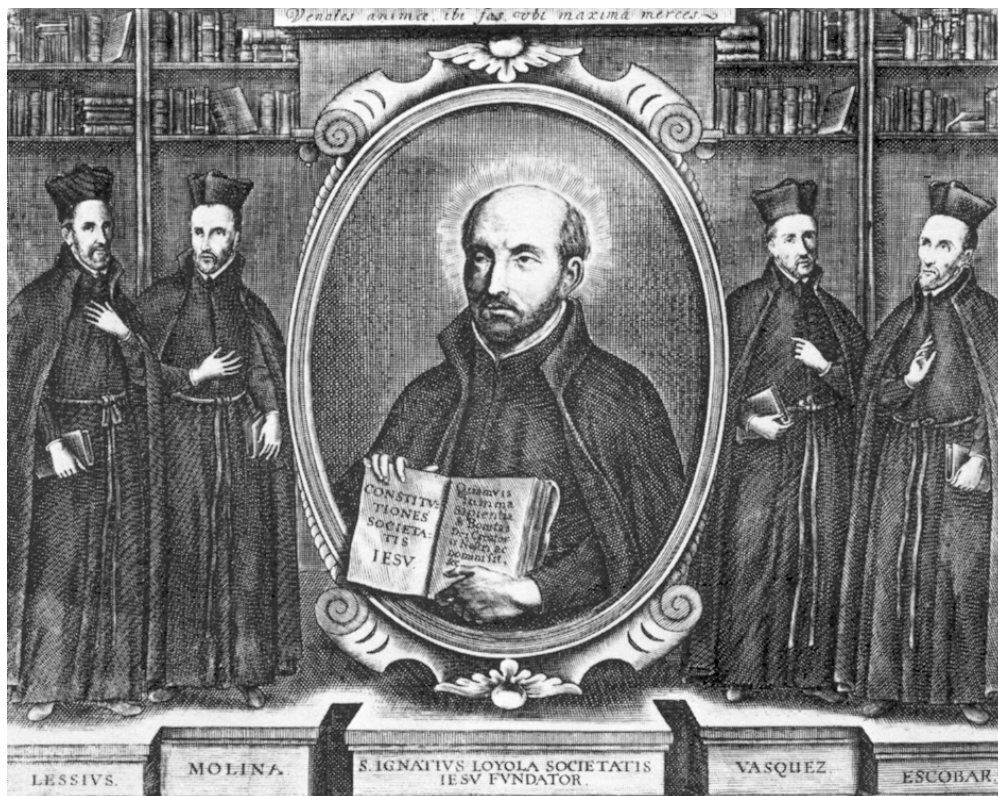
Woodcut of Jerusalem in Moslem/Saracen Hands, 1550 ##2-8

Where the Crusades had failed, Loyola would succeed. His Order would: revive the suppressed Knights Templars as “Freemasons;” use Napoleon’s invasion of Egypt to ultimately destroy the Mamelukes; reorder the Pope’s defeated Knights of Malta; destroy the Ottoman Empire; take the Temple Mount from Jordan; internationalize the **Holy City** and place a Pope of his making in a new Hebrew Temple as the Universal Monarch of the World to be Satan’s **“wild beast.”**

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930).

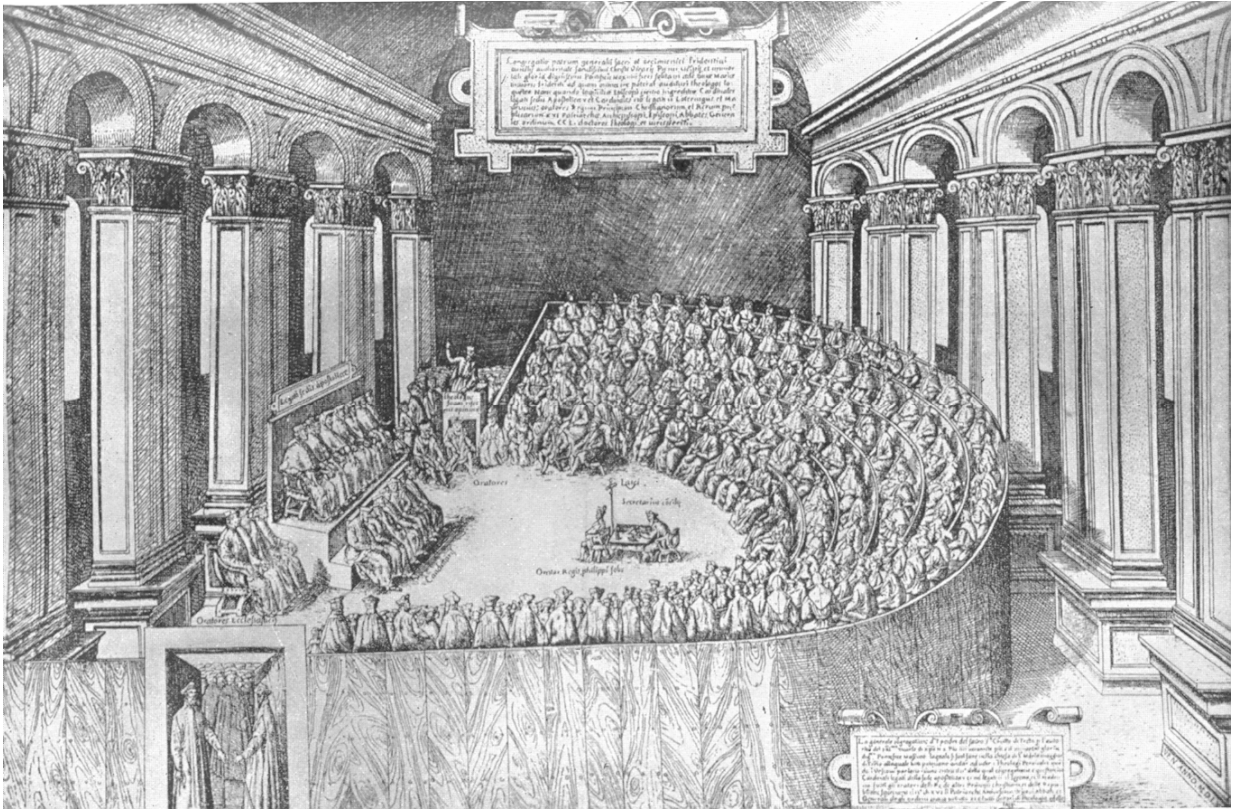


Pope Paul III Sanctions Loyola's Society of Jesus, Rome, 1540 #2-9



Loyola With His "Immoral" Jesuit Theologians, 1540 #3-0

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).
The Jesuits: A History, David Mitchell, (London: Macdonald Futura Publishers, 1980).



The Jesuit General's Council of Trent, 1545 – 1563 #3-1

Being the backbone of the Counter-Reformation, the Council of Trent was dominated by Diego Laynez, a Jew by race and destined to be the Second Jesuit General (1558-1565), during which the Biblical Doctrines of the Reformers having spread across Europe were absolutely condemned, including Freedom of Conscience, Freedom of Speech and Freedom of the Press. The Protestant and Calvinist Bible-believers of the risen **Son of God's Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation** were declared to be "accursed" for their beliefs one hundred and twenty-five times and therefore have been persecuted and mass-murdered by the millions! In the centuries to come this evil Council of Trent would ultimately be the foreign policy of every nation and empire to fall under the domination of **Satan's Company of Jesus**, better known as the **Society of Jesus**. Some of those empires would be the Spanish Empire under Philip II; the British Empire under King George III to the present; the Vatican Empire under Pope Pius VII to the present; the French Empire under Napoleon III; the "Holy Roman" Fourteenth Amendment American Empire under President Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt to the present; the Russian Empire under Lenin to the present; the Nazi Third Reich under Adolf Hitler, later transplanted into the Pentagon and Military Industrial Complex of the United States via the Jesuit-advised Pope Pius XII and his "Vatican Ratlines;" and the Masonic Islamic International Terrorist Empire under the Order's CIA-controlled Saudi Arabian prince, Osama bin Laden.

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930).

Chapter 2

The Jesuits — 1572

St. Bartholomew's Massacre

Assassination of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny

“The Pope can kill by a single word; for having received the right of making pasture for the sheep, has he not received the right of cutting the throats of wolves?” ^{1}

Emmanuel Sa, 1596
Portuguese Jesuit
Aphorisms

“A man who has been excommunicated by the Pope may be killed anywhere, as [Jesuits Antonio] Escobar and Deaux teach, because the Pope has an indirect jurisdiction over the whole world, even in temporal things . . . as [Jesuit Francisco] Suarez proves against the King of England.” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

Herman Busembaum, 1757
German Jesuit
Theologia Moralis

“The assassins of St. Bartholomew, the inquisitors and the Jesuits are monsters produced by malignant imaginations; they are the natural allies of the spirit of darkness and of death . . .” [It is most revealing in recalling that the Order's political mass-murder called “The Night of the Long Knives” that was carried out by **Hitler's Jesuit-controlled SS** in 1934— which murder resulted in the purging of that most notorious homosexual, **Ernst Roehm** (who had scorned Hitler's Concordat and insulted the Papacy), along with his leading Nazi SA (Sturmableitung) “Brownshirts”— was also referred to by Masonic Jesuit Coadjutor **Adolf Hitler** himself as “The Saint Bartholomew's Day Massacre.”] ^{3} [Emphasis added]

Edwin A. Sherman, 1883
American 33rd Degree Freemason
Friend of our hero, Protestant Ex-Priest
and Freemason, Charles Chiniquy
The Engineer Corps of Hell

“It is under the inspiration of those diabolical laws of Rome, that 75,000 Protestants were massacred, the night and following of St. Bartholomew.” ^{4}

Charles Chiniquy, 1886
American Protestant Ex-Priest
Fifty Years In the Church of Rome

In France the Protestants, called “**Huguenots**,” were gaining wealth and political power. **Admiral Gaspard de Coligny** was their leader. The Jesuits, with that she-wolf, **Catherine de Medici**, Queen Regent of France, plotted their destruction. On August 24, 1572 the murderous frenzy began. Admiral Coligny bravely resisted his assassins but to no avail. He was murdered and his head was sent as a trophy to the **Cardinal of Lorraine** who had been educated, *or rather brainwashed*, by the Jesuits in Flanders. Seventy-five thousand Protestants were butchered in cold blood in accordance with its past and present Canon Law. Rome celebrated, struck a coin commemorating the “great victory” and sang her “Te Deums.” Of this horrible genocide we read from Protestant **R. W. Thompson**:

“There is no intelligent reader of French history who is not familiar with the steps taken by this perfidious queen regent [*Catherine de Medici*] after the admission of the Jesuits into Paris, to bring about the terrible **Massacre of St. Bartholomew**—an event so closely allied with others, of which they were the undoubted authors, that one must close his eyes not to see the evidences which point to their agency in that infamous transaction. They needed such bloody work to give them the mastery over France; although they have since then been more than once expelled in disgrace from French soil, they have returned again and again to torment her people, who still continue to realize, under their [*Third*] Republic, how unceasingly they labor for the entire overthrow of every form of popular government.” ^{5}

[Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, do you see how a **Cardinal** working in conjunction with the Jesuits can be involved in the murder of a powerful political leader?

As we shall see, in 1963, a Cardinal working in conjunction with the Jesuits was involved in the murder of an American political leader. The Cardinal was **Francis Spellman**, *who had a special parlor* (Room number three) at the Jesuit **Novitiate of St. Isaac Jogues** in Wernersville, Pennsylvania. (**Jesuit Isaac Jogues** distinguished himself as a “missionary” among the native American Hurons. For aiding in the arming of these natives, he was hated by the anti-Jesuit Iroquois and the Mohawks. The Mohawks, in the providence of God, ultimately tomahawked Jogues for being a *sorcerer*. ^{6}) The political leader was our President **John Fitzgerald Kennedy** (JFK), **wounded in the house of his friends**.



The Order's Saint Bartholomew's Massacre, August 24, 1572 ^{#3-2}

Forerunner to the Order's Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685

Francis Borgia, the third Jesuit Superior General (1565-1572), having been in secret council with the Monarchs of France, laid the plan for this mass-murder of the righteous French Huguenot Protestant Calvinists including their great leader, Admiral Gaspard de Coligny. Pope Pius V, formerly "Brother Michael" the Inquisitor, exhorted both Queen Regent Catherine de Medici and her son, King Charles IX, ". . . to punish the heretics with all severity, and thus justly to avenge not only their own wrongs, but those of Almighty God; to pursue and destroy the remnants of the enemy, and wholly to tear up not only the roots of an evil so great, and which had gathered to itself much strength, but also the very fibers of the roots . . . Under no circumstances, and from no considerations, ought the enemies of God to be spared." With the sounding of an early morning church bell, the assassins were let loose. This infamous mass-murder, which resulted in the death of over 75,000 men, women and children, was done in obedience to the bloody Jesuit Oath and the Order's evil Council of Trent, which to this day stands affirmed by the cunning Second Vatican Council, having been neither repudiated nor renounced by either the **Black Pope** or the **Papal Caesar**.

Ridpath's Universal History. John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 253.

The Counter-Reformation in Europe. Arthur Robert Pennington, (London: Elliot Stock, 1899) p. 162.



The Cardinal of Lorraine, 1572 #3-3

Receiving the Head of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny

The Huguenots had been victorious in three Civil Wars against their Monarch of France, Charles IX, governed by his Queen mother, Catherine de Medici. They had obtained religious liberty with the Peace of St. Germain and Coligny sought to aid the Low Countries in their Calvinist revolt against Spain. Under the eye of the **Black Pope**, a trap was set luring all of the Protestants to a royal wedding in Paris. After the party, early in the morning, with white crosses on their hats, the Pope's Jesuit-led Vatican Assassins first murdered the great Admiral Coligny in his bedroom, he offering a most noble and determined resistance. After the savage and ghoulish massacre of 75,000 Protestant Huguenots, the Medicis sent his head as a trophy to the Jesuit-trained Cardinal of Lorraine pictured above.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 255.

Chapter 3

The Jesuits — 1568 – 1648

Invasion of the Netherlands Assassination of William I of Orange

“Secular powers of all ranks and degrees [*controlling the governments of nations*] are to be warned, induced, and, if necessary, compelled by ecclesiastical censure, to swear that they will exert themselves to the utmost in the defense of the faith, and extirpate all heretics denounced by the church, who shall be found in their territories.” ^{1} [Emphasis added]

Pope Innocent III, 1215
Antichrist of the Dark Ages
Fourth Lateran Council

“ . . . **the chief aim of all our efforts ought to be to procure the confidence and favour of princes and men in places of distinction**, to the end that no one might dare to offer opposition to us, but, on the contrary, that all should be subject to us [*which is the present state of affairs in the historic White Protestant nations of The Netherlands, The United Kingdom and The United States of America*].” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

Ignatius Loyola, 1545
Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556
Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

“ . . . **William the Taciturn** [*the Silent*] was shot dead by another Jesuit murderer, called Girard [Gerard], for having broken the yoke [the political, Temporal Power] of the Pope. The Church of Rome is absolutely the same to-day as she was then; she does believe and teach to-day, as then, that she has the right and that it is her duty to punish by death any heretic who is in her way as an obstacle to her designs [*even as she murdered President John F. Kennedy in 1963 for openly refusing to submit to the Temporal Power of Pope Paul VI*].” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

Charles Chiniquy, 1886
American Protestant Ex-Priest
Low-level Freemason
Defendant of Abraham Lincoln
Fifty Years In the Church of Rome

“The Bible tells us [*‘Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing’* being] the words put on the *cross* of Christ at the *crucifixion* said:

‘JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.’

– *John 19:19*

But on the Roman Catholic *crucifix*, it reads:

I. N. R. I.

Webster’s [*College*] Dictionary says **I. N. R. I.** means:

IESUS NAZARENUS REX IUDAEORUM

But in the extreme oath of the Jesuits, it has a special meaning.
I. N. R. I. means:

IUSTUM NECARE REGES IMPIOS

Translated into English **I. N. R. I.** means . . .

‘It is just to exterminate or annihilate impious or heretical kings, governments or rulers.’

[*All Jesuit “Moral Theologians,” including Robert Bellarmine, Martin Becan, Juan Mariana, Francisco Suarez, Francisco Tolet, Edmund Pirot, Antonio Escobar, Emmanuel Sa, Herman Busembaum, Claudio LaCroix, Horatio Turcelino, Martin Antoine del Rio, Robert Person, Luis Molina, Alphonse Salmeron, John Aqua Pontanus, Gregory de Valence, Charles Scribami, Jean Azor, Jaques Gretzer, Jacques Keller (author of *Tyrannicidium*), Gabriel Vasquez, Jean Lorin, Leonard Lessius, Adam Tanner, Jaques Tyrin, Joseph Jouvenci, and Montauzan teach regicide. For “teaching the abominable doctrine of murder” of “citizens and sovereigns,” on December 29, 1761, all the works of the above Jesuits were publicly torn and burned by the executioner the foot of the staircase, opposite to the great door of entrance, of the Palace of Parliament, Rennes, France.* ^{4}]

The *crucifixion* of Jesus brings forgiveness and life, but the *crucifix* is a Jesuit symbol for vengeance and death.” ^{5} [Emphasis added]

Alberto Rivera, 1981
Spanish American Ex-Jesuit
Double-Cross

“As ‘tis apparent to all that a prince is constituted by God to be ruler of a people [*Romans 13:1-5*], to defend them from oppression and violence as the shepherd his sheep; and whereas God did not create the people slaves to their prince, to obey his commands, whether right or wrong, but rather the prince for the sake of the subjects (without which he could be no prince), to govern them according to equity [*Isaiah 11:4*], to love and support them as a father his children or a shepherd his flock, and even at the hazard of life to defend and preserve them [*John 10:11-15*]. And when he does not behave thus, but, on the contrary, oppresses them, seeking opportunities to infringe their ancient customs and privileges, exacting from them slavish compliance, then he is no longer a prince, but a tyrant, and the subjects are to consider him in no other view. And particularly when this is done deliberately, unauthorized by the states, they may not only disallow his authority, but legally proceed to the choice of another prince for their defense. This is the only method left for subjects whose humble petitions and remonstrances could never soften their prince or dissuade him from his tyrannical proceedings; and this is what **the law of nature** [*principles of creation*] **dictates** [*I Corinthians 11:14*] for the defense of liberty, which we ought to transmit to posterity, even at the hazard of our lives. And this we have seen done frequently in several countries [*Protestant Germany and England*] upon the like occasion, whereof there are notorious instances, and more justifiable in our land, which are expressed in the oath taken by the prince at his admission to the government; . . . which he swears to maintain, which, if the prince violates, he is no longer sovereign. . . .

Now thus it was that the king of Spain [**Philip II**] . . . did rather hearken to the council of those [*Jesuit*] Spaniards about him, who had conceived a secret hatred to this [*Protestant*] land and to its liberty, . . . to subdue the **Low Countries** a second time, and to make himself absolute (by which they mean to tyrannize at pleasure), than to govern according to the restrictions he had accepted, and at his admission sworn to observe. . . . the king of Spain, following these evil counselors, sought by all means possible to reduce this country (stripping them of their ancient privileges) to slavery, under the government of [*foreign Roman Catholic*] Spaniards . . . and govern it tyrannically at pleasure . . . (showing the little regard he had for his people, so contrary to the duty which a good prince owes to his subjects), sent the **Duke of Alva** with a powerful army to oppress this land, who, for his inhuman cruelties, is looked upon as one of its greatest enemies, accompanied with [*Jesuit*] counselors too like himself. . . . [*The Duke of Alva*] . . . sent for the chief nobility in the king’s name, under pretense of taking their advice . . . And they who believed his letters were seized . . . and prosecuted as criminals before him who had no right . . . and

at the last, without hearing their defense . . . sentenced them to death, which was publicly and ignominiously executed [exactly as did the Order's Chairman Mao]. The others . . . residing in foreign countries, were declared outlawries, and had their estates confiscated, so that the poor subjects could make no use of their fortresses nor be assisted by their princes in defense of their liberty **against the violence of the pope;** . . .

All these considerations give us more than sufficient reason to renounce the King of Spain, and seek some other powerful and more gracious prince to take us under his protection; and, more especially, as these countries have been for these twenty years abandoned to disturbance and oppression by their king, during which time the inhabitants were not treated as subjects, but enemies, enslaved forcibly by their own governors. . . . At last we found by experience that nothing would be obtained of the king by prayers and treaties, which latter he made use of to divide and weaken the provinces, that he might the easier execute his [conspiratorial] plan rigorously, by subduing them one by one, which afterwards plainly appeared by certain proclamations and proscriptions published by the king's orders, by virtue of which we and all officers of the **United Provinces** with all our friends are declared rebels [as were the Southern Confederates], and as such, to have forfeited our lives and estates. Thus, by rendering us odious to all, he might interrupt our commerce, likewise reducing us to despair, offering a great sum to any that would assassinate the **Prince of Orleans.**

So having no hope of reconciliation, and finding no other remedy, we have, agreeable to the law of nature in our own defense, and for maintaining the rights, privileges, and liberties of our countrymen, wives, and children, and latest posterity from being enslaved by the Spaniards, been constrained to renounce allegiance to the King of Spain, and pursue such methods as appear to us most likely to secure our ancient liberties and privileges.

Know all men by these presents, that, being reduced to the last extremity, as above mentioned, we have unanimously and deliberately declared, and do by these presents declare, that the King of Spain has forfeited, ipso jure, all hereditary right to the sovereignty of these countries, and are determined from henceforward, not to acknowledge his sovereignty or jurisdiction, nor any act of his relating to the domains of the **Low Countries,** nor make use of his name as prince, nor suffer others to do it.” ⁶³ [Emphasis added]

J. De Asseliers, 1581
States General of the United Provinces
Dutch Declaration of Independence

The Netherlands also called “**The Low Countries**” began to embrace the Biblical doctrines of grace taught by the Reformers, especially **John Calvin**. Thousands of Dutchmen were receiving **Christ** as the gospel was being preached in open fields. The result was that Rome began to lose her political power. To stop this movement of the risen **Son of God**, the **Devil** and his Jesuits moved **Philip II** to sacrifice his only son to the Inquisition, **Prince Don Carlos** (having shown lenity and favor to Dutch Protestants), and to re-enact the **Edict of 1550**, which read in part:

“No one shall print, write, copy, keep, conceal, sell, buy or give in churches, streets, or other places, any book or writing made by **Martin Luther, John Calvin**, or other heretics reprobated by the Holy Church . . . nor in his house hold illegal gatherings . . . Moreover, we forbid all lay persons to converse or dispute concerning the **Holy Scriptures**, openly or secretly, or to read, teach or expound the Scriptures . . . or to preach secretly or openly . . . on pain . . . to be punished in the following manner. That such . . . are to be executed, to wit: the men with the sword and the women to be buried alive, if they *do not* persist in their errors; if they *do* persist in them, then they are to be executed with fire; all their property in both cases being confiscated to the crown.” ^{7} [Emphasis added]

To enforce this “*mischief framed by a law*” Philip dispatched ten thousand Spanish troops led by the **Duke of Alva**. The Duke, guided by the Jesuits, established an evil tribunal called “the Blood Council.” Thousands perished to the delight of **Cardinal Granvelle** and **Titelmann the Inquisitor**. Of this horrible time we read:

“In the second half of the sixteenth century the Spanish armies occupied Holland and Flanders and the glare of the Inquisition’s autos-da-fé lit up the market squares of the cities great and small. After a long vigil in prayer, the silent man with the cruel eyes in the Escorial [*Philip II of Madrid, Spain*] had decreed the extermination of the new religion in the Netherlands. In less than a decade there perished by his will in the torture chambers, on the gallows and on the pyres two hundred and fifty thousand men and women of the Dutch race. Nobles and burghers, old and young, rich and poor, all were dragged from their homes, frequently on secret denunciation, to face the Grand Inquisitor—the monk Titelmann—and his helpers, who knew no mercy.” ^{8} [Emphasis added]

But the Dutch Protestants would not be conquered. They had a great leader. His name was **William I of Orange**, surnamed “**the Silent**.” He had been raised in the court of **Charles V**, the “Holy Roman Emperor,” and was fit to lead a people to political liberty. He waged war from the sea commanding the bravest soldiers of the age. **John Lothrop Motley**, one of the **Reformation’s** greatest historians having authored *The Dutch Republic* and *The United Netherlands*, writes:

“Scarred, hacked, and even maimed, in the unceasing conflicts in which their lives had passed; wearing crescents in their caps, with the inscription, ‘Rather Turkish than Popish’, renowned far and wide, as much for their ferocity as for their nautical skill; the appearance of these wildest of the ‘Sea-beggars’ was both eccentric and terrific. They were known never to give nor to take quarter, for they went to mortal combat only, and had sworn to spare neither noble nor simple, neither king, kaiser, nor pope, should they fall into their power.” ^{9} [Emphasis added]

The Sea Beggars always engaged their Spanish enemy and if they perceived the battle to be lost they would gather together, solemnly partake of the Lord’s Supper and then fire the magazine, blowing themselves and the enemy into eternity.

This **William I of Orange** became the Father of religious liberty and greatly beloved of his people. He did not force the Anabaptists to go to war, as they were non-resistant. He further gave the European Jews religious liberty, so much so that they migrated to Amsterdam, calling it “**the New Jerusalem**.” (Rembrandt painted some of his greatest portraits using the Jews of Amsterdam to illustrate Biblical characters.) William ultimately produced in his seventeen year-old son, **Prince Maurice**, a man who became the greatest soldier of the age. Maurice contributed to the final victory in 1648 after eighty years of war with the Spanish Empire under the command of the Jesuits and their tools, **Philip II** and his son, **Philip III**.

Obviously, the Jesuits hated William of Orange. They kidnapped his eldest son who was then raised a Roman Catholic, the heart-broken father never to see him again. After several attempts to assassinate William, they finally succeeded one sad day in 1584. Their tool was **Balthazar Gerard**, used to fulfill the death-inspiring **Jesuit Oath**. Shooting the Father of the Dutch Republic three times with a pistol, Gerard attempted to escape but was caught and later brutally executed. As the poison from the rounds was coursing through his veins, William’s last words were:

“O my God, have mercy on this poor people.” ^{10}

Like Coligny, **William I of Orange**, *the father of religious liberty and political freedom*, died at the hand of a Jesuit assassin fulfilling **the Company’s** bloody oath once again:

“I will . . . make and wage relentless war . . . against all heretics . . . to exterminate them from the face of the whole earth; . . . That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use . . . the leaden bullet . . .” ^{11}
[Emphasis added]

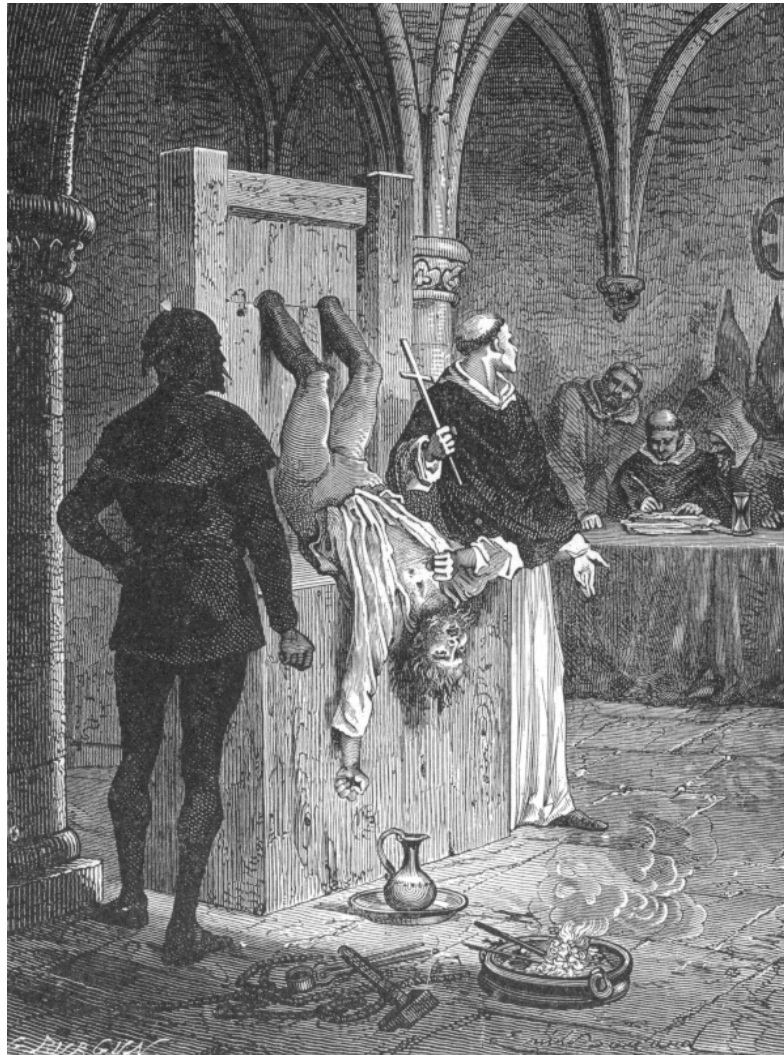
Could it be that American presidents have been murdered by Jesuit assassins also? As we shall see, there have been many, the most recent being **John F. Kennedy**.



William I “the Silent,” Prince of Orange, 1533 – 1584 ^{#3-4}
Father of The Dutch Republic, 1579 – 1584

This White, Reformed Protestant, Bible-believing, man of God is the Father of any and all Religious and Political Liberty remaining in the world today. Leading his fearless soldiers, William relieved the city of Leyden besieged for four months by the brutal Spanish army. Broken and starving, its beloved people entered into their Church and, while singing a hymn of thanksgiving to the God and Father of the Lord Jesus Christ, all broke down and wept like children. The Prince went on to break the Pope’s Temporal Power over the Netherlands. He protected the Anabaptists and Mennonites who refused to take up “the Sword of Just Defense” against the armies of Philip II, and gave refuge to the persecuted Jews of Europe. But he was murdered by an assassin sent by the Jesuits—Balthazar Gerard—in obedience to the bloody Jesuit Oath.

***Ridpath’s Universal History.* John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 310.**



The “Holy Office” of the Inquisition in Holland #3-5
The Great Terror of the Sixteenth Century

The accused was arrested at night, tortured underground and upon confession, was handed over to “the secular arm” to be burned. The state was completely subservient to the Papacy. Over the centuries sixty-eight million perished amidst this horror according to Nineteenth Century author, Joseph F. Berg, later confirmed by the courageous, deceased ex-Jesuit, Alberto Rivera. To deceive the nations it was formally abolished in 1834, but it continued in secrecy, and later openly, under other deceptive names. In the Twentieth Century the Jesuits have conducted their Inquisition under the names of Nazism, Fascism, Communism and now Islamic Terrorism with their Inquisitors, Adolf Hitler, Francisco Franco, Josef Stalin and now Osama bin Laden. Today the ~~Black Pope~~ orders his Holy Office of the Inquisition, renamed in 1965 “The Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith,” through his International Intelligence Community headed by Papal Knights, including Skull and Bonesman George W. Bush.

Ridpath’s Universal History. John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 297.

Chapter 4

The Jesuits — 1588

*Attempted Invasion of England
Assassination Attempted of Queen Elizabeth I
“William Shakespeare”*

*“My letters say a hundred and seven galleys,
And mine, a hundred forty.
And mine, two hundred:
But though they jump not on a just account,—
As in these cases, where the aim reports,
‘Tis oft with difference—yet do they all confirm
A Turkish fleet, and bearing up to Cyprus.”* ^{1}

Edward de Vere, 1590
17th Earl of Oxford
Alias “William Shakespeare”
Othello, Act I, Scene III

“The tyrant [*he who does not enforce the Pope’s rule*] is illegitimate; and any man whatever of the people has the right to kill him.” ^{2}

Emmanuel Sa, 1596
Portuguese Jesuit
Aphorisms

“The Jesuits exist in all Protestant countries under the name of missionaries, with the habit of priest, and . . . they exist there under other names. . . . Take England for example, there they do not legally exist [*since 1829 until re-admitted in 1902 by King Edward VII*]; nevertheless, they have not given up that country, and I assure you that they are more numerous in England than in Italy, and this because all the English, Scotch and Irish priests are pupils of the Jesuits [*as was the assassin of President John F. Kennedy, Francis Cardinal Spellman*], . . . There are Jesuits in Parliament, amongst the Anglican clergy, amongst the Bishops, and perhaps also in still higher circles [*advisors of Queen Victoria*] . . .” ^{3}

Luigi Desanctis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Poperly, Puseyism, and Jesuitism

“In spite of oceans and deserts, of hunger and pestilence, of spies and penal laws, of dungeons and racks, of giblets and quartering-blocks, Jesuits were to be found *under every disguise*, and *in every country*; scholars, physicians, merchants, serving men . . . to plot against the thrones and lives of apostate kings, to spread evil rumors, to raise tumults, to inflame civil wars, to arm the hand of the assassin . . . the right of rulers to misgovern the people [*as outlined in Roman Catholic Niccolo Machiavelli’s The Prince*], the right of every one of the people to plunge his knife in the heart of a bad ruler, were inculcated by the same man, according as he addressed himself to the subject of Philip or to the subject of Elizabeth . . .” ^{3}

Thomas Babington Macaulay, 1848
English Lord; Protestant Historian
Essays

“Whereas the progress of the papal policy, long actuated by the steady counsels of successive pontiffs, took deeper root, and was at length in some places with difficulty, in others never yet, extirpated. For this we might call to witness the black intrigues of the Jesuits . . . This plan of pontifical power was so deeply laid, and so indefatigably pursued by the unwearied politics of the court of Rome through a long succession of ages . . . it was polished and improved by the united endeavors of a body of men who engrossed all the learning of Europe for centuries together; it was firmly and resolutely executed by persons the best calculated for establishing tyranny and despotism, being fixed with a bigoted enthusiasm, . . . unconnected with their fellow-subjects and totally indifferent to what might befall that posterity to which they bore no endearing relation: yet it vanished into nothing when the eyes of the people were a little enlightened, and they set themselves with vigor to oppose it.” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

Sir William Blackstone, 1770
England’s Greatest Jurist
Commentaries on the
Laws of England

“**There is but one Supreme Authority in the World, and that is the [Roman] Pope. . . . The Pope can do any thing above all Right, against all Right, and without all Right . . . because he is Judge of all and in [the] stead of God on Earth.**” ^{4} [Emphasis added]

Multiple Jesuit Authorities, 1685
Warning to King Charles II
The Jesuits’ Catechism

“There was no disguise they [*the Jesuits*] could not assume, and therefore, there was no place into which they could not penetrate. They could enter unheard the closet of the Monarch, or the Cabinet of the Statesman. They could sit unseen in convocation or General Assembly, and mingle unsuspected in deliberations and debates. There was no tongue they could not speak, and no creed they could not profess [*including Judaism and Islam*], and thus there was no people among whom they might not sojourn [*including Jews and Arabs*], and no church [*synagogue or mosque*] whose membership they might not enter and whose functions they might not discharge. They could execrate the Pope with the Lutheran, and swear the Solemn League with the Covenanter.” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

James A. Wylie, 1878
Scottish Protestant Historian
History of Protestantism: The Jesuits

The Reformation was prospering in England. **Queen Elizabeth I**, “every inch a queen” speaking six languages better than her own, permitted the reformed doctrines of **the Bible** to be openly preached. From her kingdom, she first banished the Order in 1579. Of course the Jesuits hated her, called her a bastard, denied her right to the throne and attempted to murder her several times. The Ridolfi Plot (1571), the Throgmorton Plot (1583) and the Babington Plot (1586), although failures, were instigated by the soldiers of the Jesuit General attempting to reduce England to the earthly, political rule of the Pope—the **Temporal Power** of “the Vicar of Christ.”

Meanwhile, the Jesuits were in control of Spain. **Philip II** was the king through which they sought to destroy the **Reformation** in the Netherlands as well as in England. (Philip II enjoyed the execution of his cousin **Dona Isabella** who, before a mock Inquisitional Court, professed **Christ** as her Lord and Saviour.) Therefore, with the military might of Philip, the Jesuits plotted the “extirpation” of England’s Protestants and Queen with one great stroke. They would invade with thousands of Spanish soldiers carried by a huge array of ships—the *invincible Spanish Armada*—its building having been financed by **Rome’s Papal Caesar** for *two million crowns!* Setting out in **1588**, assured of naval supremacy and ultimate victory, the Jesuits urged their 30,000 attackers aboard 130 ships on to heretic England. But the risen **Son of God** chose to intervene. After five desperate days of naval battle with the mere 80 vessels of both **Howard** and **Drake** out of food and ammunition, we read:

“A mighty storm—a storm, which, to use the emphatic expression of Strada, ‘shook heaven and earth’—finally decided the contest, and delivered England from the slightest apprehension of a rally, and fresh attack, from the scattered ships of the Armada . . . But winds and waves fought mightily for England, and while not so much as a single boat of ours

was lost, many of the stateliest ships of Spain [63] were dashed upon the shores of Ireland and Scotland [37 *perished without a trace*], while their crews perished miserably [20,000].” {8}

Indeed, the English noble and true author of *Othello* joyfully wrote:

*“News lads! our wars are done.
The desperate tempest hath so bang’d the Turks
That their designment halts: a noble ship of Venice
Hath seen a grievous wrack and sufferance
On most part of their fleet.”* {9}

Captain Thomas Fenner, commanding the Queen’s ship *Nonpareil*, declared:

**“THE MIGHTY GOD OF ISRAEL STRETCHED
OUT BUT HIS FINGER AGAINST THEM.”** {10}

With England’s victory by the hand of the **One** “that even the winds and the sea obey” **Bishop John Fisher’s** deeply laid plans, perfected by the Jesuits, to destroy the “heretics” of England since 1533 were foiled. Elizabeth and the English people thanked **God** for giving so mighty a deliverance in answer to their prayers. **Canon Pennington** gives us his sagacious conclusion with the following words of wisdom:

“We must see in these events the interposition of the **Almighty King of Heaven**. We know that there is a common belief that to the tempest, irrespectively of any other cause, is due the destruction of the Armada, falsely styled Invincible; but we must remember that it would never have sunk beneath the boiling surges if the master spirit of the English navy, **Sir Francis Drake**, had not first defeated it by his superior skill before Gravelines, and then driven it, crippled as it was, into the region of storms. On the result of that action before Gravelines were suspended the spiritual and temporal destinies of England. But even if we could suppose that the annihilation of the Spanish Armada was due only to the tempest, we should still be able to trace in its destruction the agency of God. We ask: ‘Shall there be evil as well as good in a city, and the Lord hath not done it?’ We say that ‘fire and hail, snow and vapour, wind and storm, fulfill His word.’”

We must protest against that refined idolatry which consists in overlooking the **Great First Cause** of all things, and attributing to the operation of second causes events which have flowed from the direct providential interference of God. . . . We must admit that this great destruction was due to Him whom we are thus reminded that the Psalmist styles ‘the Lord mighty in battle.’ We know that many of the Spaniards were conscious of

an emotion of pride when they gazed on those ships of war, those monarchs of the deep, which were floating triumphantly before them. They thought in the vanity of their hearts, that, having ruffled up their plumage and issued from their harbours, they would ride triumphantly over the billows, and scatter destruction among the navies of their opponents. They trusted in an arm of flesh, and not in the arm of the Lord God omnipotent.

Let us learn, then, that God is ‘the only Giver of all victory.’ We must also come to this conclusion when we hear that the English fleet had in it far fewer vessels than the Spanish fleet; that it was far inferior to it in other respects which have come before us; and when we remember also that the greatest service ever performed by an English fleet had been performed by men whose wages had never been paid from the time of their engagement; by men half-starved, with their clothes in rags, and falling off from their backs; by men so ill-found in the necessaries of war that they supplied, as we have seen, the want of ammunition by ammunition taken from the enemy; men in whom the tendency to disease was so aggravated that boatloads of them were carried on shore at Margate, and set down to die in the streets, as there was no place in the town to receive them.

Let us, then, look away from ourselves, our own wisdom, our own resources, and our own armies, and let us look to Him who is ‘a buckler to them who trust in Him.’ Let us learn to depend on Him without whose blessing on our warriors the strongest arm must fall palsied and powerless, and the stoutest heart must quail. Let us ascribe the victory to Him who by the breath of His mouth can blast the strength of the most powerful army which ever marched beneath the banner of this world’s potentates, and lay low the pride of the proudest navy which ever ploughed the waters of the ocean.

The attempted invasion of England was a most momentous crisis in the world’s history. If it had been successful, in all human probability the power and policy of England would have been employed to promote the progress of Romanism throughout the world. The result of the struggle in the Netherlands would not have remained in suspense for a moment. The **Prince of Orange** had indeed broken the fetters which the tyrant had forged to enslave his fellow-countrymen. The patient zeal with which he laboured in the service of his country was rewarded, as we have seen, by the establishment of the government of the United Provinces.

But if **Philip** [*and the Jesuits*] had been successful, the Armada and the unexhausted resources of Spain, augmented by those gained through the

conquest of England, would at once have been successfully employed by Philip to win back the United Provinces to their allegiance to himself and the [*Jesuit-controlled*] Papacy. Another result would have been that he would have interfered with success in that conflict which **Henry of Navarre**, the Protestant King of France, was waging with the whole force of the [*Order's Roman Catholic*] League, formed for the purpose of excluding from the throne a monarch who claimed to reign by hereditary right, even when he was willing to return to the Roman Catholic Church. We should never have heard of the **Edict of Nantes**, establishing universal religious liberty in France. The Jesuits would have been successful, and France would have been placed in absolute subjection to the Pope. **The Thirty Years' War**, . . . would never have been fought, or would have been brought, through the vast resources placed at the disposal of the Roman Catholic Church, to a speedy termination. The Pope would have reigned supreme throughout the continent of Europe." ^{11}
 [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, would the Jesuits attempt to invade America with a foreign fleet? Is it simply a coincidence that Russia and China have the largest merchant marine fleets in the world? Could it be possible that Russia, China and possibly the Japanese would provide the fleets for millions of Chinese to invade America? Why did President **Bill Clinton** lease the American Naval Base in Long Beach, California, to Red China whose **Secret Service** has been run by **the Company** through England for decades? Why has the scrap steel from New York's demolished WTC been shipped to China, its Defense Ministry's Director of Strategy **Colonel Xu Junping**—*who recently defected to the US*—having declared that his agents have been bringing in nuclear and biological weapons for the last five years? Our attack is most assuredly coming; our own government will have betrayed us Americans for the last time. Like Germany, we will be silenced by the American Gestapo, the Office of Homeland Security; our troops will be sacrificed during our two-front war; and the Pope's invaders will succeed, as we have wickedly departed from the **Word of God**.)

The Attempted Assassination of Queen Elizabeth I

*"Why, that's the lady; all the world desires her;
 From the four corners of the earth they come,
 To kiss this shrine, this mortal-breathing saint: . . .
 As o'er a brook, to see fair **Dortia**."* ^{12}

Edward de Vere, 1590

17th Earl of Oxford

Alias "William Shakespeare

The Merchant of Venice, Act II, Scene VI

“It is impossible to read Elizabethan history except in the context of an army of Jesuits, masters of deceit, treachery, treason, infiltration, subversion, assassination, insurrection, civil war and coercion, plotting for the good of the papacy, and the defeat of all the Pope’s foes anywhere in the world.” {13}

Jonas E. C. Shepherd, 1987
Canadian Protestant Historian
The Babington Plot

“It was for this reason that the Jesuits, ever since the Reformation, took care to acquire the posts of confessors to nearly every crowned head of Europe, and to their principal ministers, for, by means of the religious influence which they exercised on the rulers, they were able to control the affairs of the State, enact laws, and wage wars against the Protestants, and plan and carry out massacres of those who opposed them. . . . In England, also, during the reign of **Elizabeth**, they made the greatest efforts to overthrow the Protestant Government by exciting repeated rebellions, and by forming numerous plots to the murder of the Queen and her ministers.

‘England and Ireland,’ said Lord Burleigh, ‘had rebelled at the instigation of the Pope. Plots had been formed for the assassination of the Queen. Priests (Jesuits), commissioned by the Pope, had stolen into the realm to seduce her subjects from their allegiance, and had suffered accordingly, while no loyal Catholics had been interfered with.’

Again, at the meeting of Parliament, he said, *‘Those devils (the Jesuits) were persuaded that her life (the Queen’s) was the only let [hindrance] why their tyranny was not planted again. While that hope remained, her life was in peril. No laws, no associations, no fear of torment could remedy it. The damnable sect of Jesuits persuaded men in conscience that such acts would merit heaven.’*

The English Catholics at that time were well aware that the Jesuits were the sole authors of the unceasing sedition and rebellion in the kingdom, and they addressed a petition against them to the Pope, and again fifty years afterwards, begging the Pope to *‘withdraw the Jesuits from England, since painful experience had proved that there was no way of restoring to the kingdom the peace and happiness which they had banished from it.’*” {14}
 [Emphasis added]

“Watchman,” 1916
Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and the War: And
Coming Events In Britain

“By promises and secret intrigues, Rome then sought to induce, first France, and then Spain, to undertake the conquest of England, while, at the same time, **the Jesuits**, both in this country and on the Continent, circulated a mass of scurrilous literature, full of falsehood and calumny, in order to stir up hatred on the Continent against this country and to inflame the minds of British Catholics against the Queen and her Protestant Ministers, with the view of dividing the kingdom against itself, and, by forming a powerful party in favour of Rome, prepare the way for the conquest of the country by a Catholic power. **Froude** remarks that the Jesuits in France and Belgium, and the seminary priest at Douay, ‘represented the English Reformation as a monstrous product of lust and tyranny, and **Cromwell, Cranmer, Burleigh**, and every great thinker and statesman which England had produced, were held up as panderers to the wickedness of **Henry VIII** and his bastard daughter, while **Elizabeth** herself was described as a monster of the world whose cruelty exceeded both that of the heathen and Turk, and as the vilest of prostitutes, and her Court the vilest of brothels.’ These and similar scurrilous calumnies were published [*and*] broadcast in England and on the Continent in order to stir up the hatred of the Catholics. In this they so far succeeded that they excited sedition and provoked rebellion after rebellion both in this country and in Ireland, while, at the same time, they formed repeated plots to murder the Queen. . . .

Again in the ‘Domestic MS’ we read: ‘One frightful thought possesses every loyal mind that those hell-hounds, the Jesuits, knowing themselves to be united, and good [*British*] subjects to be distracted and doubtful, would strike at the Queen and plunge the country into anarchy. They held and taught that it was only lawful and meritorious to kill excommunicated princes. The paradise they were to win enabled them to despise death and triumph in torments [*as it is with Moslem terrorists of today—guided by Masonic Islamic Jesuit Coadjutors working with the Black Pope’s CIA*].’

Rome, although she failed to induce the **King of France** to make war against England, succeeded in persuading **Philip [II] of Spain**, the most powerful monarch in the world at that time, to do so, with the result that the mighty **Armada** was collected, manned by all the bravest and most disciplined troops of the Empire, and led by the chivalry of Spain, to accomplish the conquest of England and the re-establishment of the Papal dominion. The nation, including the loyal Catholics, remembering what it had suffered in the past from the cruelty of the **Romish priesthood**, responded nobly to the Queen’s call to arms, but the alarm felt throughout the country was great and profound. Nevertheless, the defeat of the **Armada** was accomplished by seemingly weak and inadequate forces, which however, were aided in so remarkable a way by the powers of Nature

that it called forth the remark of the Spanish sailors, ‘**God is fighting against us.**’ ” ^{15} [Emphasis added]

“**Watchman,**” 1916

Anonymous English Calvinist & Patriot
Rome and Germany: The Plot
For the Downfall of Britain

The Jesuits at every turn sought to discredit “heretic” **Queen Elizabeth** in the eyes of her English subjects. They claimed “that guilty woman of England” had neither right nor title to the throne because she was the daughter of Henry VIII’s second wife, Protestant **Anne Boleyn**. Claiming that Henry’s second marriage was adultery, Elizabeth was called “the bastard Queen” by the Jesuits. To add insult to injury, the Jesuits then moved **Pope Pius V** to excommunicate her with his most infamous Papal Bull, *Regnans in Excelsis* (February 25, 1570). Formally condemned by the **Devil’s** dynastic “**Vicar of Christ,**” certain Roman Catholic English lords could be convinced that killing Elizabeth would not be murder but a virtuous act. Regicide was a maxim of the Order then before the Suppression and Extinction in 1773, after the Restoration in 1814, and remains so to this day—as demonstrated in 1963 with the public murder of President **John F. Kennedy**.

Therefore, the Jesuits plotted Elizabeth’s overthrow—many times. They attempted to make **Mary, Queen of Scots**, the Queen of England. But the conspiracy failed and the treacherous Mary lost her life. The conspiracy to put a Jesuit-controlled, Roman Catholic Monarch on England’s throne was thwarted—*this time*. She was tried and beheaded on the 8th of February 1587, by order of the Parliament.

Others would attempt the life of the Queen. **William Parry, Anthony Babington, Roberto Ridolfi**, as well as Jesuits **Edmund Campion** and **Robert Parsons** were a few of the many would-be assassins. They too all failed and paid with their lives. The risen **Son of God** was protecting Elizabeth not because of her personal purity but because of the **prayers** of her subjects and her benevolent policy towards the English Reformers.

History would prove that the reign of Elizabeth was the birth of England’s religious liberty, the Middle Class, and thus the mighty Protestant British Empire. Of her kingdom’s great prosperity ex-Jesuit **Andrew Steinmetz** writes:

“The results of Protestantism were gloriously promoted and expanded by Elizabeth—in the vast improvement of agriculture—internal trade—and foreign commerce. Philip’s [Jesuit-controlled] tyranny ruined the Netherlands [just as Hitler’s Jesuit-controlled tyranny ruined Protestant Germany]: Elizabeth received and tolerated the fugitives. New

manufacturers, of various kinds, energetically advanced the nation's onward march to supremacy amongst the most industrious, the wealthiest of earth. The Royal Exchange of London—built by one of her subjects—became the center of commerce extending over Europe, and to Barbary, Morocco, Guinea, and Turkey. Her sailor, **Willoughby**, actually discovered Archangel—and a Russian trading company was established. **Frobisher, Davis, Raleigh, Drake, and Cavendish**, are names of high renown:—these men were Elizabeth's discoverers of the world, which they circumnavigated at no expense to the nation, because they had to fight their way on the papal seas of the Spanish despot—and brought home solid equivalents as well as contributions to 'the diffusion of knowledge.' Some call them pirates—but, if they were, they robbed from a thief—the King of Spain [**Philip II**]—that wholesale pirate among the Indians." ^{16}

Elizabeth's successor, **King James I**—the son of Scotland's beheaded **Mary Queen of Scots**—banished the Jesuits, rightly blamed the Gunpowder Plot of 1605 on "Jesuits and papists," and furthered the development of the Protestant British Empire. He would also authorize the translation of the **Protestant English Bible** (for which his good name would be continually maligned, vilified and slandered), destined to be taken to the ends of the earth in creating White Protestant Western Civilization, while furthering **The Great Commission** given by **Jesus the Messiah**,

"And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."

– *Matthew 28:18-20*

One of the most important plots in attempting to assassinate **Queen Elizabeth** miserably failed, having been exposed by England's Lord Great Chamberlain, **Edward de Vere**, the Seventeenth Earl of Oxford. In his revealing of the Jesuit General's **Campion-Parsons Plot** we read:

"During the latter 1570's, the whole-souled Oxford had remained unsuspecting as his intimacy with his Catholic cousins and their circle of intellectual friends increased. Finally . . . they recklessly confided to him, in December, 1580, their plans to overthrow Elizabeth and place Mary Queen of Scots on the throne of England. To their horror, Oxford went at once to the Queen—the sovereign to whom, as a feudal knight, he had sworn undying fealty [*in obedience to the **Word of God***]." ^{17}

Therefore,

“From this time forward Jesuits who ventured into England were remorselessly hunted down, persecuted, and executed (125 by the time of Queen Elizabeth’s death in 1603); and the law imposing fines on Catholics for non-attendance at Protestant services, which had remained a dead-letter since it received the royal assent at the beginning of Elizabeth’s reign, was resuscitated and put into rigorous execution. . . . This change of policy is frequently attributed to the well-known mission to England of the Jesuits, **Campion** and **Parsons**. But they landed in England as far back as April 1580; and it was not until after **Lord Oxford’s** disclosure in December and the proclamation in January that **Campion** was apprehended and sentenced to death. These dates make it clear that it must have been **Lord Oxford’s** dramatic interview that induced the Queen to take her first step against her Catholic subjects. . . .” ^{18} [Emphasis added]

Who was this **Edward de Vere**, Queen Elizabeth’s greatest courtier and *the Jesuits’ greatest enemy*; this patriot responsible for the execution of **Jesuit Parsons**, thus having foiled the Pope’s plots to overthrow England’s greatest Monarch? He was none other than the one we know today as “**William Shakespeare**.” For,

“. . . it has become impossible to hesitate any longer in proclaiming **Edward de Vere, Seventeenth Earl of Oxford**, as the real author of ‘Shakespeare’s’ works.” ^{19} [Emphasis added]

And why would the true authorship of the works of “Shakespeare” be suppressed to this day? Because this Protestant, **Bible-reading**, honourable English knight, the enemy of the **Jesuit Provincial Henry Garnet** and greatest swordsman of the realm, used his pen—*mightier than his sword*—to thwart the designs of the Jesuits as they attempted to destroy the **Reformation**, wrought by the **Spirit of God**, and to restore the **Temporal Power** of the Pope over Britain. With their tool, **William Cecil**—who openly displayed prayer beads while a Catholic advisor during the reign of **Queen Mary I** of England (“**Bloody Mary**”), who always attempted to please the Jesuits’ **Philip II**, who advised Elizabeth to marry the **Catholic Archduke Charles** of Austria (known also as **Charles of Styria**, being the son of the Holy Roman Emperor, **Ferdinand I**) rather than **Protestant Leicester** and who hired the **Jesuit Henry Garnet** to spread a nasty rumor about **Edward de Vere**—the Sons of Loyola robbed “**the Red Knight**” of his eighty-six landed estates. They also robbed him of his right to the throne and, through both **William Cecil** and **Masonic Francis Bacon** (the reputed father of the Craft in England), destroyed the memory of his great name, continuing to perpetuate the damnable lie that some illiterate, money-hungry, grain dealer of Stratford-on-Avon wrote the masterpieces of the man whom the British Empire has voted “**the most important personality of the last millennium**.”

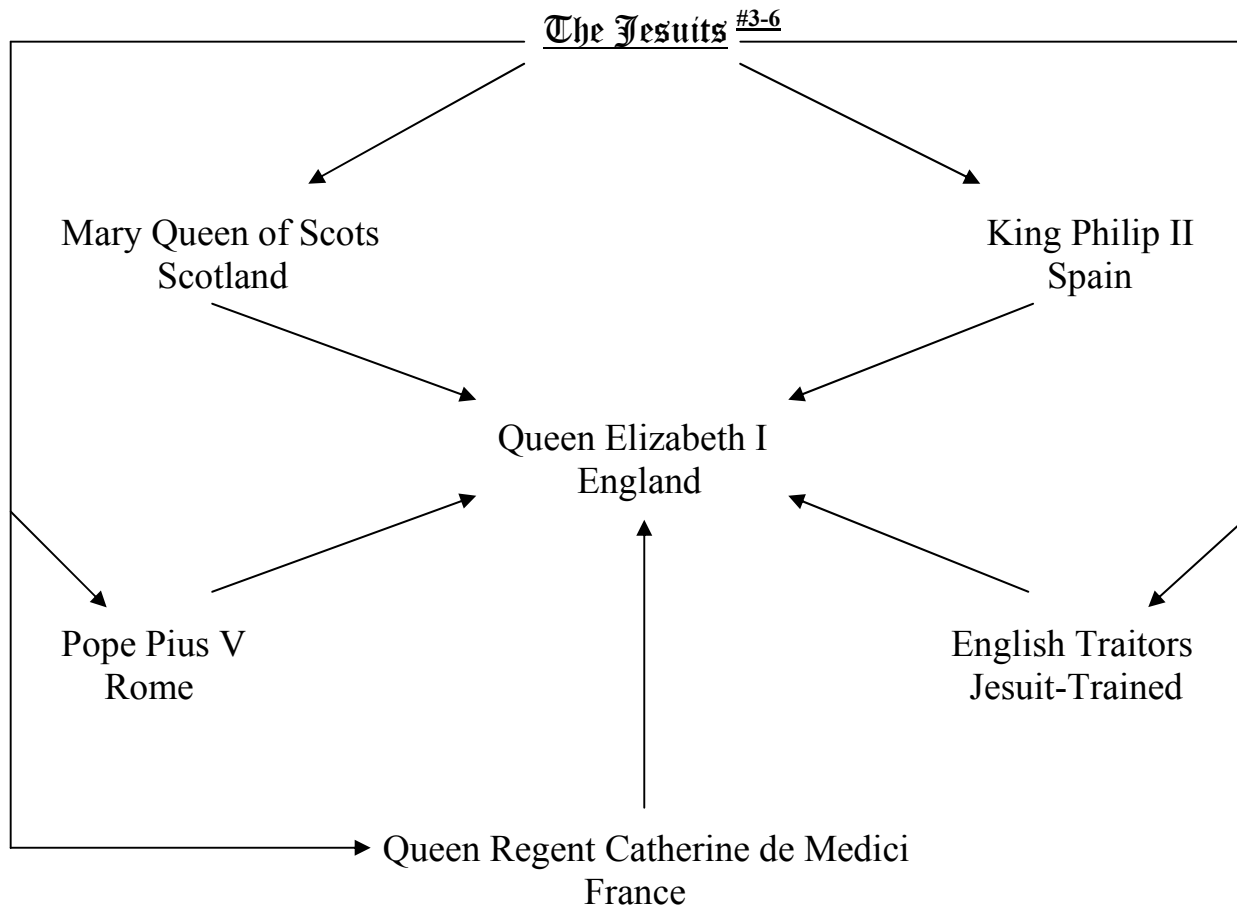
History would prove that the reign of Elizabeth was the birth of the mighty Protestant British Empire. England's first century as a Protestant nation produced the world's greatest Greek scholar and father of the Protestant English Bible, **William Tyndale** (**John Wickliffe** having previously translated Rome's *Latin Vulgate*); its greatest poet and abstract historian, **Edward de Vere**, (alias "Shakespeare"); its greatest scientist and mathematician, **Isaac Newton**; and its greatest sailor and naval commander at the defeat of the Spanish Armada, **Francis Drake**. Her successor, **King James I**, would also expel the Jesuits from his kingdom and authorize the translation of the English Bible destined to be taken by the missionary servants of the risen **Son of God**, as they preached the **Gospel of the Grace of God**, to the ends of the earth. And for these reasons the perpetually warring, **Counter-Reformation** Jesuits have assassinated his character, calling him "a homosexual" and "a confirmed heretic," rather than acknowledge him as "**the English Solomon**" that he was! Further, those wicked Sons of Loyola attacked the credibility of that finished literary classic which he authorized by asserting that the pagan **Masonic Francis Bacon** added his final touch to the work. This is a sheer and outright lie, as the forty-seven learned and godly men, having devoted their lives to one of the greatest moments in the history of the true **Church of the Lord Jesus Christ**, would never had dedicated THEIR WORK to THEIR DREAD SOVEREIGN had they known that *infidel* Francis Bacon was permitted to alter a single letter of their torturous, epic masterpiece!

More importantly for us Americans, the risen **Son of God** would use **The Authorized King James Version of 1611** as the foundation for the Calvinistic, Federal Republic of these United States. George Washington's "**Holy Experiment**" in the form of a Protestant republic would last from the ratification of the Constitution in **1787** to the coerced ratification of the Fourteenth Amendment in **1868**. Meanwhile, America would be the refuge and haven for Europe's Protestants, Baptists and Jews having been so mercilessly persecuted by Rome's Jesuits for over two hundred years.

All these blessings can be traced to England's "bastard queen," **Elizabeth I**, whom **the risen Son of God** protected while she encouraged the **Reformation** and furiously refused to be conquered by the Jesuits. May we never forget her in all her greatness and the immense Jesuit power she opposed with all of her might.

Dear truth-seeker, **G. B. Nicolini**, in making our lesson relevant for today, rightly concludes:

"If [*the Jesuits*] hated England and **Queen Elizabeth** in the 16th century, they bear no less hate to England and **Queen Victoria** in the 19th. Let an opportunity present itself, and you shall see them again heading the rebellion, and preaching murder as the most meritorious of all actions. Nor do they remain inactive while waiting for the opportunity. Their evil genius is constantly present and active." ^{20} [Emphasis added]



This chart depicts the **Jesuits** and their mighty **Satanic Power** directed against **Queen Elizabeth I** whom they nicknamed “**the bastard**” and “**that Jezebel of the North.**” The wicked sons of Loyola sought to destroy her, along with **Jehovah’s** grand and glorious **Protestant Reformation** brought about by the fearless preaching of the **gospel** of the **Lord Jesus Christ**. In the vain attempt to restore the **Papal Caesar’s Temporal Power** over England, called by the Puritan Calvinists “**Anti-Christian tyranny,**” the **risen Son of God** mightily intervened in answering the prayers of both the **Nobles** and **Commoners**, while they resisted **Loyola’s Company** and its many tools with all of their **circumcised hearts**. May we **Bible-believers** of apostate **Western Civilization** do the same today, that we too may be delivered from the Order’s neo-fascist, Jesuit/CFR-controlled, **Department of Homeland Security (Gestapo/KGB)** police state and our coming **Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino** invasion!



Elizabeth I, 1533 – 1603 ^{#3-7}

Protestant Queen of England, 1558 – 1603

A woman with the intellect of one hundred ordinary kings, speaking seven languages and encouraging the Protestant Reformation, Elizabeth boldly expelled the Society of Jesus from England in 1579, 1581, 1586, and in 1602, the year before her death. Aware of the Order's plots and agitations among Catholics, the Queen ordered the immediate execution of any Jesuit found within her borders. Decried a "heretic" and excommunicated by Pope Pius V, the Jesuits sought to assassinate her many times. But the risen Son of God spared her life using faithful courtiers, the greatest being Edward de Vere, her beloved Earl of Oxford and Lord Great Chamberlain. Miraculously, Elizabeth ruled for over forty years with the aid of her Puritan Secretary of State, Francis Walsingham, and laid the foundation for the Lord's Protestant-Calvinist 1611 English Bible and the Protestant British Empire of the 17th and 18th Centuries, the Empire later to become apostate in the 19th century and destroyed in the 20th century.

The Complete Works of Shakespeare, Edited by Hardin Craig and David Bevington, (Glenview, Illinois: Scott, Foresman and Company, 1973).



Edward de Vere, 1550 – 1604 #3-8

“William Shakespeare”

Seventeenth Earl of Oxford, Lord Great Chamberlain to Queen Elizabeth I

A member of “the fighting Veres” since the Battle of Hastings in 1066, and named after the young Protestant King Edward VI having been poisoned by the Jesuits, our hero, “born into great riches, honour and power,” was known as “the Red Knight.” As the finest horseman and swordsman of the realm, this great and loyal man of honor exposed one of the Order’s plots to assassinate his Queen. In vengeance, the Company used its William Cecil to steal his eighty-six landed estates and “wounded” his great name, henceforth to be known as “William Shakespeare.” This true author of the plays and of the sonnets (though many have erroneously attributed his works to Rosicrucian Francis Bacon), having been England’s premier Earl in the House of Lords, was voted by the British Empire in the year 2000 as “the most important personality of the last millennium.” Having coined five thousand words for the English language, de Vere’s prose contributed to the literary basis for The 1611 King James Bible. *The Renaissance Man of England*, Dorothy and Carlton Ogburn, (New York: Coward-McCann Inc., 1955).



The Ashbourne Portrait of “Shakespeare,” 1580s #3-9

This portrait of Edward de Vere at the age of forty-seven was hung in the school of Ashbourne, a seat of the Trenthams, Oxford’s third wife. It was ultimately acquired by the Folger Library of Washington, D.C., and hangs there today. Alterations were revealed by x-ray and infrared photography executed by Charles Wisner Barrell who, in the early 1950s, published his findings in *The Scientific American*. Some of those alterations were: the courtier’s lace ruff had been painted over to resemble a commoner’s plain collar; the boar-crest of the seal ring on the thumb had been obscured; the Trentham coat-of-arms in the upper left hand corner had been painted over and the date changed; the initials “C.K.” for Cornelius Ketel, the famous artist, had been painted out; the hairline was moved back to make him to appear bald. Like the unbiblical “Jesus Christ” of Luciferian Jesuitism gripping his “sacred heart,” the Ashbourne Portrait of “William Shakespeare” is just another artistic deception and literary fraud.

This Star of England, Dorothy and Charlton Ogburn, (New York: Coward-McCann Inc., 1952).

Chapter 5

The Jesuits — 1605

The Gunpowder Plot

Assassination Attempted of King James I and Entire Assembled British Parliament

“Treason was the Jesuits’ proprietary thing. . . . since they set foot in this land there never passed four years without a most pestilent and pernicious treason tending to the subversion of the whole State.” ^{1} [Emphasis added]

Sir Edward Coke, 1606
Counsel for the Crown
Trial of the English Provincial
Jesuit Henry Garnet

“We have passed rapidly through strange scenes of priestly wickedness and bloodshed,—but of all the agents of the devil which were ever spawned in the black dens of that earthly pandemonium, **the Papal Church**, none can compare with the Jesuits and the Inquisition. . . . In Europe they disguised themselves by perpetual attempts against the peace of states, and the lives of monarchs [*even as they have done in America against the lives of our Presidents*]. . . . With the continual attempt of these pertinacious wretches [*Jesuits*] against the liberties of England, and the lives of **Elizabeth** and **James I**, every English reader is familiar: the names of **Crichton**, **Garnet**, **Parry**, **Cullen**, **Gerard**, and **Tesmond**, successively engaged in the design of assassinating the protestant queen, or in the attempt to blow up our English Solomon and all his parliament, will for ever perpetuate their abhorrence in England; . . .” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

William Howitt, 1833
Protestant English Historian
A Popular History of Priestcraft

“The power of the church exercised over sovereigns . . . is held by divine right and whoso resists it rebels against the King of kings and Lord of lords [*the Pope*].” ^{3}

Orestes A. Brownson, 1851
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Roman Catholic American Journalist
Brownson’s Quarterly Review

“The Catholic Church has the right and duty to kill heretics because it is by fire and sword that heresy can be extirpated. . . . for the highest good of the Church is the unity of the faith, and this cannot be preserved unless heretics are put to death [*during the coming successive World Wars of the Twentieth Century*].” ⁴³ [Emphasis added]

Marianus de Luce, 1901
Jesuit Professor of Canon Law
Gregorian University of Rome
Institutes of Public Ecclesiastical Law
Commended by Pope Leo XIII
Master of James Cardinal Gibbons

“The trial of [*English Jesuit Provincial*] **Henry Garnet** took place on March 28, 1606, at the Guildhall (on all Saints’ Day). The Commissioners who sat as his judges were the Lord Mayor of London, **Sir Leonard Holyday**, the Lord Chief Justice, **Sir John Popham**, the Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, **Sir Thomas Fleming**, **Sir Christopher Yelverton**, a Judge of the Court of King’s Bench, and the Earls of Nottingham, Salisbury [*Secretary of State Robert Cecil*], Suffolk, Worcester, and Northampton (all these Commissioners, except the Lord Mayor and Christopher Yelverton, having presided at the trial of the gunpowder conspirators).

The proceedings commenced soon after eight o’clock in the morning, and were not concluded till close on seven in the evening. Among those present in court, as spectators, were the King, some of the Ambassadors, **Lady Arabella Stuart**, and a large number of the nobility. The indictment charged ‘this Garnet, otherwise Wally, otherwise Darcy, otherwise Roberts, otherwise Framer, otherwise Philips,’ with traitorously conspiring and compassing, with the assistance of [*the deceased Robert*] **Catesby** and [*Jesuit priest Oswald*] **Greenway** [*having escaped to the Continent*]:—

1. To depose the King and to deprive him of his Government [*intending to enthrone a pro-Roman Catholic monarch*];
2. To destroy and kill the King, and the noble Prince [*of Wales*], **Henry**, his eldest son: such a King, and such a Prince, such a son of such a father, whose virtues are rather with amazed silence to be wondered at, than able by any speech to be expressed;
3. To stir sedition and slaughter throughout the kingdom [*intending to ignite a civil war and the general murder of Protestants as a result of that insurrection with a Spanish invasion soon to follow*];

4. To subvert the true religion of God, and whole Government of the kingdom;
5. To overthrow the whole state of the Commonwealth [*this being the last and final charge*]. . . .

To this indictment, ‘[*Provincial*] Garnet did plead Not Guilty,’ and the trial proceeded [*Garnet employing the doctrine of ‘Mental Reservation,’ or ‘holy lying’ throughout the trial*]. . . .

Finally, in dismissing the case of **Father Garnet**, for the convenience of the reader it is worth while to name the principal charges brought against the **Jesuit Superior**, all of which he was shown to have been guilty, and therefore to have committed high treason; viz.:—

- ‘1. He had been a party to sending **Sir Edward Baynham** to Rome. Baynham, a man of bad character, was (as Faukes [*Fawkes*] explained) to inform the Pope of the result of the Plot, had it succeeded.
2. He had heard of the Plot (outside the confessional) from [*Jesuit*] Father Greenway [*of whom Garnet was his military superior*].
3. He knew, from two conversations with Catesby, that the plot was in active progress [*as the Jesuit Provincial was the true power behind the plot conspiring with his Jesuit accomplices on the Continent*].
4. He sent Father Greenway to visit the conspirators at Huddington.
5. On All Saints Day, 1605 (Nov. 1st), he asked his congregation at Coughton, ‘to pray for some good success for the Catholic cause at the beginning of Parliament’ (Nov. 5th).
6. He made no (known) attempt to save the parliament from its doom.’ [*Of course there was no attempt to save these Bible-reading “accursed heretics” condemned by the Order’s genocidal Council of Trent!!!*]

In conclusion, although we may regret that **King James** and his Government did not temper justice with mercy and commute the death-sentence passed on Garnet to banishment [?], it must not be forgotten that, in those harsh times, there would have been no precedent for such a course.

[*This author, dear truth-seeker, is a “mildly zealous” Jesuit Coadjutor, who, though admitting the guilt of this wicked and most devoted Son of Loyola, knew full well that if Garnet would have been freed, the exiled English Provincial would have continued to plot the overthrow of England with his “brethren” from the Jesuit College of Clermont in France.*]

Moreover, **Garnet**, as the head of a branch of a Society determined on subjugating England, was as much a national enemy as any Spaniard [*just as much as that Society is today a national enemy of America as any Communist Russian or Chinaman—whose governments are squarely in the hands of the Order*].

The Jesuits were fighting hard to destroy the liberties of England, and it was necessary, therefore, to deal with them severely. [*Oh, would to God American statesmen would learn this lesson from English history!!!*] In the interests of their Society, they would stop at no offence, however shocking [*like the “Great London Fire” or the 911 demolition of New York City’s World Trade Center*], when occasion served.

In removing Garnet, then, the Government of **James I** only put to death a man whose existence at large in London constituted a ceaseless danger to the commonwealth [*as do the ten Jesuit Provincials presently in the United States subject to their American Jesuit Assistant advising the ~~Black Pope~~ at the Order’s headquarters in Rome*].

Moreover, it must not be forgotten, so far as our means at this late date of arriving at a correct idea of Garnet’s position are concerned, that several of the most damning pieces of evidence against him have been removed by the loss of certain documents, taken by the Jesuits from the Collection of State Papers during the reigns of [*Jesuit-controlled*] **Charles II** and **James II** [*just like the disappearance of President Kennedy’s brain from our National Archives, the brain providing key evidence indicating that JFK was shot in the head from the front, not from behind according to the Order’s Masonically-controlled Warren Commission overseen by certain Knights of Malta reporting to Francis Cardinal Spellman*].

As to this, **Mr. David Jardine**, in a letter to **Mr. R. Lemon**, dated November 17th, 1857, says—

‘That thievery of some kind abstracted such documents as the *Treatise on Equivocation*, with Garnet’s hand-writing on it, the most important of the Interlocutions between Garnet and Hall in the Tower, and all the examinations of Garnet respecting the Pope’s [*two*] Breves [*which commanded all English Catholics not to acknowledge any Protestant as Elizabeth’s successor as soon as “that miserable woman died”*], is most clear!’ ” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

Philip Sidney, 1905
English Historian
A History of the Gunpowder Plot

“But as all attempts made during the reign of **Elizabeth** proved abortive, and as the Jesuits were enraged to madness by the failure of their plots, they saw now that the assassination of kings and princes was not so easily accomplished, so they devised a new and horrible scheme for the attainment of their ends. As usual, their plans were laid with consummate cunning. The Provincial of their Order, **Henry Garnet**, came to England attended by Jesuits chosen with the greatest care for the work. . . . The one word was, Claim England for Rome.” ^{6} [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The Black Pope

In 1603, **Queen Elizabeth** died having banished the Jesuits from her kingdom “forever.” **James I** became king; he too banished the Jesuits and commanded a hangman to publicly burn the evil doctrines of the **Jesuit Francisco Suarez**—*Defensio Fidei Catholicae* found in his *Opera Omnia!* So England posed a problem for the Jesuit General. The king was a Protestant (“*a confirmed heretic*” in the words of Spain’s **King Philip III**), the House of Commons was full of Protestants and the people no longer gave heed to the Pope’s decrees. Therefore the Jesuits determined to

“. . . annihilate the king, with his whole family, together with the entire heads of Protestantism in England in one blow.” ^{7}

How? By blowing up the King and the assembled Parliament with thirty-six barrels of gunpowder. The plot nearly succeeded but a letter alerted the king to the plan. When the sheriff entered the Parliament’s basement he discovered at one of its doors **Guy Fawkes**, a soldier in the service of **King Philip III** of Spain, with

“. . . a piece of tinder, three matches, a dagger and a pistol . . . booted and spurred, like a man who was prepared to take a journey on horseback [*as would John Wilkes Booth after his murder of Abraham Lincoln.*].” ^{8}

Indeed he was. Violently resisting arrest, Fawkes was tried and executed having been the fanatical tool of England’s Jesuit Provincial, **Henry Garnet**. Convicted of high treason having obeyed the **Jesuit Oath**, Garnet was also publicly executed in 1606.

To this day, every November 5th the English Protestants, especially those in Lewes and Sussex who burn the effigy of the Pope annually, celebrate “**Guy Fawkes Day**” while the **Jesuit Provincial at Stonyhurst** controls the **Archbishop of Westminster** who in turn rules the country through the **Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA)**, the British parent of the **American Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)** likewise controlled by the **Archbishop of New York**. The Empires of both **Britain** and **America** are in the hands of **Satan’s Society of Jesus!**



King James I, 1556 – 1625 #4-0

Protestant King of England, 1603 - 1625

One of England's greatest Kings in spite of being the son of Jesuit-controlled Mary Queen of Scots (beheaded for high treason), James I, like his predecessor Queen Elizabeth I, expelled the Order from England in 1604. Mastering Latin, Greek and French by the age of eight in addition to being schooled in Italian and Spanish, pro-Pope and anti-Reformation King James VI of Scotland was cleverly named to succeed his Queen via the intrigue of Robert Cecil (1550-1612). But after his coronation King James I (regarded by his people as "our English King Solomon") sided with the Protestant Reformers by authorizing the translation of the Bible for all English-speaking people, it bearing his most excellent and Biblical name. Branded a "confirmed heretic" by the Jesuits' King Philip III because of his expulsion of the Order and his personal, public burning of Jesuit Francisco Suarez's regicide doctrines, the Sons of Loyola sought to blow him up with the Gunpowder Plot. In 1650, twenty-five years after his death, Anthony Weldon spread the outrageous lie that James was a practicing sodomite as an act of vengeance for being expelled from Court! The lie was not believed, as there were enough people alive who knew the slander to be untrue. King James wrote a commentary on the *Book of Revelation* and a devotional on the *Lord's Prayer*.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 377.



Jesuit-Controlled Conspirators of the Gunpowder Plot, 1604 #4-1



The Righteous Execution of the Pope's Conspirators, 1606 #4-2

A History of the Gunpowder Plot: The Conspiracy and Its Agents, Philip Sidney, (London: The Religious Tract Society, 1905).



Henry Garnet, 1606 #4-3

Jesuit Provincial for the English Province

This infamous English traitor and murderer plotted many times to assassinate Queen Elizabeth I in obedience to his Jesuit Oath. One of the attempts was exposed by the Protestant Edward de Vere, 17th Earl of Oxford (alias “William Shakespeare”), for which the Earl lost eighty-six landed estates to the Jesuits’ William Cecil. With eight Commissioners presiding, Garnet was convicted and hung in St. Paul’s Churchyard for his part in the Gunpowder Plot, having been aided by seven other Jesuits including John Gerard, Nicholas Hart, William Baldwin, Edward Oldcorne, Oswald Greenway, Oswald Tesmond, and his exiled master in France, the infamous Robert Parsons. Loyal to the **Company** to the end, his last words were, “Oh God! Destroy this perfidious nation, extirpate from the earth those who live in it, to the end that we may joyfully render to Jesus Christ [*the Pope*] the praises that are due unto him [*the Pope*].” The Jesuits still desire to destroy every vestige of the English Reformation, including Anglicanism. The Order used Goering’s Luftwaffe to bomb St. Paul’s Cathedral during WWII.

The History of the Jesuits in England 1580 - 1773, (Roman Catholic Priest) Ethelred L. Taunton, (London: Methuen & Co., 1901) pp. 374, 375.

The Engineer Corps of Hell: Or Rome’s Sappers and Miners, Compiled and translated by Edwin A. Sherman, (San Francisco, California: Private Subscription, 1883) p. 83.

Chapter 6

The Jesuits — 1589; 1610

Assassination of King Henry III of France

The Edict of Nantes

Assassination of King Henry IV of France

“On the determination of the [*Roman Catholic*] Church, therefore, it is said, depend both the reverence which is due to Scripture and the books which are to be admitted into the canon [*thereby undermining the Word of God*]. Thus profane men, seeking, under the pretext of the Church, to introduce unbridled tyranny, care not in what absurdities they entangle themselves and others, provided they extort from the simple this one acknowledgement—viz. that there is nothing which the Church cannot do.” ^{1}

John Calvin, 1536

French Protestant Reformer

Institutes of the Christian Religion

“Neither **Henry III** nor **Henry IV**, nor the **Elector of Saxony [Frederick III]**, nor **Queen Elizabeth**, are true kings [*in refusing to submit to the Pope’s Temporal Power*]. That [**Jacques**] **Clement** has done a heroic action in killing Henry III; if it were possible to make war with the Bernese [*the Swiss Protestants*] and bring them to the point; and if it was impossible, then to assassinate. . . . it is a meritorious action with God to kill a heretic king.” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

Jean Guignard, 1589

French Jesuit

“Rome, See this cart driver that governs France [**King Henry IV**], this anthropophagi [*this cannibal*], this monster that is bathed in blood [*in resisting Jesuit designs against both the King and the people of France while enjoying Henry IV’s Edict of Nantes granting religious freedom*]? . . . Can we not find one that will take up arms against the ferocious beast]? . . . **Have we not a Pope that will employ an axe in the salvation of France? Calm yourself, young Jesuit, if we fail of the papal axe, we have the dagger of Ravallac.**” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

Carlos Scribanus, 1610

Spanish Jesuit

Amphitheatre of Honour

“But of all their atrocities, there are none which more affect one with indignation, than their persecutions and murder of **Henry III** and **Henry IV** of France. In 1563, according to **Mezerai**, the famous Catholic League took its rise, whose object was to extirpate the Protestants in France. The Jesuits became the soul of this infamous federation [*as there also is a Catholic League in America today*]. **Henry III** assembled the states at Blois in 1579, for the purpose of dissolving this conspiracy; and from that time, was marked for destruction. **Sammier**, a Jesuit, traversed Germany, Italy, and Spain, to excite the princes of those countries against him. **Mattheiu**, another, styled the Courier of the League, made several journeys to the pope, to obtain a bull against him; and though the pope hesitated at this, he delivered his opinion, that the person of Henry should be secured, and his cities seized. [*Jesuit Coadjutors*] **Commolet** and **Rouillet** were trumpets of sedition. In the college of the **Rue St. Jaques**, the Jesuits met and conspired the murder of the king. It was there **Baniere** came to be stirred up by the doctrines of [*Jesuit*] **Varade**,—and that [*Jesuit*] **Guignard** composed the writings, for which he was hung. It was there that the Sixteen signed an absolute cession of the Kingdom to **Philip [I]** of Spain; and that [*Jesuit Coadjutor*] **Chastel** acquired the lesson of parricide he afterwards acted upon. There, [*the Dominican monk and Jesuit Coadjutor*] **Clement** animated by such horrible instructions, formed the resolve which he fulfilled on the 1st of August, 1589, the assassination of Henry III.

Henry IV, a generous-spirited and noble monarch, was educated in Protestantism;—this was enough to arouse their murderous and unappeasable hatred. It was almost by miracle that he escaped, then a youth, from the **Massacre of St. Bartholomew**. On his coming to the throne, he was pursued by them with such continual animosity, that to ally their fury, he consented to embrace Catholicism. This produced no effect—he was a man of liberal opinions; and such a man they could not tolerate. They made his life miserable; and at length nearly effected his murder by the knife of **Baniere**, at **Melun**, in August 1593. On the 27th of December, 1594, his life was again attempted by **Chastel**, another Jesuit. He struck at him with a knife, but missed his aim, and instead of killing him, only cut his lip, and struck out a tooth. This circumstance, and the ferment of infernal fanaticism, which induced the papists, and Jesuits to continually seek the destruction of the king, caused the banishment of the whole Order. This however, did not mend the matter, as it regarded the king;—he had only the same enemies in disguise, and, if possible, ten times more embittered. With that good nature which characterized him, he at length consented to allow them to return [*appointing Jesuit Peter Coton as his confessor!*]. It was in vain that **Sully**, his minister, represented to him

that no kindness could soften such foes;—he recalled them, and fell a victim to their instigations, being stabbed by **Ravaillac**, on May 14th, 1610.

Many books have been written of late by the Jesuits, vindicating and commending the killing of kings, particularly the work of [*Spaniard* **Juan Mariana**,—*De Rege et Regis Institutione*, in which the killing of a [*heretic or liberal*] king was termed a ‘laudable, glorious, and heroic action.’ It was by such writings that his assassin was spurred on to his diabolical act [*as was the case with **John Wilkes Booth***]. **Aubigny**, his [**Ravaillac’s**] confessor, a Jesuit, when confronted with the murderer, and charged with being privy to the design [*as was Jesuit **Bernardin F. Wiget** also involved in the assassination of **President Abraham Lincoln***], at first denied knowing the man at all; but when driven from that assertion, he declared that ‘God had given to some the gift of tongues, to others the gift of prophecy, and to him the gift of forgetting confessions [*thus mocking the **Word of God**, employing the Jesuit doctrine of Mental Reservation*].

Such were the abominable principles which led them to these abominable actions [*Jesuits **Coton** and **Aubigny** being the key players behind the regicide*]. For a full account of this assassination, the reader may consult the fourth volume of *Sully’s Memoirs*. So generally was the conspiracy known amongst the Catholic subjects of this unfortunate monarch, that many people declared, on the day when the murder took place, that the king was then dying, though they were in distant places [*as in the case of the Lincoln assassination according to the record of ex-priest **Charles Chiniquy** in his *Fifty Years in the Church of Rome*, (1886)*].

An astrologer had foretold the very day and hour to the king, the manner of the act, and that it would take place in a coach. So much impressed was the king with his approaching fate, that he was frequently in great agony of mind, and would fain have put off the queen’s coronation, which was about to take place at the time predicted. He had terrible dreams, and so also had the queen, walking in horror, and crying out [*that*] the king was stabbed. All these things which the common mind loves to believe supernatural intimations, only show to the more reflecting one, the audacity of these bloody wretches, who were so confident in their power of doing evil, that they spoke of it till it became a universal impression [*as the same kind of prediction was made to **Pope Clement XIV** for extinguishing the Order with a Papal Bull in 1773*].” ^{4} [Emphasis added]

William Howitt, 1833
Protestant English Historian
A Popular History of Priestcraft

“Between 1555 and 1931 [1921] the Society of Jesus was expelled from at least 83 countries, city states and cities, for engaging in political intrigue and subversive plots against the welfare of the state, according to the records of a Jesuit priest of repute [**Jesuit Thomas J. Campbell**, *The Jesuits, 1534-1921*] . . . practically every instance of expulsion was for political intrigue, political infiltration, political subversion, and inciting to political insurrection.” ⁴³ [Emphasis added]

Jonas E. C. Shepherd, 1987
Canadian Protestant Historian
Defender of Ex-Jesuit Alberto Rivera
The Babington Plot

In 1589, **King Henry III** of France was stabbed to death by the Jesuit-brainwashed assassin, **Jacques Clement**—ending the dynasty of the House of Valois. For glorifying this treasonous murder, the **Jesuit Guignard** was publicly executed with the hangman’s noose. Of this gory affair we read from the essentially pro-Jesuit pen of **Rene Fulop-Miller** in his *The Power and Secret of the Jesuits*:

“**Henry III** was a man of strange passions. He wore large gold earrings, surrounded himself with a group of effeminately bedizened young people whom he called his *mignons*, and entrusted to them the greater part of the most important affairs of state [*to the exclusion of the Jesuits*]. Indifferent to religious matters [*meaning that he refused to persecute the Protestant Huguenots residing within his dominions in accordance with the Pope’s murderous Canon Law and the Jesuit General’s bloodthirsty Council of Trent*], he did not scruple to resist the increasing influence of the Catholic nobility by allying himself with the Huguenot party. It was then, however, that the warning which [**Jesuit General Diego**] **Layne** had once uttered to the king’s mother was fulfilled. The Catholic nation rose up against its heretically inclined ruler, and united to form the revolutionary *Ligue* [*The Catholic League*] while from every pulpit the people were exhorted to armed rebellion, the agitators using as their principal argument the doctrine, once propounded by Laynez, of the ‘sovereignty of the people.’

[Dear truth-seeker, the historic Protestant doctrine of the “Sovereignty of the People” in whose name Protestant Constitutions, being both express and limited grants of power, were established in such Protestant nations as **The United Netherlands** and **The United States of America**, is not the same doctrine espoused by the Jesuits. The Order’s doctrine is merely a cunningly devised tool to either bring into subjection or to overthrow a monarch who is either a “heretic” or one promoting “liberal” political policies (and thus deemed to be a “tyrant”), thereby using the deceived people, solely functioning as “useful tools,” to submit or overthrow the monarchy or

*Constitutional government then under siege by the Company. In the centuries to come, this doctrine, advocated by the Order's "Illuminated" Continental Freemasons would be used to motivate the starving Roman Catholic French people to overthrow the anti-Jesuit **King Louis XVI** during the French Revolution, and to impel the impoverished **Russian Orthodox People** to overthrow the anti-Jesuit **Nicholas II** during the Bolshevik Revolution, both upheavals resulting in monstrous, Masonic, military dictators secretly loyal to the Order, **Napoleon** and **Stalin**. The same tactic would be used during the Order's Communist, **American Civil Rights Movement** (using angry Blacks impoverished by Masonic, "Jim Crow" policies in the Protestant South and the Order's anti-Black governmental policies in the Catholic North, these betrayed Blacks chanting "Power to the People" and singing "We Shall Overcome"), to further destroy the Constitution while both centralizing and increasing power in the Federal Government, the ultimate goal being today's Jesuit corporate fascism. As we shall see, communist maxims are imposed upon a targeted people after whose calculated destruction Rome's corporations are enthroned and Jesuit fascism ensues.]*

Thus the Jesuits furnished the ideological justification for the French revolution of the sixteenth century; they were not found lacking either, when it came to securing recognition of the demands of the Catholic people by force of arms. In order to overthrow the *Ligue*, King Henry had by now openly allied himself with his cousin **Henry of Navarre** [later, **King Henry IV**], the leader of the Huguenots, and now the Jesuits placed themselves at the head of the remaining clergy and of the Catholic population; they demanded the deposition of the traitorous king, and did not rest until he had been driven from Paris by an armed uprising [*as the Order would later do to France's "The Citizen King"*]. When Henry thereupon joined forces with his Huguenot cousin and besieged the capital, which was in open rebellion, it was the Jesuit fathers who were most active in keeping up the spirits of the hungry Parisians [*as the Jesuits would do in Ireland when **Oliver Cromwell** laid siege to Drogheda*], in urging them to hold out, and in everywhere organizing the military defense of the town.

The act of an assassin gave a new turn to the embittered struggle: **Jacques Clement**, a young Dominican monk who was carried away by the revolutionary fanaticism of the [*Jesuit-controlled Catholic*] 'Leaguers,' and had decided to rid the country of the 'heretic king,' stole into his camp and stabbed Henry III to death [*in obedience to the Jesuit Oath*]. . . . [*The Jesuit **Juan** Mariana*, who had been active at the court of **Madrid** as tutor to the future **King Philip III**, had written for the edification of his pupil a tract entitled *De Rege et Regis Institutione*, upholding the theory Laynez had expounded, to the effect that the power of the [*Roman Catholic*] sovereign was delegated to him by the [*Roman Catholic*] people, and that the sovereign was accordingly responsible to the people for the ensuring a just

rule [*by enforcing the Temporal Power of the Pope*]. He went still further, however, by advancing the view that if, instead of ruling justly [*in obedience to the Pope*], the sovereign rules despotically [*in disobedience to the Pope, refusing to enforce his supposed right to rule every nation on the face of the earth*] and abuses his power by oppressing his [*Roman Catholic*] subjects [*through siding with “heretic” Protestants or “liberal” ideas as did President John F. Kennedy; for all Jesuit-controlled monarchs or dictators, such as would be France’s Louis XIV, are, in deed despots, oppressing their own Roman Catholic people*], then the people are justified in ridding themselves of their despotic ruler; even by violence if need be [*in restoring the Temporal Power of the Pope*].

The proper procedure in such cases was for the people assembled in solemn conclave [*in the local Roman Catholic Church*] to deprive the ruler of the prerogatives vested in him, and pronounce formal judgment of death on the tyrant; if, however, by reason of external circumstances, it was not possible to adopt this procedure [*meaning, that if the King cannot be defeated on the battlefield*], then, in certain circumstances, every individual citizen was justified in giving effect to the will of the [*Jesuit-controlled, Catholic League*] people as a whole, and in removing the tyrant by violence. In this connection, **Mariana** had referred to **Clement**, the murderer of **Henry III**, and regarding his crime, had written that it would perhaps have the salutary effect ‘of bringing home to the minds of rulers [*i.e., instilling terror in the hearts of other rulers as did the Kennedy Assassination*] that it is not only a just but a praiseworthy and meritorious action to slay them, if they oppress the community, and by reason of their vices and malpractices, become intolerable [*in refusing to uphold the Pope’s Temporal Power; for nearly every popish despot in history is characterized with a life of “vice and malpractice”*].’ Regarding **Clement** himself, **Mariana** declared: ‘The majority of people look upon him as having done honour to France [*the words of Mariana forever condemning the Jesuit Order as an international brotherhood of assassins until such writings are repealed*]. . . .

This book furnished the advocates and professors of Paris with the desired pretext for representing the Jesuits as being primarily responsible for the murder of **Henry III** and for the two attempts on **Henry IV** [*yet to be described in our narration*]. Furthermore, there was the fact that the would-be regicide, **Chastel**, had studied for a considerable period in a Jesuit college. This was sufficient for the Parliament to order the arrest of the two Jesuit fathers, **Gueret** and **Guignard**, who had been Chastel’s former teachers. In the possession of **Guignard** were found a few early pamphlets of the time of the League, and forthwith the father was pronounced guilty of high treason, sentenced to death and hanged. . . .

The loyal zeal of the Parliament, . . . was carried so far that it was not content merely with the cruel execution of **Chastel** [*how can any execution of a regicide be cruel?*], but even ordered his house to be razed to the ground. [**Praise God!**] On the spot where it had stood, a pillory was erected, on the base of which was inscribed the judgment pronounced on Chastel, and a number of aspersions on the Jesuits [*which righteous monument properly commemorated this terrible crime of the Order*]. [**Juan Mariana's** book was publicly burnt by the hangman [*as King James I would publicly burn the writings of Jesuit Francisco Suarez*], and the Parliament was, at last, able to realize its long-cherished desire, and order the expulsion of the Jesuits from Paris. Expelled as heretics, rebels, and inciters to murder, the Jesuit fathers found themselves forced to depart from the French capital amid scorn and ignominy [*as they should be expelled from the United States of America for the murders of at least ten American Presidents*].” ¹⁶³ [Emphasis added]

The throne passed to a Protestant, **Henry of Navarre** also known as **King Henry IV**. Henry's ascent began the Bourbon dynasty that would span nearly three centuries. At its anti-Jesuit height it would threaten war on **the Papacy** if it refused to abolish the **Company of Jesus** in the late Eighteenth Century and at its pro-Jesuit depth it would end in disgrace, overthrown by an outraged France, in 1830. Henry was not fully accepted as king until he renounced Protestantism, as the Jesuits had plotted to give the crown to a Spanish Roman Catholic, **Clara Isabella**. Henry's compromising, cowardly and shameful renunciation was accomplished in 1593.

Henry IV proved to be the greatest French king since **Charlemagne**. He sought to better the plight of the peasants created by **Rome's Dark Ages**. He encouraged the arts and industries while manufacturers arose throughout the kingdom. France began to flourish while its treasury increased. Henry IV's greatest act, however, was the issuing of the **Edict of Nantes** in 1598. This edict guaranteed freedom of worship and equality of rights to the Protestant Huguenots. *The Jesuits were furious!* If religious freedom was permitted, France might become a Protestant nation. *O horrors!* Although a Roman Catholic, the king's good will toward the Protestants brought upon him the *one hundred and twenty-five curses* of the Jesuits' **Council of Trent**. *Clearly, Henry IV must die!*

The Jesuits must now fulfill their bloody Oath as they did with **Admiral Coligny** and **Henry III**. The king clearly understood his peril. Chiniquy writes in quoting Sully's *Memoirs*:

“**Henry IV**, King of France, after being wounded by an assassin sent by the Jesuits, said: ‘I am compelled to do one of these two things: Either recall the Jesuits, free them from the infamy and disgrace with which they are

covered, or to expel them in a more absolute manner, and prevent them from approaching either my person or my kingdom. But then, we will drive them to despair and to the resolution of attempting my life again, which would render it so miserable to me, being always under the apprehension of being murdered or poisoned. For these people have correspondence everywhere, and are so very skillful in disposing the minds of men to whatever they wish, that I think it would be better that I should be already dead.” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

One sad day in 1610, the Jesuits, those masters of murder, slew France’s great **King Henry IV**. While returning from a visit with **Sully** (who later described this entire tragedy in his *Memoirs*) the king’s carriage was stopped in the middle of the street—*just like President Kennedy’s limousine was nearly stopped in the middle of the street in Dallas*. Instantly **Francois Ravallac**, the Jesuits’ assassin, jumped upon the wheel, leaned into the carriage and stabbed his shocked victim through the heart. When arrested, he was still clutching his bloody knife. The immoral theology of the Order, including the Papal Bulls authorizing its actions, its Constitutions, its Secret Instructions and the guarded works of nearly one hundred and fifty Jesuit jurists, was beginning to establish a trail in modern history, *a chain of evidence*, that when diligently sought out during the Order’s Golden Age of the Twentieth Century, and now the Twenty-first, could be found amidst the decaying state papers and true histories relegated to the dustbins, libraries and antiquarian bookstores of the world.

The Edict of Nantes would maintain religious liberty in France for eighty-seven years. In 1685, the Jesuits would cause it to be revoked through their most obedient servant and brother Jesuit, **King Louis XIV** (a dear friend of his English brother Jesuit, **King James II**, both having shared the same Jesuit confessor) who

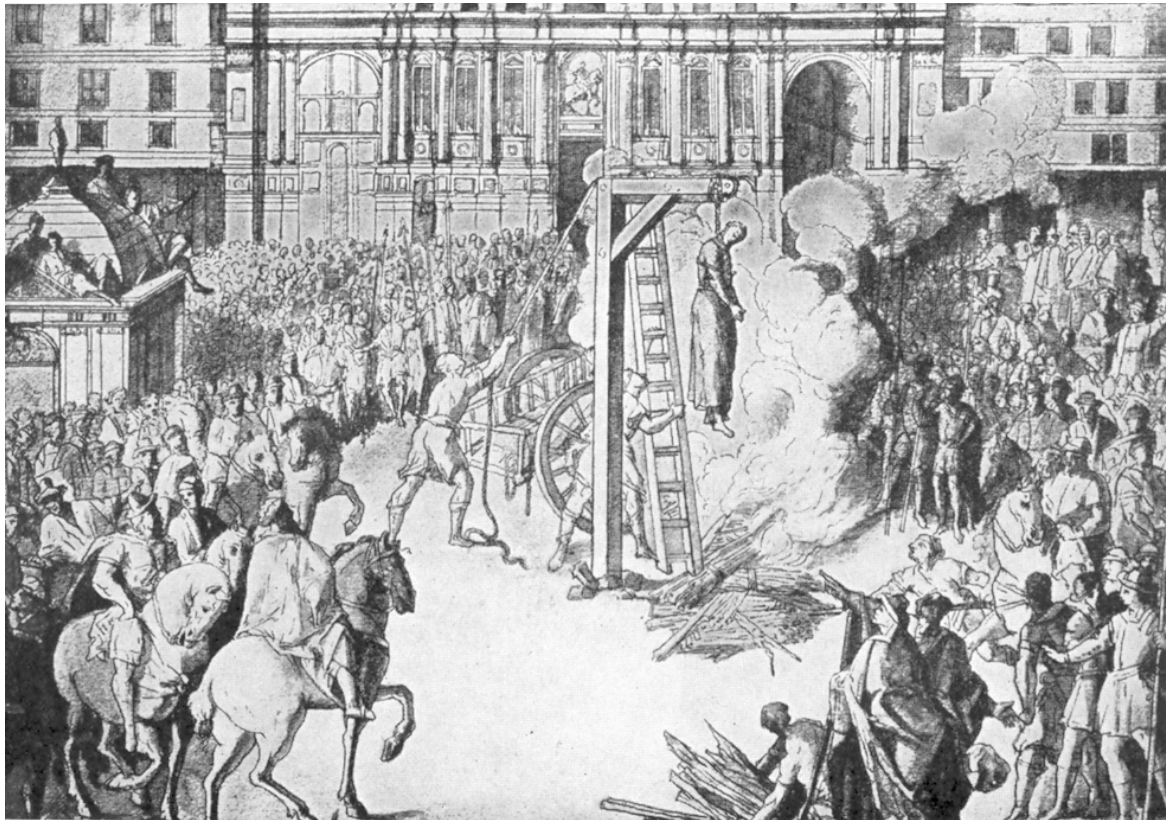
“ . . . saw his kingdom impoverished, his commerce gone, his name execrated throughout the world, and lay in his magnificent palace at Versailles dying [*of venereal disease*]. He is utterly wretched. The people curse him, and hurl stones and mud at his coffin.” ^{3}

And Protestantism, including **the Bible**, would be outlawed *for over one hundred years*, **Satan’s** Jesuit-controlled **Papacy** maintaining absolute control over every civil institution of France. (Doesn’t this sound like Communist Russia, China and Cuba?)

Dear truth-seeker, do you understand how the Jesuits will murder even Roman Catholic rulers if they dare resist Rome’s policies? Did **President Kennedy** resist the Jesuits *by truly intending to remove Jesuit-trained Fidel Castro from power; to break the Black Pope’s Central Intelligence Agency “into a thousand pieces;” and to end Cardinal Spellman’s Crusade known as the Vietnam War?* Was this a threat to the “*infallible*” Pope Paul VI’s **Temporal Power**? Indeed, the Jesuits, in seeking to introduce unbridled tyranny, believe there is nothing their Church cannot do.



Jacques Clement's Assassination of King Henry III, 1551 – 1589 #4-4
Henry III, King of France, 1574 - 1589



Execution of the Jesuit Guignard in Paris, 1589 #4-5

For defending the regicide of Jesuit Jacques Clement against the pro-Protestant King Henry III who had aligned himself with his cousin, later King Henry IV, Guignard was righteously executed for high treason against his native France.

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).



Francois Ravallac's Assassination of Henry IV, 1553 – 1610 #4-6
Henry IV, King of France, 1589 - 1610

The Calvinist Henry of Navarre, being the first of the Bourbon Kings, ascended the French throne as “King Henry IV” after the Order, using the Dominican monk Jacques Clement, had assassinated King Henry III with “the steel of the poniard” pursuant to the Jesuit Oath. Henry III’s death sentence was for openly allying himself with his “heretic” cousin, Henry of Navarre. The risen Son of God used Henry IV to bring Religious Liberty to France with his promulgation of the wonderful Edict of Nantes thus outraging Satan’s Black Pope. As the leader of the French Protestant Calvinists, called “Huguenots,” he sought military alliances with other Protestant princes against the continuous political conspiracies of Rome. He even planned to come to the aid of the struggling Dutch Protestants in their war with Spain led by the Order’s King Philip III. After several attempts, the Jesuits finally assassinated King Henry IV at point blank range with one of their fanatical, remorseless tools, Francois Ravallac, fulfilling their bloody Oath in obedience to the regicide doctrines of Jesuits Louis Molina and Francisco Suarez. This butchery would further the Black Pope’s anti-Bible, Counter-Reformation in accordance with the evil Council of Trent to the end that by 1685 all Huguenots would be expelled and the Bible suppressed.

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 267.

Chapter 7

The Jesuits — 1618 – 1648

*The Thirty Years' War; Massacring German Protestantism Ending the Pope's **Dark Ages**; Beginning the **LOKD's** Modern Era*

“For what object have we given to us money, soldiers, sabers, and cannon, but to use them against the enemy? Why do we hesitate, then, in commencing to eradicate and root out heresy, root and branch, and especially this Calvinistic abomination? Kill them, then, the hounds, strike them down, and hurl them to the ground, give them their finishing stroke, burn their houses over their heads, and overwhelm them with everything of the worst description that can be invented, so that the hateful brood may finally disappear from off the face of the earth [*pursuant to the Extreme Jesuit Oath of the Fourth Vow*].” ^{1} [Emphasis added]

Tanner, Windeck, Eberman, 1610
German Jesuits preaching
The Thirty Years' War

“It is certain that the Jesuits, through the favour of the emperor, which cannot be overestimated, have attained to overwhelming power [as they would in Bavaria through the royal court of Wittelsbach in preparation for World War II]. . . . They have the upper hand in everything, even over the most prominent minister of state, and domineer over them, if they do not carry out their will. . . . Their influence has always been considerable, but it has reached its zenith since **Father Lamormaini** has been confessor to the emperor.” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

German Papal Nuncio to
Cardinal Barberini, 1626

“The Jesuits [*being continual ‘mischief makers’ as Pope Clement XIV later declared in his Suppression and Extinction of the Society of Jesus in 1773*] . . . immersed themselves to such an extent in worldly affairs, that their story belongs to general history. . . . They poured large treasures of gold into the hands of **Tilly** and **Wallenstein** that they might smite the bodies of [*German Protestant Lutheran*] heretics . . .” ^{3}
[Emphasis added]

E. Boyd Barrett, 1927
Irish American Ex-Jesuit
The Jesuit Enigma

“ . . . a desolating war of thirty years, which, from the interior of Bohemia to the mouth of Scheldt, and from the banks of the Po to the coasts of the Baltic, devastated whole countries, destroying harvests, and reduced towns and villages to ashes; which opened a grave for many thousand combatants, and for half a century smothered the glimmering sparks of civilization in Germany, and threw back the improving manners of the country into their pristine barbarity and wildness.” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

Frederick Schiller, 1790
German Dramatist and Poet
History of the Thirty Years' War

“All throughout Germany the Jesuits spread desolation and misery whenever the cause of truth and freedom was overcome by the superior material force of despotism and bigotry. ‘They were the most able auxiliaries of [*Emperor*] **Ferdinand II** [*and King Philip IV of Spain*] in destroying the Protestants; they were in the imperial cabinet, in his armies, among the defeated sectarians, and they even dared to penetrate into the camp of the Lutherans’ (as spies, no doubt). The Jesuits had formed [**General Barclay**] **Tilly** [*the butcher of Protestant Magdeburg and the victor of a hundred battles*], [**General Albert de**] **Wallenstein** [*who personally hated the Jesuits for which he was ultimately assassinated*], and [**General Ottavio**] **Piccolomini**, the three champions [*military Generals*] of the Catholic cause in the **Thirty Years' War**.

‘They (the Jesuits) accompanied the armies in their march, they followed them to the battlefield; . . . they preached the extermination of the Protestants [*in accordance with the Council of Trent having pronounced 125 curses on all heretics*], and gave out that no work was so meritorious in the eyes of God as to kill those accursed heretics. They did not calm, but rather excited, the ferocious passions of their pupils the generals, and, above all, of **Tilly**, over whom they possessed a very great influence. . . .

They fought here, as elsewhere, not for their faith or their Church, but for their idol—the Order. . . . The greatest part of the properties of which the Protestants were iniquitously divested went to enrich the covetous and insatiable disciples of Loyola.” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
 Exiled to England; Warned of the
 Jesuit Plot Against the Empire
History of the Jesuits

“[*The Jesuits*] . . . aim and object was that the war . . . should in truth, become a war of annihilation. Besides, was it possible for them to allow peace to be concluded with countries whose rebellious Governments had issued a law ruling that no Jesuit should ever again dare to show his face, under pain of death, within their boundaries? This, indeed, had Bohemia done, as also Hungary, Moravia, Silesia, with Upper and Lower Austria; and not only had they acted thus; but, at the same time, had publicly disclosed to the world, all the nefarious peculiarities and deeds of the Order of Jesus, in such a manner as to embitter the feelings of the Jesuits in the highest degree . . . the whole frightful responsibility for this terrible thirty years’ war must rest upon the Emperor Ferdinand II, and his teachers, rulers, and bosom friends, the Sons of Loyola.” ^{6} [Emphasis added]

Theodor Griesinger, 1873
German Protestant Historian
The Jesuits

This most horrible chapter in history was started by the Protestants using their **Swords of Just Defense** as a result of years of Jesuit persecution through the Holy Roman Emperor **Matthias**. Of this persecution **Ridpath** writes:

“The reformed churches were closed or demolished [*as was done to the Russian Orthodox Churches during the Order’s Bolshevik Revolution*], the hymn books and [*Reformation*] Bibles of the people seized and burned, and a decree of banishment promulgated against all who would not return to the Holy Church.” ^{7} [Emphasis added]

Interestingly enough, at the beginning of the Seventeenth Century, Germany was nearly entirely Protestant—Lutheran and Calvinist. The Pope’s **Spiritual** power, and therefore his **Temporal** political power, had nearly vanished from much of Germany thanks to **Martin Luther’s** preaching of the **Word of God** and his constant attacks against the Papal System, rightfully referring to the Pope as “his Hellishness” and “Antichrist,” and to Rome as “Mystery Babylon, the Mother of Harlots.” Further, the Protestant ruling nobles, in beginning to enjoy the blessings of **National Sovereignty**, defended their right to rule without permission from the Pope. One exception was the fanatically Roman Catholic, Bavarian nobility, centuries later to be the power behind the Order’s Ultramontane, right-wing Nazi fascism founded on **Pope Pius IX’s** Jesuit-penned, *Syllabus of Errors* of 1864 intended to serve as one of the foundations for the Order’s Hegelian dialectic between its extremes of *fascism* and *communism*. Of the little known fact of Germany’s majority Protestant population, we read from **Richard W. Thompson** in his *The Footprints of the Jesuits* as he quotes the renowned Lutheran historian and founder of the modern school of history, **Leopold von Ranke** in the 1844 edition of his *History of the Popes*:

“The great Ranke, whose impartiality has extorted even Jesuit praise, when referring to the effect produced by the Reformation in Germany, says:

‘In short, from west to east and from north to south, throughout all Germany, Protestantism had unquestionably the preponderance. The nobility were attached to it from the very first; the body of public functionaries, already in those days numerous and important, was trained up in the new doctrine; the common people would hear no more of certain articles—such, for instance, as purgatory—or of certain ceremonies, such as the pilgrimages; not a man durst come forward with holy relics. A Venetian ambassador calculates, in the year 1558, that but a tenth part of the inhabitants of Germany still clung to the ancient faith.’ [Wow!!]

[*The learned Jesuit historian*] **Abbe Maynard** [*in his The Studies and Teachings of the Jesuits*] also refers to this approvingly, and the Jesuits make it a matter of boasting, in order to support their claim to superior merit for having extirpated so much Protestant heresy, and for bringing back such multitudes of people to papal obedience. **Nine Protestants to one papist!** Germany, then, was a Protestant nation, governed by Protestant authorities, under Protestant laws, tolerant towards all who adhered to the ancient [*Roman Catholic*] faith, allowing non-interference with the freedom of religious opinions, happy, prosperous, and free, under her own institutions. In these respects she was in the same condition as the United States is to-day [1894], so far as she could be in the absence of written constitutional guarantees.” ^{8} [Emphasis added]

Therefore, on the 23rd of May 1618, the first **Thirty Years’ War** began. The Order, *with an alliance between Bavaria and Austria*, was ready to murder all “heretics” in sight. By a special decree Bohemia expelled all Jesuits declaring:

“We lords, knights, deputies of Prague, Kuttentberg and other estates, together recognize in what great danger this kingdom of Bohemia has stood ever since the introduction of the hypocritical sect of Jesuits. We have, moreover, found in truth that the originators of all this mischief are the above-mentioned Jesuits, who occupy themselves in contriving how they may strengthen the Roman See, and bring all kingdoms and lands under their power and might, who to this end employ the most illicit means, inflame rulers against one another, cause rebellion and unrest among the estates of countries, especially such as are of different religions, set superiors against subordinates, subordinates against superiors [*in the name of “equality”*]. . . . Now therefore, as they are in these ways the cause of the evil state which has befallen the kingdom, they have justly merited to be no longer tolerated in the said kingdom. . . .” ^{9} [Emphasis added]

Silesia, Moravia and Hungary joined in the revolt. But the Jesuits became masters of Germany through their agent and tool, **Emperor Ferdinand II** (1619-1637), who, in alliance with the Roman Catholic Bavarian **Duke Maximilian**, was as clay in the hands of his confessor-advisor, the Viennese professor of “Moral Theology,” **Jesuit Martin Becan**, and later, **Jesuit William Lamormaini**.

“In the middle of the ever-increasing confusion of war, **Emperor Matthias** died, and Ferdinand was elected as his successor; his old confessor, [*Jesuit Bartholomaeus*] **Viller**, accompanying the new emperor on the journey to his coronation. When, shortly after, Viller died, Ferdinand, on the recommendation of the [*Jesuit Superior*] General of the Order, chose the Viennese professor of theology, **Father [Martin] Becan**, as his confessor. The confidence which the emperor placed henceforth in Becan is shown in his own letters, in which he frequently remarked that he would undertake no important decision without having first taken the advice of his confessor.” ^{10} [Emphasis added]

Therefore:

“. . . there now began a regular system of Protestant persecution—more mean, cruel, and horrible bloody things happened, indeed than can well be conceived—and according to the evidence furnished by the Jesuits themselves, the originator of all this was their distinguished brother, **William Lamormain [Lamormaini]** . . .” ^{11} [Emphasis added]

One of the greatest military atrocities

“. . . consisted in this, that the Croats [like the Franciscan priest-led Ustashi three centuries later during World War II] . . . were employed, with drawn swords, in hunting down the people, forcing them to the Mass with dogs and whips, and throwing the refractory ones into the cages in which they could neither sit, lie down, nor even stand, while they were compelled to witness, at the same time, the most horrible violence [forcible rape] applied to their poor wives and daughters, until the husbands and fathers swore upon their knees to renounce heresy.” ^{12} [Emphasis added]

The Sons of Loyola, ever true to their bloody Oath, used Emperor Ferdinand II, with his militant, murderous, conspiring, offensive **Catholic League** in opposing the defensive **Protestant Union**, to kill over *ten million* people. **Ridpath** tells us in 1901:

“It has been estimated that this benign [*Popish*] sovereign went into the world of spirits with the blood of ten millions of people on his soul. . . . In the whole history of the German race no other sovereign ever contributed so largely to the woes of the people.” ^{13} [Emphasis added]

Gustavus Adolphus the Great, known as the “Lion of the North,” the “Snow-King” of Sweden and the invincible military hero of **the Black Pope’s Thirty Years’ War** will forever stand as one of the eight greatest generals in the history of the world (**Alexander the Great, Hannibal, Julius Caesar, Gustavus Adolphus, Turenne, Prince Eugene, Frederick II the Great, and Napoleon I**) according to **Napoleon Bonaparte** himself. Never knowing that his beloved daughter, **Christiana**, would be converted to Romanism by a Portuguese Jesuit, **Antonio Macedo**, and would therefore renounce her father’s Lutheran throne of Sweden, **Adolphus**, the godly, the prayerful, the simply-attired, Lutheran servant of **the risen Son of God**, raged:

“There are three Ls I should like to see hanged: the Jesuit Lamormaine [*Lamormaini*], the Jesuit Laymann and the Jesuit Laurentius Forer.” ^{14}
[Emphasis added]

As this “holy war” of the Order came to a close **Ridpath** continues:

“It was evident that the end was at hand—that the insane and bloody project, conceived in the bosom of Jesuitism, and transplanted to the brain of [*Emperor*] **Ferdinand II**, to crush into the earth the cause for which **Huss** had died and **Luther** had lived, was now doomed to a complete and everlasting disappointment.” ^{15} [Emphasis added]

Indeed the end was a great disappointment for the Jesuits, *but hardly everlasting*. The **Treaty of Westphalia**, concluded in 1648, secured religious liberty and furthered the **Protestant Bible-preaching Reformation**. At the same time the Protestant Dutch Republic achieved its liberty from Jesuit-controlled Spain. Thus, the **Devil’s Society of Jesus** had failed to destroy **Jehovah’s Protestant Reformation** in attempting to return Europe to **the Pope’s Dark Ages**. **The Devil** failed to enslave Europe’s greatest White nations to both the **Spiritual Power** and the **Temporal Power** of the Great Papal Pretender, “**Vicar of Christ**,” **Satan** then (and now) fully intended to submit the world to the universal monarchy of his overt **White Pope** subservient to his covert **Luciferian Black Pope**. For in 1648 the world entered into that glorious epic of political liberty known to all historians as “**the Modern Era**.”

Dear reader, do you understand why the **Bible-believing** Protestants *through the arm of government* were forced to use guns to resist tyrannical, usurping, political power then under the control of the Jesuits? Could it be that the Jesuits, having used **U.S. Senators Ted Kennedy, Arlen Specter and Charles Schumer** to further deprive us Americans of our right to bear arms, have also penetrated the **National Rifle Association** with one of their tools, **John M. Snyder**, a former Jesuit seminarian who is a member of the Pope’s **Order of St. Michael the Archangel** and who lead the effort to make “**St. Gabriel of the Sorrowful Mother**” the patron saint of gun owners? In light of **the Jesuit Conference** seeking to ban all privately owned firearms, **HOW RIDICULOUS AND HYPOCRITICAL CAN SNYDER BE!!!!**

Could it be that the Jesuits have further used their Georgetown University graduate, President **William “Bill” J. Clinton**, to deprive us Americans of our right to own and bear arms secured by the Second Amendment with his “assault weapons” ban? Could it be that **Adolf Hitler**, who was brought to power by Germany’s Papal Nuncio, **Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli** through the Crown Prince of Bavaria and Knight of Malta **Rupprecht Wittelsbach** and by the Chairman of the Center Party, **Jesuit Monsignor Ludwig Kaas**; who was given the Chancellorship by Papal Chamberlain and Knight of Malta **Franz von Papen**; and who was advised by the Jesuit-controlled **SS General Martin Bormann**, was indeed the second **Emperor Ferdinand II**, waging the **Second Thirty Years’ War** against the Protestants, the Orthodox and the Jews of Europe and Russia, he also having deprived the German people of their right to own and bear arms? Remember, our own **Gun Control Act of 1968** is based upon Hitler’s gun control legislation of 1935, as brought back from Germany by one of **J. Edgar Hoover’s** former FBI agents, **Thomas J. Dodd**, a Nuremberg prosecutor and later, a Democratic Senator from Connecticut. Was the Roman Catholic Senator Dodd connected to the Jesuits through the **Council on Foreign Relations**, during the time of its management by the anti-gun, Jesuit-trained Archbishop of New York, **Francis Cardinal Spellman**? Is Dodd’s Roman Catholic son, Connecticut Democratic Senator **Christopher J. Dodd**, this obvious *agent provocateur* of the Jesuits, going to continue the popish, anti-gun, socialist policies of his late father (or was his real father **Josef Stalin**, as reported by the late researcher **Sherman Skolnick**)? In conclusion, **Thompson** summarizes the Jesuit Crusade of the **Thirty Years’ War** and makes it relevant for us in the Twenty-first Century:

“What people upon earth, other than the Germans themselves, had the just right, under the law of nations or any other human law, to interfere with their condition, or to plot, openly or secretly, against their independence? What was all this, however to the pope or to the Jesuits? From whence did they derive the authority to **form a conspiracy** at Rome to invade Germany, overthrow her existing institutions, bind the limbs of her people with fetters they had already broken, to gather up the rusty iron they had cast away, and re-forge it into manacles to hold them in obedience to an alien and foreign power? **Was this conspiracy** commanded by the law of God? If it was, wherein is that law changed? If not changed, and God’s laws are all immutable, **may not the Jesuits of to-day enter into fresh conspiracies** to subvert the present institutions of **Germany**, or of **Great Britain**, or of the **United States**, or of any other nation that maintains the principles of Protestantism and the freedom of conscience? . . . ‘The Jesuits,’ says Ranke, ‘conquered the Germans on their own soil, in their very home, and wrested from them a part of their native land.’ **Will there not be other conquests to be achieved by them so long as the freedom of conscience is sheltered and guaranteed by Protestant Institutions?**” ^[16]

[Emphasis added]



Death of Gustavus Adolphus at Lutzen, 1594 – 1632 ^{#4-7}
Protestant King of Sweden, 1611 – 1632

Known as “the Snow King” and “the Lion of the North,” this greatest of Lutherans was the hero of the Thirty Years’ War brought upon Europe by the Sons of Loyola controlling the Hapsburg and Wittelsbach dynasties ruling the Roman Catholic nations of Austria and Bavaria. On his knees, upon entering this, his last battle, he prayed, “O Lord Jesus Christ, bless our arms and this day’s battle for the glory of Thy Holy Name!” Here, he is dying, giving his last full measure for Protestant liberty declaring to his killers, “I am the King of Sweden, and thus I seal with my blood the religion and liberties of Germany.” Our hero’s modest life and noble death furthered the risen Son of God’s Grand and Glorious Protestant Reformation—having originated in East Germany—that brought about “The Modern Era” with the Treaty of Westphalia in 1648.

The Counter-Reformation in Europe, Arthur R. Pennington, (London: Elliot Stock, 1899) pp. 263, 273.
Ridpath’s Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIII, p. 335.

PAUSE I

The Jesuits — 1540 – 1773

Jesuit Ascendancy and Power

Dear truth-seeker, in light of the previous seven chapters we must pause and reflect on the power of the Jesuit Order. Historian **John Clark Ridpath** writes:

“The Society of Jesus was thenceforth recognized as the chief opposing force of Protestantism. The Order became dominant in determining the plans and policy of the Romish Church. The brotherhood grew and flourished. It planted its chapters first in France, Italy and Spain, and then in all civilized lands. The success of the Order was phenomenal. It became a power in the world. It sent out its representatives to every quarter of the globe. Its solitary apostles were seen shadowing the thrones of Europe. They sought, by every means known to human ingenuity, to establish and confirm the tottering fabric of Rome, and to undermine the rising fabric of Protestantism. They penetrated to the Indus and the Ganges. They traversed the deserts of Thibet, and said, “Here am I,” in the streets of Peking. They looked down into the silver mines of Peru, and knelt in prayer on the shore of Lake Superior. **To know all secrets, fathom all designs, penetrate all intrigues, prevail in all counsels, rise above all diplomacy, and master the human race,—such was their purpose and ambition.** They wound about human society in every part of the habitable earth, the noiseless creepers of their ever-growing plot to retake the world for the Church, and to subdue and conquer and extinguish the last remnant of opposition to her dominion from shore to shore, from the rivers to the ends of the earth.” ¹³ [Emphasis added]

Having gained control of a nation’s political leaders, the Order then enforced its *power over the people* with its “**Holy**” **Office of the Inquisition**. We read:

“The Jesuits reckon it among the glories of their order, that Loyola supported, by a special memorial to the **Pope [Paul III (1534-1549)]**, a petition for . . . reviving the infamous tribunal of the [Roman] Inquisition [with a Bull on April 1, 1542] . . . This terrible tribunal, in the hands of the relentless and unforgiving **Caraffa [Gian Pietro Cardinal Caraffa or Carafa, later Pope Paul IV (1559-1565)]**, spread desolation and dismay throughout Italy, from its very commencement . . . death assumed a new and more terrible aspect. And he who should invent new instruments of torture to dislocate the limbs of the victims with the most exquisite and excruciating pains possible would be rewarded!!! Throughout Italy, and in

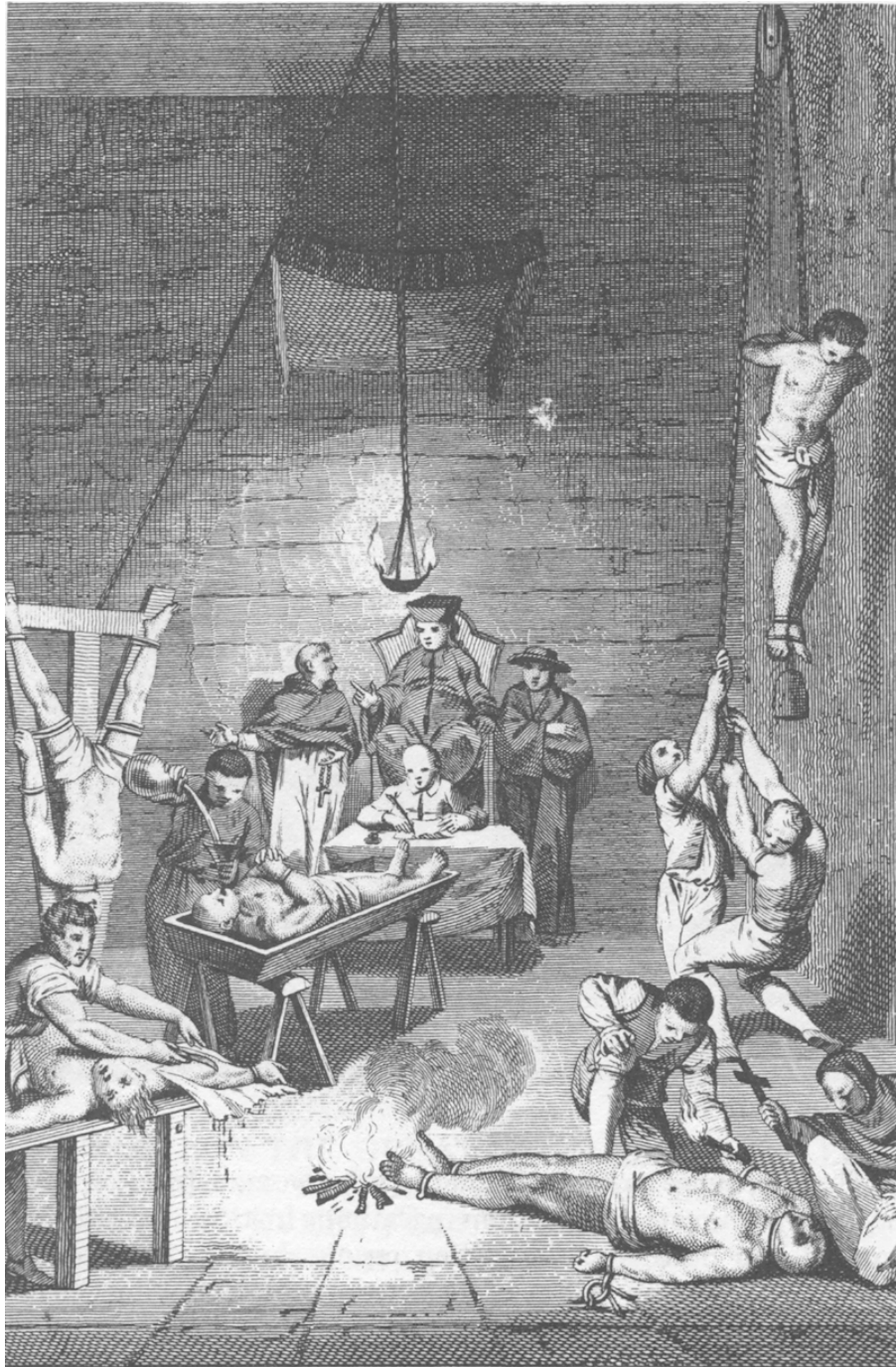
various parts of Europe, you might have seen, whilst the infernal flames of the pile were ascending, the sinister and diabolical smile of the Jesuits, who were aiming at the increase of their order, under the shade of this all-mastering power!" ^{2} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, the Order's "**Holy**" **Office of the Inquisition**—in maintaining its *all-mastering power* over the people—was brought into Stalin's Russia and Hitler's Germany under the guise of *political ideologies*—International **Socialist-Communism**, i.e., **Marxism!** and National **Socialist-Fascism**, i.e., **Nazism!** Under the guise of drug-based, *allopathic, medical ideology*, the Order extended its Inquisition into **33rd Degree Freemason Theodore "Rex" Roosevelt's Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** with the **Food and Drug Administration (FDA)** controlling its agent, the Masonically-directed **American Medical (Murderer's) Association (AMA)**. Of Rome's power over America at the turn of the Nineteenth Century, **Thomas Edward Watson**, the great U. S. Senator from Georgia known as "the Sage of Hickory Hill," declared:

"Today the Roman priest is the most insolent and arrogant man in America. The laws will not touch him. The politicians do his bidding. The press is afraid of him. His powerful hand controls Congress and the President. . . . [The priests] have established the Inquisition here: . . . they are in secret league with the head-chiefs of both the old political parties: they have shackled the press; and the cowardly politicians are in deadly fear of them. They have promised their Papa that the United States shall be his within the next few years! . . . But the Papa would burn heretics right now, if he could. . . .

The Roman Catholic Hierarchy! The most damnable group of interlocking secret societies that ever met in darkness, and took hellish oaths to a compact of greed, and lust, and crime, for the sordid purpose of grasping uncontrollable power, boundless wealth, and a never ceasing supply of the most enjoyable women. These secret societies [the Society of Jesus, the Knights of Malta, the Knights of Columbus, 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry, Opus Dei, etc.] which constitute the real machinery of the Roman Catholic Church, have the same sort of religion that Satan would have . . . were he to . . . take human shape on earth [the final Pope (possibly of the Germanic Merovingian bloodline claimed by evil men to be today's Davidic bloodline through descendants of a merely human "Jesus") to be the Antichrist]." ^{3} [Emphasis added]

As we shall see, the power of the Jesuits is now universal. They kill political leaders if they oppose their policies *even if those leaders are Roman Catholic*—like Bostonian **Knight of Columbus, President John F. Kennedy**. They foment wars to suit their purposes in fulfilling the Council of Trent—like the **Vietnam War!**



Holy Office of the Inquisition, Bavaria, 1600 #4-8

Wherever there are Jesuits controlling the civil power, there is, or will be, an Inquisition to “dispatch heretics and liberals” and compel submission from the survivors. As was done in Jesuit-ruled Bavaria in the 1600s, so would it be in the 1900s, the Order controlling Bavaria’s SS and Munich’s Gestapo Headquarters. In the Soviet Union the Order would rule Moscow’s NKVD and its Lubyanka.

Fire and sword are the Company’s great weapons in Counter-Reformation.

Smokescreens, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 36.



The Pope, Jesuit General and Arsenal of the Holy Office, 1620 #4-9

After Pope Paul III approved the Society of Jesus in 1540, he re-established the Holy Office of the Inquisition in 1542, resurrecting the monster first created by that mass-murderer, Pope Innocent III. Wielding both “fire and sword” against all “accursed heretics” pursuant to the **Black Pope’s** Council of Trent, we read: “Turn we now to the town of Nuremberg, in Bavaria. . . . The house [*Chamber of Torture*] adjoins the Imperial Castle It is hung round and round with instruments of torture, There were instruments for compressing the fingers till the bones should be squeezed to splinters. . . . instruments for probing below the finger-nails till an exquisite pain, like a burning fire, would run along the nerves. . . . instruments for tearing out the tongue, for scooping out the eyes, for grubbing-up the ears. . . . bunches of iron cords, with a spiked circle at the end of every whip, for tearing the flesh from the back till bone and sinew were laid bare. . . . iron cases for the legs, which were tightened upon the limb placed in them by means of a screw, till flesh and bone were reduced to a jelly. . . . cradles set full of sharp spikes, in which victims were laid and rolled from side to side, the wretched occupant being pierced at each movement of the machine with innumerable sharp points. . . . iron ladles with long handles, for holding molten lead or boiling pitch, to be poured down the throat of the victim, and convert his body into a burning cauldron. . . . and other larger instruments for the same fearful end—lacerating, mangling, and agonizing living men; . . .”

The History of Protestantism, James A. Wylie, (London: Cassell, Petter & Galpin, Ltd., 1878) Vol. II of III, Book Fifteenth, pp. 427, 428.

<http://eapi.admu.edu.ph/jesuitca/adversaries/index.html>

Chapter 8

The Jesuits — 1614 – 1867; 1941

*Expelled from Japan; Assassination of Emperor Komei
Warlord Emperor Meiji, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Iwakura Tomomi
Masonic Emperor Hirohito, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Kido Koichi
and Fascist Puppet Tojo Hideki, “the Sword of the Church”*

“Rome is now egging on Japan to annex Mexico, seize on the Philippines, on Hawaii and Alaska, to wipe off the United States of America from the map of the world’s great powers [*as the Jesuits have controlled the Emperor’s court since no later than 1868*]. While our Presidents [Taft and Wilson] are attending mass the Jap and other foreign emissaries in America are busy stealing plans from the Navy Department [which would be secretly working with Japanese Intelligence via the Jesuit Order by 1941] and studying every weak spot in our National armor, to report thereon promptly and fully to hostile governments. . . . Will America’s army, papalized and foreignised, be so weakened and emasculated by Romanistic control as to make it easy prey for the perfidious Jap!” [*Is this not how Rome is using China, whose Navy, according to the Jesuit-ruled BBC, has been practicing (as of January, 2002) in the Straits of Formosa for the West Coast Invasion of North America?*] ¹³ [Emphasis added]

Jeremiah J. Crowley, 1913
American Ex-Irish Priest
*The Pope—Chief of White Slavers,
High Priest of Intrigue*

“The next step in the Vatican’s Great Scheme is to make war between this country and Japan after the latter country has been placed under full dominance of the Jesuits. . . . The writer was told by a Japanese Christian minister . . . that the Roman Church had gotten into his country under the guise of **Mohammedanism** . . . the Roman Catholic politician, [SMOM] **James Phelan** . . . sent to the United States Senate in 1913 . . . has been a prime mover in the anti-Jap agitation [*even as the Jesuit Order’s Council on Foreign Relations, including Fox News Network, is behind the present-day anti-Moslem agitation*] . . .” ¹² [Emphasis added]

Miss Burke McCarty, 1924
Protestant American and Ex-Romanist
*The Suppressed Truth About the
Assassination of Abraham Lincoln*

Remembering the purpose of the Jesuit Order, it set out to conquer the **Far East**, particularly **Japan**, and upon that victory, the **Chinese Empire**. First came the priests, and then came the foreign soldiers. In attempting to capture Japan with **Francis Xavier** arriving in 1549, the Jesuits converted many of the Japanese lords called “daimyo.” The sect most subservient to the Order was the **Choshu Clan**, later banished for centuries. The Jesuits then incited them to destroy hundreds of Buddhist temples and slaughter the priests. But it came to pass that **the risen Son of God** would send a Protestant sea captain to the court of the Emperor’s shogun. Having saved **William Adams** from being crucified by the Jesuits, the shogun **Iyeyasu** held many interviews with the mariner. There he learned of the Order’s bloody history including the extermination of the West Indian races and of the Inquisition in Spain. As a result, the Englishman rose to extraordinary favor and was created a Samurai.

The shogun then purposed to resist the Pope’s political agenda of the Roman Catholic Hierarchy guided by the Jesuits and their evil **Council of Trent**. We read:

“From the beginning of his reign Iyeyasu had been organizing and unifying his empire and establishing his power to cope with the foreign conspirators. In 1606 he issued an edict forbidding further mission work and proclaiming that those who had adopted Christianity must abandon it. By Christianity he meant what Voltaire meant by “the Infamous,” the intriguing system of Rome which aimed at the overthrow of the native government and the sectarian domination of the country.” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

With this understanding, by 1642 the **Tokugawa** shoguns, **Iyeyasu** (1603-1616), **Hidetada** (1616-1623) and **Iyemitsu** (1623-1651), successfully expelled the last Jesuits with their minions, the Spanish and the Portuguese, allowing only the Protestant Dutch to trade with the Empire until 1854! With the Order first expelled in 1587 and again in 1597 by **Daimyo Hideyoshi** (for which he paid with his life in 1598), in **1614** Iyeyasu issued an edict in the name of his son, **Hidetada**, finally expelling **the Company** and outlawing Roman Catholic “*Christianity*.” In 1622 many Jesuits were justly put to death (“martyred”) for high treason, and in 1624 the Roman Catholic Spanish were banished by one of Iyemitsu’s edicts. And why?

“The Christians [*Jesuits*], so the decree alleged, were striving ‘to spread abroad a pernicious code, to exterminate the true religion [*Buddhism*], to overthrow the government, and to make themselves masters of the whole empire.’ ” ^{4} [Emphasis added]

And to what end?

“These [*Jesuits*] had for their object nothing less than the conquest of China, and the Jesuit fathers cherished the hope of gaining before long entry into Peking in the train of the Japanese ruler.” ^{5} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, this is precisely what happened from 1865 to 1989. The Jesuits, in control of the Japanese Army through **Emperor Meiji** and his grandson **Hirohito**, ended the **Manchu Dynasty** in 1911 and, during World War II, gang-raped and mass-murdered the Chinese people, as described in *The Rape of Nanking*, until 1945. Then in 1949 the Order, using their British, American and Russian Empires, installed its Chinese Grand Inquisitor, **Mao Zedong**. To deceive the anti-communist West, Mao OPENLY expelled the Jesuits in 1949! He in turn, in the name of “communism,” murdered *fifty million* of his own people. The Jesuit General, having won the Cold War, became the absolute master of the Far East and emerged with a powerful new “sword of the Church” in his hands—the *enormous Chinese Army!* This army will one day absorb Japan, Korea, Taiwan, Malaysia, *and a disarmed Australia*, having been given technology and high finance by **the Papal Caesar’s “Holy Roman” Fourteenth Amendment American Empire** since **Richard Nixon’s** Presidency.)

But **the Company of Jesus** never cedes any portion of its power without a fight, as, in the words of the former Speaker of the House and one of the Kennedy assassins, **Tip O’Neill**, “*power is never given, only taken.*” In 1637 it resisted the shogun’s edicts *by force* through raising an army and inciting a rebellion. This army of thirty thousand Roman Catholic Japanese declared a religious war and openly revolted against the Emperor. It seized an abandoned castle on the coast of Shimabara and waited for the Spanish fleet of **King Philip IV** (1621-1665) intending to reinforce the Jesuits and their army. But the shogun’s forces, along with the Protestant Dutch fleet, foiled the aim of the Order by destroying the fortress along with the rebels.

“With the crushing of this rebellion fell the hopes of the Jesuits of establishing themselves in Japan. Their religion, says **Lafcadio Hearn**, had brought to Japan nothing but evil: disorders, persecutions, revolts, political troubles, and war. Even those virtues of the people which had been evolved at unutterable cost for the protection and conservation of society—their self-denial, their faith, their loyalty, their constancy and courage—were by this black creed diverted, distorted, and transformed into forces for the destruction of that society. Could that destruction have been accomplished, and a new Roman Catholic empire [**Emperor Meiji’s Japanese Empire**] have been founded upon the ruins, the forces of that empire would have been used for the further extension of priestly tyranny, the spread of the [*Jesuit Order’s*] Inquisition, the perpetual Jesuit warfare against freedom of conscience and human progress. . . . Viewed from any other standpoint than that of religious bias, and simply judged by its results, **the Jesuit effort to Christianize Japan must be regarded as a crime against humanity, a labor of devastation, a calamity comparable only—by reason of the misery and destruction which it wrought—to an earthquake, a tidal-wave, a volcanic eruption.**” ⁶³ [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, as we shall later see, this is exactly what the Jesuits did to our Federal Republic established by our great **George Washington**. They founded a new “**Holy Roman**” **American Empire** on the ruins of our nation devastated by the War Between the States (1861-1865). The Jesuits then used their new American Empire to subdue all nations to the **Temporal Power** of their “*infallible*” Pope. In so doing the Jesuit General used his International Intelligence Community—the **Holy Office of the Inquisition**—to conduct his warfare against freedom of conscience, freedom of speech, of the press and human progress pursuant to the evil **Council of Trent**.)

The result of this upheaval was in 1636 shogun **Iyemitsu** banished the Roman Catholic Portuguese and all foreigners from Japan *forever*. The Pope’s Temporal Power was to never be extended into his nation. **The Expulsion Edict** reads:

“**For the future, let none, so long as the sun illuminates the world, presume to sail to Japan, not even in the quality of ambassadors, and this declaration is never to be revoked, on pain of death.**” {Z}

Of the Order’s previous expulsion in 1614 until the final forced eviction of every last Roman Catholic priest in 1642, we read from *Japan’s Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West* by **David Bergamini**:

“Then in **1614**, after further negotiation, ex-Emperor **Go-Yozei** consented to the Tokugawa-imperial marriage, and **Tokugawa Iyeyasu**, for his part, issued an edict ordering the deportation of foreign priests, the demolition of churches, and the renunciation of faith by all those Christians [Roman Catholics Jesuit tools] who seek ‘to change the government of the country and obtain possession of the land [accomplished in Meiji’s Imperial Japan finally absorbed into Fourteenth Amendment America after WWII].’

In making this concession to the xenophobia of the high-priestly Emperor, **Tokugawa** [*whose dynasty would endure until 1868*] was influenced by the views of a practical Protestant layman who had no love for Portuguese Jesuits and Spanish friars. This was **Will Adams**, an Englishman from Kent, who had arrived in Japan in 1600 as a virtual castaway . . . During his lifetime Adams enjoyed the right of informal access to **Shogun Tokugawa** and, as a Protestant, constantly warned him against the territorial ambitions of Spain [*under Jesuit-controlled King Philip IV whose grandfather had sent the Armada against England in 1588*] and of her advance agents, ‘**the Papists**.’ As a result, Tokugawa tended to look upon all Spanish missionaries and most of the Portuguese Jesuits as fifth columnists bent on subversion [as they have subverted our government in America today]. . . . and so, on Adam’s advice, Tokugawa encouraged Protestant merchants from Holland and England and used his edict against Christianity merely as an un-enforced warning to the friars and Jesuits. . . .

In 1634 **Shogun Tokugawa Iyemitsu** came from **Tokyo** [*the residence of the Shogun*] to **Kyoto** [*the residence of the Emperor*] . . . the shogun entertained the adolescent Empress, her father the retired Emperor, and all the courtiers at Nijo Castle, . . . The shogun had with him the globe on which **Will Adams** had formerly given lessons in geography to **Iyeyasu**, the shogun's grandfather. After many hours . . . they had examined Japan's position in the world from every angle and reached a meeting of the minds. It was to determine Japan's highest state policy for the next 233 years. Its specifics were unwritten and secret but its general tenor may be judged from its results. . . . [*In 1636*] he proscribed all practice of the alien Christian religion on pain of death. . . . thus he sealed off Japan from the rest of the world [*thanks to Jesuit-incited rebellion and bloody intrigue*].

When the law against Christianity was enforced and half a million converts were ordered to renounce their faith, many Japanese built their own crosses and waited to be nailed to them. . . . Jesuit fathers who lived in hiding had to warn their parishioners against the pride of suicidal martyrdom. . . . In 1638 the shogun's police rounded up the last Portuguese priests and deported them. Thereafter one or two Catholic priests were smuggled in, hunted down, and executed, and all ships from Catholic countries were turned away at gunpoint. . . . Toward the Protestant Dutch and English, **Iyeyasu's** advisor **Will Adams** had given the authorities a somewhat more lenient attitude. As late as 1673 a British ship, which called to trade, was received civilly. The shogun was even inclined to let it discharge its cargo—or was, until he learned that **Charles II** of England was married to **Catherine of Braganza** and that Catherine was Portuguese [*and a most devoted tool of the Jesuits*]. After that, all deals were off and the British East Indiaman was sent away with threats. . . . Only a small Dutch trading post was allowed to remain in Japan [*at Nagasaki harbor, for which reason the city was destroyed by an atomic ground blast detonated by Jesuits under the command of Jesuit Pedro Arrupe in 1945*] . . . In 1642, . . . the last Japanese priest had been crucified and Japan had closed like an oyster [*to the Jesuits and their allied European sovereigns*]. She would not relax enough to be opened again for 211 years [*in 1854*].” ^{8} [Emphasis added]

As a result of these edicts, the Jesuits would be barred from Japan for over *two hundred years*, allowing art, prosperity and peace to flourish on the island nation under the fearless Tokugawa shoguns. Little did the Emperor and shogun know that both of their dynasties and nation *would pay dearly for this!* Always plotting and forever returning via secret disguise, in 1854 the Order used the American gunboats of **Commodore Matthew C. Perry** to open up trade with Japan. In taking vengeance on its old enemy, **the Company** (formally re-admitted in 1865), *using foreigners*, incited a revolution in 1868 after the assassination of **Emperor Komei** in 1867 and

subsequent resignation of **Shogun Yoshinobu**. The shogun was branded a “*tyrant*” and a “*usurper*” (for refusing to submit to the secret imposition of the **Temporal Power** of the Pope pursuant to the absolutist and regicide doctrines of the **Jesuit Francisco Suarez**) and was forced to resign in 1867 ending the fifteen-generation Tokugawa shogunate. The Order’s loyal clans, **Choshu** and **Satsuma**, secretly subject to ~~the Black Pope~~ for over *two hundred years*, conducted the Boshin War (1868-69), eliminating the anti-Jesuit Tokugawas while consolidating all power into the hands of the Order’s new boy-Emperor. Annihilation of ten thousand of the “rebel” Satsuma clan, intending to take their grievances to the Emperor in person led by samurai **Saigo Takamori** (enacted in the Order’s Hollywood movie *The Last Samurai*), occurred in 1877 eliminating all resistance to the Society’s Asian Warlord.

In 1867, using agents involved with **Queen Victoria’s** British Ambassador **Thomas Glover**, the Order assassinated **Emperor Komei** at the young age of only thirty-six. And why? **Emperor Komei** refused to open up Japan to the treasonous, Jesuit-controlled, White “*Christian*” foreigners who were at that time *in the process of causing a revolution!* (Thank you **Toichi** for these facts, my Japanese friend!) Of this assassination we read of Japanese Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and secret murderer of patriotic Komei—**Iwakura Tomomi**—, Komei’s banished advisor, beneficiary of the assassination and subsequent advisor of fourteen-year-old **Emperor Meiji**:

“On January 15, 1867, **Emperor Komei** had a cold and his doctors prescribed a potion for him. One of the elder ladies-in-waiting, who performed menial palace housework, later said: ‘He was given smallpox poison.’ . . . The next morning Emperor Komei felt ‘unpleasant,’ . . . By January 18 he was confined to bed, was running a high fever, could not eat or sleep, and babbled deliriously. . . . By January 26 he was so far recovered [*from the smallpox*] that **Shogun Tokugawa Yoshinobu**, Lord of Mito, visited his bedside. . . . On the twenty-ninth he seemed fully convalescent and ate heartily. . . . That night his handmaidens gave him a bath and a thimble or two of his favorite saké. The next day, January 30, 1867, he awoke in misery. . . . He vomited repeatedly, ‘breathed like an insect,’ and ‘passed blood from the honorable ninth hole [*penis*].’ Late in the afternoon he fell into a coma. During the evening his doctors reappeared in force, examined him, found his pulse growing weaker and his limbs colder. At 11:00 P.M. he died. The death was not announced for four days, the funeral not held for thirty-two days. To courtiers whose diaries have been preserved, it appeared that Emperor Komei had survived a classic case of smallpox only to fall prey to a classic case of poisoning.

[*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Iwakura Tomomi**, the nobleman who had once been Emperor Komei’s chief advisor and had been living for four years in exile and hiding outside the Kyoto city walls, returned to Court

immediately. One week after Komei's death, . . . Iwakuara sent a letter to one of the progressive samurai of Satsuma, one of the future leaders of Japan, with whom he had corresponded throughout the years of his rustication and plotting [*which Satsuma oligarch, Okubo Toshimichi, in the battle of annihilation of 1877, would conspire with his boyhood friend, samurai Saigo Takamori, who then deliberately delayed the march of his "rebel" army against Meiji's garrison—equipped with American-made Gatling guns! This treason allowed large bodies of Meiji's troops to be dispatched from Tokyo, who then massacred the valiant yet betrayed samurai warriors and witnessed the suicide of Saigo Takamori* ^{2}]. In it, he wrote: 'I wish to release you and the others from any responsibility or punishment. I alone am responsible.' The correspondent wrote back: 'Silence is the best course [*as in the case of the JFK assassination*].' . . . The honorable Iwakura took all the royal blood on his own head and dedicated the rest of his life [*until 1883*] to the selfless service of **Emperor Meiji**, Komei's son and Hirohito's grandfather." ^{10} [Emphasis added]

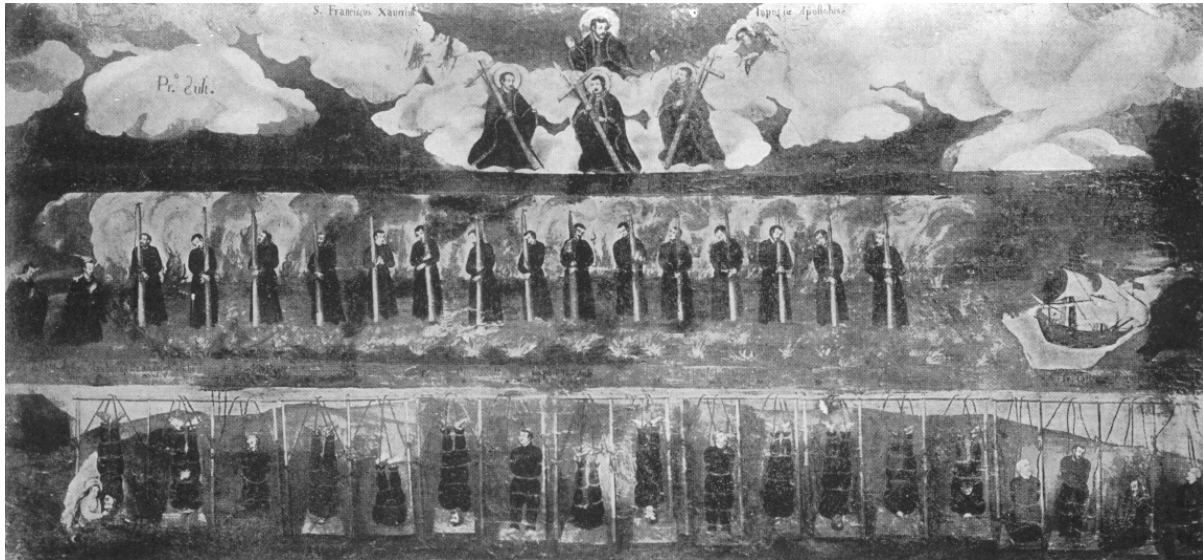
True to form, having assassinated another enemy in obedience to its wicked laws, the Sons of Loyola put the young **Emperor Meiji** on the throne. Inexperienced and intimidated through the murder of his father, he became a most willing tool of the Order's advisors for over forty years, from 1868 to 1912. In 1873 the "**Christianity Ban**" was lifted, allowing all "*Christian*" sects open public worship in Japan, which included not only the Jesuits but the true Bible-believing, gospel missionaries of the **Lord Jesus Christ** eternally saving many of the **LORD's** Japanese elect during the 1880s according to Protestant missionary **Winburn T. Thomas** in his 1959 treatise, *Protestant Beginnings In Japan: The First Three Decades, 1859-1889!* In 1874 Buddhism, **the Company's** old enemy, was *legally disenfranchised*, the Emperor no longer protecting or providing for the former state religion. In 1889 all power was centralized in the monarchy via a new, unprecedented "Constitution" that would even cause **King Charles I** to blush, enthroning Emperor Meiji as the most absolutist military dictator in the Far East! Amassing a fortune via the proceeds of three industrial monopolies, cartel-capitalist Meiji began his military conquests for the Order in 1894, inciting revolution in Korea and sinking the Chinese Navy; in 1904 he ordered a surprise attack on the fleet of **Nicholas II**, destroying the Russian navy. The overthrow of both the Manchu and Romanov dynasties were key goals of the Order fighting to restore the Pope's Temporal Power around the world. The Jesuits had been recently re-admitted into China in 1841 after years of suppression since 1775, and they were still legally expelled from all the Russias since 1820—though secretly in country and controlling the Romanovs ever since the Order's socialist-anarchists had brutally assassinated "heretic and liberal" **Tzar Alexander II** in 1881.

(Years later during the **Pope's Cold War**, the Company would launch a massive Inquisition against the peaceable Buddhists, aided their **Masonic Dalai Lama** (exiled

in 1959 and presently a friend of the Jesuits at Georgetown University in Washington, D.C.), for daring to challenge **THE POWER** of “**the Black Pope**.” Using Jesuit-trained, bloodthirsty dictators like **Chairman Mao** of China, **President Diem** of Vietnam and **Pol Pot** of Cambodia, **the Brotherhood** would *murder millions of Buddhists* in obedience to its ungodly **Jesuit Oath** and **Council of Trent**, presently the foreign policy of the United States, Russia and China dictated by the Order’s **Council on Foreign Relations** and **Trilateral Commission** in New York.)

Now that all resistance was out of the way, **the Society of Jesus** restored Emperor worship and centralized power (Jesuit style) in Tokyo. With this new absolute power in place, the Order would use its “**Japanese Sword of the Church**” until 1945. It used the Emperor’s army to make war on two of its old enemies, **China** (1894) and **Russia** (1904): for the **Manchu Emperor** in Peking had expelled the Jesuits in 1716 and again in 1775 as a result of the Order’s Papal Suppression in 1773, while the **Romanov Tzar Alexander I** in Moscow had done the same in 1820. By 1941 *payback time* had arrived for the Japanese people having enjoyed a Jesuit-free Japan for over two hundred years. Under the supervision of “**the Black Pope**” (Jesuit General **Wladimir Ledochowski** in Rome), the Sons of Loyola *in Tokyo* (working in conjunction with their brother Jesuits *in Washington, D.C.*) would create a war between the United States and Japan. In secret collusion with Masons **Roosevelt** and **Hirohito**, **Tojo’s** Japanese fleet would bomb Pearl Harbor, creating a war-fury across America. (Had not that Jesuit-controlled traitor, **Admiral Nagumo**, cancelled his third attack wave, all ship repair and fuel storage facilities, having formerly belonged to Papal Knight of Malta and key player in the Teapot Dome Scandal, **Edward L. Doheny**, would have been destroyed, forcing the American Navy to wage a long-range war from the California coast!) The Congress would be tricked into declaring war—*for the last time*. This deception resulted in many Japanese Americans being shamefully shipped to mid-west concentration camps—the brainchild of Masonic **Earl Warren** of the Warren Commission. **Emperor Hirohito** lost his *absolute* monarchy, Japan with its ancient culture was destroyed and the Japanese people suffered the shame and humiliation of a national defeat. The Jesuits, via their CFR, then incorporated Japan into the Pope’s “**Holy Roman**” **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**, creating a socialist-commercial colony dependent on Washington for its protection—*while building its navy to aid our future Chinese invaders!* Dear truth-seeker, I am and will always be an American. My heart breaks for my father’s generation of American soldiers who suffered the cruelty of Japanese torture and death marches. The bloodbaths of Iwo Jima, Guadalcanal, Tarawa and the re-taking of the Philippines gave the United States Marines *a fame* they will never lose and *a suffering* they must never forget. If they only knew they were fighting not for American freedom under our **Protestant Constitution** but for *the vengeance* of the Jesuit General and his wicked **Council of Trent**, “for the greater glory of God,”

the Popish-Egyptian god-man who sits in St. Peter’s Chair!



The Righteous Execution of Jesuit Traitors in Japan, 1622 #5-0



Matteo Ricci Conquering China for the Pope, 1605 #5-1

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).

The Founding of the Jesuits 1540, Michael Foss, (New York: Weybright and Talley, No date) pp. 216, 217.



Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Meiji (1852 – 1912), 1880s #5-2
122nd Emperor of Japan, 1867 – 1912

Mutsuhito, upon ascending to the Throne at age 14, assumed the name “Meiji” (Enlightened Rule) after his father, Emperor Komei, had received “the poison cup” for refusing to open Japan to foreigners. Working in conjunction with the British, its SIS being directed by English Papal Knights loyal to the Jesuit General, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Iwakura Tomomi was the power behind Komei’s murder and the annihilation of thousands of samurai warriors in 1877. Moving the Emperor’s residence from Kyoto to Tokyo, Iwakura guided the boy-god-king’s domestic and foreign policies, including mandatory conscription, consolidation of all executive, legislative and judicial powers into the hands of the Emperor, as well as vesting supreme command over the Army and Navy with absolute power to make war and conclude peace guided by a Jesuit-ruled advisory body called “the Privy Council.” Upon Iwakura’s death in 1883, the Emperor continued to build his monopolistic corporate empire, conferring rights to three great cartel families, one of them being the Mitsubishis—now seated on the Jesuit Order’s CFR/Trilateral Commission. Meiji aided the Black Pope in his attack on the Chinese-Manchu and Russian-Romanov monarchies, after whose overthrow, grandson Hirohito would serve as “the sword of the Church” during WWII, killing Protestants and leveling their churches throughout the Far East.

Japan’s Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West; David Bergamini, (New York: William Morrow and Co., Inc., 1971) Vol. I.



Japanese Protestant Christian Leaders Conference, Tokyo, 1883 #5-3

With the **Satanic** Jesuit Order being responsible for the expulsion of anything “Christian” for over two centuries, the opening of Japan in 1873 resulted in the spreading of the true gospel of **Jesus Christ** and the phenomenal growth of the Japanese church from 1883 to 1889. With *the mystery of iniquity* progressing in parallel with *the mystery of godliness*, **God** worked for good that which the **Devil** intended for evil, saving many Japanese elect during this small loophole of time. These compose one of the many nations to be before **God’s** throne (*Rev. 5:9-10*).

Front Row (L-R): Dr. Rikizo Fukushima, Rev. Masatsuna Okuno, Rev. Takayoshi Matsuyama, Mr. Sen Tsuda, Mr. Jutei Ri, Mr. Jiro Yuasa, Rev. Saehachi Kurimura, Rev. Danjo Ebina. **Second Row**: Mr. Takei Morita, Rev. Hiroyasu Hiraiwa, Mr. Tetsuya Makioka, Mr. Tokyu Tsuji, Mr. Kanzo Uchimura, Rev. Joseph Hardy Neesima, Rev. Kumaji Kimura, Mr. Hisakichi Terasawa, Rev. Yasutaro Ishihara, **Third Row**: Rev. Motoichiro Ogimi, Mr. Yujro Kato, Rev. Kajinosuke Ibuka, Mr. Junjiro Aoyama, Rev. Tsuneteru Miyagawa, Rev. Tokio Yokoi, Rev. Arata Inagaki, Mr. Ichibei Koide. **Fourth Row**: Mr. Tokichi Ito, Mr. Tsuyoshi Nagasaka, Mr. Ayao Hattori, Rev. Hiromichi Kozaki, Rev. Masahisa Uemura, Rev. Tsurin Kanamori, Rev. Masayoshi Oshikawa, Rev. Hidetoyo Wada, Rev. Hōryu Uehara. **Last Row**: Mr. Hiromi Asakawa, Rev. Tōru Miura, Rev. Koki Yoshioka, Rev. Yushichi Kumano, Rev. K. Minami, and name unknown. Photograph through the courtesy of Frank Cary.

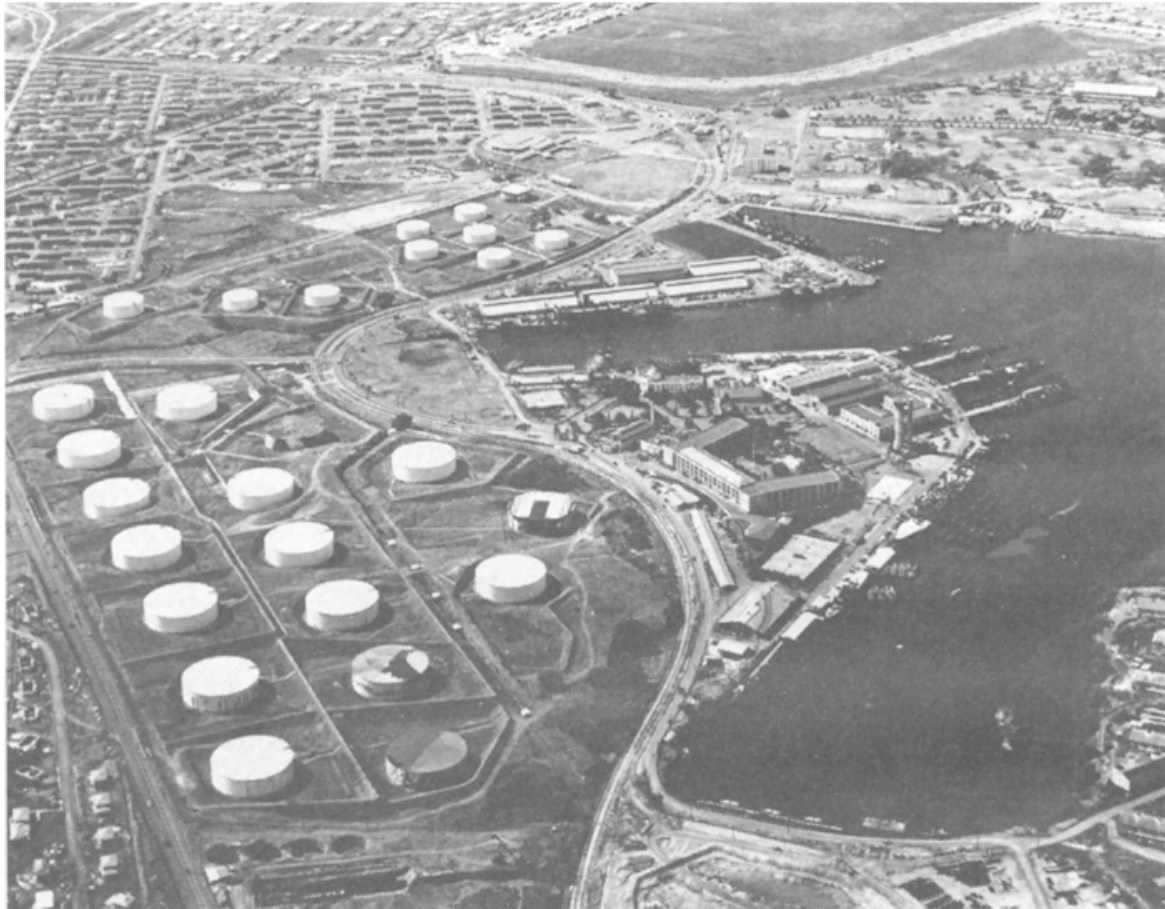
Protestant Beginnings In Japan: The First Three Decades, 1859-1889, Winburn T. Thomas, (Tokyo, Japan: Charles E. Tuttle Company, 1959).



Albert B. Fall and Knight of Malta Edward L. Doheny, 1926 #5-4

The Teapot Dome Scandal of the 1920s (named after a town in Wyoming) involved Albert Fall, the Secretary of Interior under Shriner Freemason President Warren G. Harding (given “the poison cup”) and the Irish Roman Catholic petroleum magnate Edward Doheny—who was far richer than John D. Rockefeller. Doheny’s second wife, Estelle, was a Papal Countess and Dame of Malta who financed the building of one of the Order’s Churches in Los Angeles. This evil and calculating man bribed his old friend, Albert Fall, into leasing Navy oil land in Elk Hills, California, which oil netted him 100 million dollars in gold. Doheny then built Navy fuel storage tanks at Pearl Harbor in the name of “National Security” for the protection against a west coast “Mongol” invasion, the **Black Pope** preparing his “Holy Roman” 14th Amendment American Empire to wage a future war against Japan. Fall was convicted of taking a bribe from Doheny, but after four court battles the Pope’s Papal Knight was found innocent of giving the very same sinister bribe that Fall had been sent to prison for receiving! Now, the **Company of Jesus** could secretly incite a Japanese attack using Masonic American President FDR’s ONI and Masonic Japanese Emperor Hirohito’s warlords to wage war against the anti-Jesuit Japanese people!

Real Lace: America’s Irish Rich, Stephen Birmingham, (New York: Harper & Row Publishers, 1973).



Oil Tank Farm, Southeast Loch, Pearl Harbor; October, 1941 #5-5

Ah dear truth-seeker, what a temptingly seductive target for any fighter pilot to strafe and destroy leaving the oil tanks in one massive flame of desolation! And yet, the first two Japanese attack waves never touched this “pearl of great price.” Taken two months prior to the attack, this aerial photo reveals the tank farm (built by Knight of Malta Edward L. Doheny via the Teapot Dome Scandal during the 1920s for the intended war with Japan), the submarine base (critical for the calculated destruction of the Japanese Fleet built with US scrap metal), and CINCPAC (Commander in Chief, Pacific Fleet) headquarters—commanded by FDR’s patsy, Admiral Husband E. Kimmel. The destruction of this singular target alone, if not one battleship or aircraft had been lost that fateful morning, would have necessitated the withdrawal of the U.S. Navy to the California coast justifying a subsequent Japanese invasion of Hawaii. The Order’s control of Masonic FDR’s Office of Naval Intelligence and Masonic Hirohito’s Japanese High Command is sublimely illustrated in Vice-Admiral Nagumo’s refusal to send the Third Attack Wave of fighters to demolish this Achilles’ Heel. Typical of the Company orchestrating both sides, the War in the Pacific proceeded as planned—eliminating “heretics and liberals” according to the Council of Trent.

Remembering Pearl Harbor: Eyewitness Accounts by U.S. Military Men and Women, Editors Robert S. La Forte and Ronald E. Marcello, (New York: Ballantine Books, 1991).

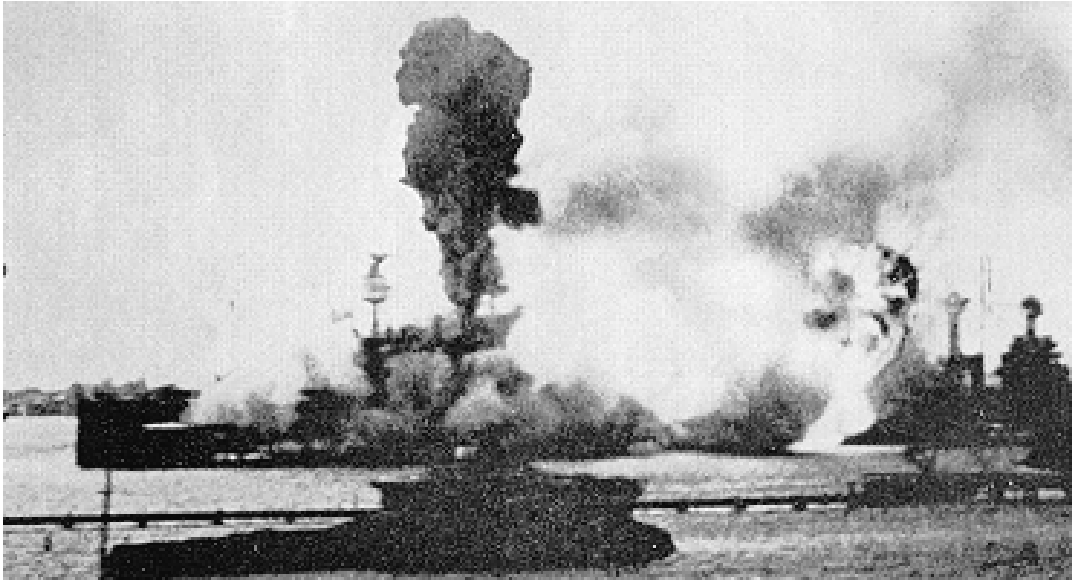


Japanese Vice Admiral Chuichi Nagumo, 1941 #5-6

Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor in Command of the Carrier Strike Force

With the Order in complete control of Masonic Emperor Hirohito as well as Masonic FDR via its Council on Foreign Relations, eight steps to openly provoke the attack on Pearl Harbor were secretly proposed to FDR by a former American instructor to Prince Hirohito—Naval Captain and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Arthur H. McCollum. With the carriers conveniently at sea and the anti-sub nets left open at the harbor’s entrance, Nagumo, having been exhorted by Hirohito and Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto (educated at Harvard University, 1919-1921), that “the fate of the Japanese Empire will depend on the issue of this battle,” carefully followed orders. This shameless traitor to the anti-Jesuit Japanese people, in covertly working with the Order’s American ONI, not only broke radio silence during the voyage, but also refused to order the third airborne attack wave sparing crucial targets, including ship repair and fuel storage facilities. The harbor’s aboveground fuel tanks, built by Knight of Malta Edward L. Doheny in preparation for the Pacific War, were filled to capacity with 4.5 million barrels of oil and remained untouched. According to Admiral Husband E. Kimmel, if the oil tanks had been destroyed the Pacific Fleet would have been forced to wage a four-thousand-mile war from the distant California Coast, as there was no fuel available anywhere else in the Pacific. The Battle of Midway would never have taken place during which Japan lost half of its Fleet. Since the purpose of the ~~Black Pope’s~~ attack on Pearl Harbor was merely to incite 14th Amendment America to declare war on Japan, Nagumo’s attack was never intended by the Japanese High Command—under abject Jesuit control—to destroy the base. As a result “the fate of the Japanese Empire” was sealed.

Pearl Harbor, Susan Wels, (Hong Kong: Time/Life & Tehabi Books, 2001) p. 194.



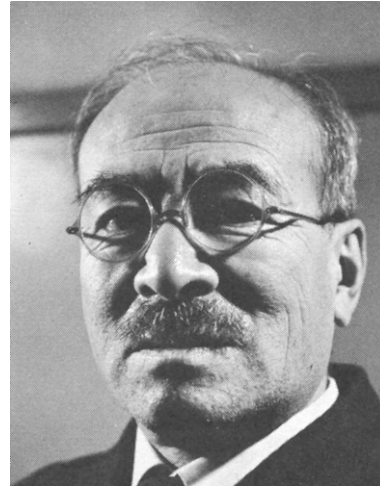
USS Arizona's ONI Detonation, Pearl Harbor, December 7, 1941 ^{#5-7}

All was going well for the approaching Japanese Fleet: Vice Admiral Nagumo's broken radio silence had gone unreported; a Japanese midget submarine had been fired upon and sunk by the USS Ward four hours prior to the attack—but a resultant US warning to headquarters was stonewalled; the Opana Hill Army radar site had discovered Japan's incoming aircraft one hour before the attack but the warning went unreported due to Kermit Tyler's second refusal to notify General Short declaring the aircraft were only B-17s; and the 11 battleships anchored on both sides of Ford Island were deliberately moored in close proximity. Conveniently, our three aircraft carriers were at sea; they would be needed in the Battle of Midway. As the Arizona in "Battleship Row" waited to be sunk, its huge magazine had been secretly sabotaged to detonate (via cordite charges in silk bags) under cover of aerial bombardment. Thirteen minutes into the attack the ONI's Captain Eric Hawkinson, aboard hospital ship USS Solace (attended by a Coxswain, Jesuit priest Gallos), "coincidentally" filmed the target before and during its plotted bombardment (the subsequent detonation of the ship's forward magazines never explained until now as no bomb truly pierced the ship's double-layered armored deck) sending a fireball 800 feet into the air, dark red smoke ascending to 3000 feet. Of the 49 bombs dropped that day, only one sank a battleship! And no wonder—it had been planned that way! Years later divers discovered no bomb had entered the smokestack supposedly sinking the ship! Like the deliberate sabotage and sinking of the USS Maine in Havana Harbor igniting the Spanish-American War of 1898, the ~~Black Pope's~~ Office of Naval Intelligence had orchestrated this attack thus providing the much needed justification for Masonic FDR's declaration of war on Japan. Occult Jesuit henchmen, including Captain Perlman, executed this papal murder overseen by Jesuit-ruled Archbishop Francis Spellman—the assassin of both FDR and JFK!

Pearl Harbor: The Death of the Arizona, (Video), Discovery Channel, viewed February, 2006.



Masonic Emperor Hirohito, 1945 #5-8
124th Emperor of Japan, 1926 – 1989



Kido Koichi, 1945 #5-9
Lord Privy Seal, 1940 – 1945

Hirohito (1900-1989) came to the Throne upon the death of his father, Emperor Taisho. Commanding the ~~Black Pope's~~ Pan-Asian, fascist, Japanese-supremacist Imperial Army began by Emperor Meiji, he: entered into the Rome-Berlin-Tokyo Axis via the ~~Company's~~ Tripartite Treaty (1940); declared war on China (1937), including the gang-rape and mass-murder of Nanking, killing thousands of Chinese “heretic” Protestants and Baptists; led in the secret plan for the attack on Pearl Harbor six months before his military advisors were informed thereof; kept apprised of every key military matter and “actively directed both the strategic and tactical planning for WWII”—including the Order’s on-ground atomic incineration of Hiroshima and Nagasaki—for which obedience a “Peace Faction” was created which, aided by Cardinal Spellman’s Jesuit Walsh, created the outright lie that he was an impotent monarch opposed to the war. Key to the cover-up was Choshu clan-member and Lord Keeper of the Privy Seal Kido Kiochi, whose grandfather had aided in the 1868 overthrow of the anti-Jesuit Tokugowa shogunate. Being Hirohito’s closest advisor and liaison to the government, Kido had recommended the 1941 appointment of Hideki Tojo as Prime Minister. Upon Japan’s surrender in Tokyo Bay—the same bay at which Commodore Perry demanded Komei to open Japan in 1853—, Marquis Kido became the one key advisor to the Order’s Masonic General Douglas MacArthur concerning specifics of the surrender and occupation of Japan. At the Tokyo War Crimes Trial (1947-48), Kido Kiochi was convicted and sentenced to life imprisonment, but released in 1953 due to ill health! Hirohito was never tried, but lost his status as a god-man, that worship being reserved only for the Pope!

Japan’s Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West; David Bergamini, (New York: William Morrow and Co., Inc., 1971) Vol. I.



Freemasons General MacArthur and Emperor Hirohito, 1945 #6-0

Ah, “Birds of a feather flock together!” These two obstinate traitors to their own people deserved to be hung together from Japan’s highest yardarm! Though it is common knowledge that MacArthur was a 33rd Degree Freemason, Hirohito’s membership, like Hitler’s, is less well known. According to Canadian radio talk show host “Hehpsehboah,” Hirohito was a Mason as the Dalai Lama is today. Further, he had an audience with Pope Benedict XV in 1921 preparing for his Counter-Reformation Far East Crusade to be waged for the ~~Black Pope~~. Jesuit-trained as a youth, MacArthur was an intimate friend with Masonic Army General John J. Pershing during WWI; ensured the election of Masonic FDR through his brutal eviction of the bonus marchers in 1932; plotted with Admiral Nimitz and FDR throughout the war, including the evacuation of the Philippines giving the Order its storage facility for General Yamashita’s gold horde amassed by the Japanese Army during its plundering rampage; and then saved the neck of his Masonic “brother” in international crime, Hirohito (having recognized Masonic Josef Stalin’s Jesuit-ruled USSR in 1928), by promoting the illusion that the Emperor was the pawn of the Japanese High Command! MacArthur went on to preach the Pope’s Cold War, losing China and North Korea to “the Communists,” while pretending to be its greatest enemy in obedience to the script of Pope Pius XII and his “American Pope”—Francis Cardinal Spellman!

Hirohito: Behind the Myth, Edward Behr, (New York: Villard Books, 1989).



Masonic General MacArthur and Jesuit SMOM Walsh, Tokyo, 1947 ^{#6-1}
Masonic President Truman’s conqueror of Japan, General Douglas MacArthur, is with his immediate master at the International Military Tribunal for the Far East (1947-48), Georgetown Jesuit Professed of the Fourth Vow, Edmund A. Walsh. Having previously overseen the Nuremberg Trials (1945-47) via Masonic prosecutor Robert H. Jackson and having electronically censored all testimony regarding Vatican control of the Third Reich via fellow Georgetown University School of Foreign Service professor holding the rank of an Army Colonel, Dr. Leon E. Dostert—the damnable Jesuit’s chief interpreter during all the war trials!!!—, Walsh also manipulated the proceedings in Tokyo through his servant, MacArthur, who in turn ruled chief American prosecutor, Joseph B. Keenan. Even as this powerful Jesuit secured the acquittal of Knight of Malta Franz von Papen, even so he ensured the safety of Masonic Hirohito from the shame of a public trial. Winning the love and respect of the Japanese, MacArthur was indeed “the American Caesar” of the Far East, while his master directing all of his policies was none other than Francis Cardinal Spellman!

www.answers.com/topic/edmund-a-walsh

Chapter 9

The Jesuits — 1641

The Irish Massacre Assassination of Lieutenant General Henry Ireton

“The good counsellors of great statesmen, that parliaments of both kingdoms would take from the king’s majesty, are a faction of perjured Papists, Prelates, Jesuits, Irish cut-throats, Stratfords, and Apostates; subverters of all laws, divine, human, of God, of church, of state.” ^{1}

Samuel Rutherford, 1644
English Presbyterian Preacher
Lex Rex: The Law and the Prince

“Ireland is the most priest-ridden, Jesuitically-governed nation on the face of the earth.” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

Hector Macpherson, 1914
English Historian
The Jesuits in History

“Every Jesuit is outwardly a monk, inwardly a devil, and altogether a serpent.” ^{3}

Ian Paisley, 1968
Irish Presbyterian Preacher
Member, House of Commons
The Jesuits

“Cardinal Manning has recently said that ‘Romanists never persecuted Protestants.’ It is a popish lie, told to bolster up a popish movement, in helping to re-establish ‘Rome rule in Ireland,’ and put forth without a blush in the face of the most reliable history. In 1172 **Nicholas Breakspear**, an Englishman, was elected to the See of Rome under the name of **Adrian IV**. He gave Ireland to **Henry II** of England, under the condition that the Romish faith be forced upon the people, and that the Pope receive one penny from each house annually. This is the origin of *Peter’s Pence*. The annals of Ulster tell of the horrible persecutions and massacres that followed on. The Pope, the king, and the army were against the truth [just as Pope Benedict XVI, President George W. Bush and the Order’s CFR-

controlled American Military Joint Chiefs of Staff are against the truth]. From 1500 to 1534, is a bloody page. Space forbids our transcribing it in full. As a specimen of the cruelties and barbarities that distinguish Rome whenever and wherever she gets the power, and as a presentation in tangible form of the dread of the Irish people of any movement which purposes to surrender them to Papal rule, read this, that **Sir William Temple** wrote. He uncovers the practices of Rome, and shows that three hundred thousand [300,000] Protestants were massacred before Cromwell came to the rescue of the people [and those lying Jesuits have the audacity to condemn Oliver Cromwell for his invasion of Ireland, submitting Drogheda and Wexford, putting an end to popish massacres! Just who does that man of God, Cromwell's son-in-law, Lieutenant General Henry Ireton, think himself to be in restoring order to Ireland, while putting the Jesuits to flight across the English Channel! How dare any man of God interfere with the massacres, Inquisitions and Crusades of the Papacy loosed upon helpless peoples, their persecutors being under secret orders from the Black Pope!]. He says,

‘**North, south, east, and west, Protestant blood flowed in rivers; houses were reduced to ashes, villages and towns all but destroyed; the very cattle of the Protestants were inhumanly tortured; the only burial allowed to the martyrs was the burial of the living [that is, buried alive], and their persecutors took fiendish delight in hearing their groans and cries issuing from the earth. Popish children were taught to pluck out the eyes of Protestant playmates; and some were forced to murder their own relations, and then butchered themselves over the bleeding remains, the last sounds that reached their dying ears being the savage assurances of the priests, that their agonies were but the commencement of eternal torment.**’

Dublin alone escaped, and became a refuge for the distressed; but all the popish inhabitants were forbidden, under pain of the direct curse, to afford the slightest succor to the sufferers. Thousands died of cold and hunger; thousands more emigrated. In **Armagh** four thousand Protestants were drowned. In **Cavan** the road for twelve miles was stained by the blood of the fugitives. Sixty children were abandoned in the flight by their parents, fiercely hunted by the bloodhounds of the Papacy, who declared that any one who helped or even buried their little ones should be burned by their aides [as did the Jesuit-controlled, Franciscan-led, Croatian Ustashi to the helpless, non-Roman Catholic, Orthodox Serbian men, women and children during World War II]. Seventeen adults were buried alive at Fermanagh, and in Kilkenny seventy-two. In the province of **Munster** alone, a

hundred and fifty-four Protestants were massacred, or expelled from Ireland. And yet **Cardinal Manning** declares in June 1886, that Romanism never persecuted Protestants; and we are told by a Protestant minister in **Boston**, in 1887, of the *beneficent ministry of Romanism [as do all the present-day, apostate Protestant and Baptist television evangelists]*.

In 1643 **Pope Urban VII** granted full and absolute remission of all sins to those who had taken part in gallantly doing what in them lay to extirpate and wholly root out the pestiferous leaven of heretical contagion [*as did the Pope following the ~~Black Pope's~~ St Bartholomew's Massacre in Paris, France, 1572; all this murder being in accordance with the Papacy's Canon Law, Council of Trent and the Jesuit Extreme Oath*]. Under **Elizabeth I**, the Irish lords and commons recognized and generally supported the English Crown [*which Queen the Jesuits sought to murder many times, in many ways; for which reason she expelled the Jesuits and compelled Roman Catholics to attend Protestant Bible-reading worship*].

[**Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor**] **James II** [1685-1688] a Roman Catholic, betrayed England, and turned to the Papist of Ireland for support. Priests thronged the court and ruled the king [*the Jesuits being in abundance, having united the army of King Louis XIV with the soldiers of James II in planning the final "extirpation" of English Protestantism*]. Ireland was given up to the Papacy. Towns in which almost every householder was an English Protestant were, under Rome rule, placed under the government of Irish Roman Catholics [as in America today]. The civil power was transferred from the Saxon to the Celtic population. Six thousand Protestants were turned out of the army, and their places were supplied by Roman Catholics [*as the majority of officers in the American Armed Forces today are Roman Catholics or Pope-serving Freemasons though they be Jews and Gentiles of all religions*]. The new soldier never passed an Englishman without cursing him, and calling him foul names." {4}

[Emphasis added]

J. Scott Carr, 1900
American Historian;
Plymouth Congregational Pastor
The Devil in Robes; Or,
The Sin of Priests

“When a Jesuit dines in a house where the company are not completely under his domination, or where Protestants are present, I notice that nothing can exceed his patience and humility. He never misses a chance of inculcating the extreme poverty of himself and his Order upon those with

whom he associates on terms of intimacy. He has been known, after being entertained at dinner at a well-to-do Dublin Catholic's house, to ask the hostess for a penny or twopence to pay his tram-fare back to Gardiner Street. The Jesuit Society has, perhaps, more strings to its bow than any other community of priests in Ireland. They have, for instance, a man to cater in a mild way for sincere temperance people [*as in the Protestant-led American Temperance Movement which resulted in the ratification of the unenforceable Eighteenth Amendment (1919), Prohibition and the creation of the Black Pope's Roman Catholic, Sicilian Mafioso-led Organized Crime Syndicate*]. They have abstemious, ascetic-looking men [*like Jesuit Bernard Vaughan*] to win their way into the confidence of ladies who go for the religious cult [*like first lady Mrs. William H. Taft*], and who may be presented by those ladies to their friends in power at the Viceregal Lodge, and the chief secretary's lodge, or the castle. They have burly, stentorian Jesuits to orate and fume in remote country districts, when they are invited by the local parish priest to give a retreat or mission [*like the infamous Jesuit Coadjutor "Father" Charles E. Coughlin*]. In a word, the Jesuit body can be all things to all men and all women [*as per the Jesuit Oath of the Fourth Vow*]. They may be—and it is not admitting much—better educated than the general run of the religious Orders in Ireland; but they are, perhaps, on that account, all the more objectionable, and all the greater drag upon the country [*having destroyed the Reformation in Ireland and reduced its population to the most illiterate and impoverished of the White races*]. Whenever there was trouble in Ireland the Jesuit was always found absent or invisible. . . . What a fall from the humility and self-sacrifice of Jesus to the body of men who style themselves the Society of Jesus, for instance, in so many parts of the world to-day! . . .

This would have been a subject worthy of a historic picture; the 'hard headed, [*capacity for drinking without getting drunk*],' sly Jesuits, in their black soutanes [*cassocks*], remonstrating with the big Dominican in his robes of white and black. **Father Burke** was a large man, with jet-black hair, and a very florid face, and the Dominican used to preach in the showy robe of his Order. The dispute in the sacristy [*a special room in the church*] ended in the Jesuits giving way to Father Burke. . . . Imagine, then, their consternation when Father Burke, standing up in the pulpit and pulling back his sleeves, bared his wrists, and commenced operations by thumping the ledge of the pulpit with the clenched fist of his right arm. And he bellowed forth, in stentorian tones, as he brought his hand down with a thud, '**Damn the Jesuits!**' And he struck the pulpit again and cried out, '**Damn the Jesuits!**' The audience became intensely excited, and one might have heard a pin fall in the church. It is said that one of the most

‘hard-headed’ Jesuits had his foot upon the first step of the pulpit stairs, about to go up and remonstrate with the preacher. And Burke again cried forth, in the most pointed way, swinging himself right and left in the pulpit, **‘To hell with the Jesuits!’** It now seemed as if Burke was going to denounce the Order, which, in so many respects was a rival to his own, and was going to utilize the Jesuits’ own pulpit for the purpose! The poor Catholic lay congregation listened awestruck, waiting for the development of these adjurations. For then, of course, nothing that could emanate from the pulpit would ever sound wrong. And they knew nothing about the dinner [*at which the Dominican was accused by certain Jesuits of being drunk with wine and thus unfit to enter the pulpit*]. Their faith assured them that the apparent inexplicability of the situation was bound to be satisfactorily unraveled. But the lurking Jesuits round the corners, looking through their spy-holes in the passage doors, and who knew all about the consumption at dinner, can have had no such comforting assurance. Burke however relieved the tension by proceeding to speak somewhat in this vein: ‘Yes, my dearly beloved brethren, *To Hell with the Jesuits!* **that is the irreligious cry which is now ringing throughout Europe** [*Germany having expelled the Order in 1872*]. That is the unchristian cry which is now ringing throughout atheistical France [*having expelled the Jesuits in 1901—the secret plotters behind the Dreyfus Affair and the Triple Entente so necessary in causing World War I*]. *Damn those holy men, the Jesuits; down with the Jesuits; yea, and other more ribald and even more impious curses than those I have mentioned, on the heads of the worthy Order which is one of the principal pillars of the Church.*’ And then he proceeded to preach an eloquent panegyric of the Jesuit Order, which succeeded in its purpose of eliciting the required subscriptions from the congregation.” ¹⁵
[Emphasis added]

Michael J. F. McCarthy, 1902
Irish Roman Catholic Barrister-at-Law
Priests and People In Ireland

While the Jesuits were busy with their **Thirty Years’ War** attempting to completely “extirpate” the Bible-reading, “heretic and liberal” Lutheran Germans, they were also suppressing the Protestant quest for liberty in the Dutch Republic. Thus they also planned the annihilation of the Protestants in Ireland. We read:

“So greatly had the Irish ecclesiastics increased under **Charles I**, by titular archbishops, bishops, and deans, that in the year 1629 it was deemed necessary to forbid the public exercise of the popish rites and ceremonies. But notwithstanding this, soon after, the Romish clergy erected a new popish [*Jesuit*] university in Dublin. They also proceeded to build

monasteries and nunneries in various parts of the kingdom, in which the priests and the chiefs of the Irish held frequent meetings, and from thence used to pass to and fro to France, Spain, Flanders, Lorraine, and Rome, where the plot of 1641 was being hatched by the family of the **O'Neils** [**O'Neills**] and their followers. The great design was, that a general insurrection should take place at the same time throughout the kingdom, and that all the Protestants, without exception, should be murdered. The day fixed for this horrid massacre was the 23rd of October, 1641, the feast of Ignatius Loyola, founder of the Jesuits; and the chief conspirators in the principal parts of the kingdom made the necessary preparations for the intended conflict.” ^{6} [Emphasis added]

Having devised the plan to murder all the Protestants of Ireland on **Ignatius Loyola's** feast day, the Jesuits moved the deceived Irish Catholic people to carry out the plan.

“The Irish were more strongly instigated to execute the infernal business by the Jesuits, priests, and friars, who when the day for the execution of the plot was agreed upon, recommended to their hearers diligence in the great design, which, they said, would greatly tend to the prosperity of the kingdom and to the advancement of the Catholic cause. They everywhere declared to the common people that the Protestants were heretics, and ought not to be suffered to live any longer among them, adding that it was no more sin to kill an Englishman than to kill a dog, and that the relieving or protecting them was a crime of the most unpardonable nature.” ^{7} [Emphasis added]

When the extirpation began, the Jesuits, true to form, carried out their bloody Oath once again. Remember, they always use *other people or organizations* to do their dirty work when enforcing the **Council of Trent**. We read again:

“It is impossible to conceive the pleasure these monsters took in exercising such cruelty; and to increase the misery of those who fell into their hands, when they butchered them they would say, ‘Your soul to the devil!’ One of these miscreants would come into a house with his hands imbrued in blood, and boast that it was English blood, and that his sword had pricked the white skins of the Protestants [*being both a religious and racial extirpation as it is subtly today in the UK, South Africa, Canada and the US*] even to the hilt. Upwards of thirty Protestants, men, women and children, in the county of Tipperary, fell into the hands of the papists, who, after stripping them naked, murdered them with stones, poleaxes, swords, and other instruments. . . . Others were hung on windmills, and before they were half dead the barbarians cut them in pieces with their swords. Some, both men, women and children, they cut and hacked in various [*sexual*] parts of their bodies and left them wallowing in their blood to perish where they fell. . . .

Similar barbarities were practiced on the wretched Protestants in almost all parts of the kingdom; and when an estimate was afterwards made of the number who were sacrificed to gratify the diabolical cruelty of the papists, it amounted to 150,000.” ⁸¹ [Emphasis added]

Continuing with a passage from **J. T. Headley’s** *The Life of Oliver Cromwell*, we read with horror from **Sir J. Temple’s** *Irish Rebellion* as given by **Merle D’Aubigne**:

“Ever since the dreadful [*Jesuit-instigated*] massacre of 1641, a perpetual war had been carried on between the Protestants and Catholics. This, Charles [**Charles I**, *whose descendants include the US Bush Dynasty having made its family fortune through banking via the Black Pope’s Third Reich according to John Loftus, a former prosecutor in the Justice Department’s Nazi War Crimes Unit and the author of Unholy Trinity*], while alive, had fostered by throwing the weight of his influence on the side of the Catholics. [*For six years Charles I of England and Louis XIV of France had the same Jesuit confessor, Pere La Chaise.*] . . .

‘The Catholics burnt the houses of Protestants, turned them out naked in the midst of winter, and drove them like herds of swine before them. If ashamed of their nudity, and desirous of seeking shelter from the rigor of a remarkable severe season, these unhappy wretches took refuge in a barn, and concealed themselves under the straw, the rebels instantly set fire to it, and burned them alive [*as did the Order’s Nazi SS against Orthodox Russians and Jews during Operation Barbarossa in 1941*]. At other times, they were bound without clothing, to be drowned in rivers; and if, on the road they did not move quick enough they were urged forward at the point of the pike. When they reached the river, or the sea, they were precipitated into it in bands of several hundreds. . . . If these poor wretches rose to the surface of the water, men were stationed along the brink, to plunge them in again with the butts of their muskets, or to fire at, and kill them. Husbands were cut to pieces in the presence of their wives; wives and virgins were abused in the sight of their nearest relations; and infants of seven or eight years were hung before the eyes of their parents. Nay, the Irish even went so far, as to teach their own children to strip and kill the children of the English, and dash out their brains against the stones [*as did the Order’s Croatian Ustashi to the Orthodox Serbs and Jews during World War II pursuant to the Jesuit Oath*]. Numbers of Protestants were buried alive—as many as seventy in one trench. An Irish priest, named **MacOdeghan**, captured forty or fifty Protestants, and persuaded them to abjure their religion, on a promise of quarter. After their abjuration he asked them if they believed that Jesus Christ was bodily present in the host, and that the pope was the head of the church? And, on their replying in the affirmative,

he said, ‘Now, then, you are in a very good faith; and for fear they should relapse into heresy, cut all their throats.’ ” ^{9} [Emphasis added]

And why all this needless bloodshed? Because the murder had been boldly preached by the Jesuits. We read the brazen, unabashed words of **Jesuit Conor O’Mahony**, professor of Moral Theology in Evora, Portugal, spoken in 1645:

“My dear Irish,—Go on and perfect the work of your liberty and defence, which is so happily begun by you; *and kill all the heretics, and all that do assist and defend them.* You have in the space of four or five years, that is, between the years 1641 and 1645, wherein I write this, killed 150,000 heretics, as your enemies acknowledge. Neither do I deny it. And for my own part, as I verily believe you have killed more of them, *so I would to God you had killed them all*—which you must either do, or drive them all out of Ireland, that our [*Catholic*] Holy Land may be plagued no longer with such a . . . barbarous, ignorant and lawless generation of people.” ^{10}

(Dear truth-seeker, two hundred years later the **Satanic Sons of Loyola** controlling the Queen of England would instigate the **Second Irish Massacre**. Deceptively called, “*The Irish Potato Famine of 1845 to 1850*,” a private source writes:

“During this five-year period—with Queen Victoria sitting on the British throne [**The Royal Butcheress of Ireland** *whose son, Freemasonic King Edward VII, never caught Walter Richard Sickert, the notorious “Jack the Ripper”*], and closely attended by her Jesuit advisors—freighters laden with Irish wheat, oats, barley, eggs, beef and pork were **DEPARTING** Irish ports en route to other countries, at the rate of about **EIGHT FREIGHTERS PER DAY**, while nearly one million of my Irish ancestors were starving to death. [*In the 1930s the Company would cause Stalin’s Massacre of Orthodox Ukrainians, the so-called “Famine in the Ukraine,” ordering Masonic Stalin to lock up all the food as millions perished.*]

In addition to producing another Vatican harvest—the Irish Protestant body count—the ensuing, increased Irish emigration provided the Jesuits with a stepped-up flow of Irish Catholics to the United States, to help build within that Protestant nation a blindly obedient Papal fifth column, as an instrument for destroying American constitutional self-government. It worked.” [*In the 1950s the Jesuits would cause the mass-emigration of North Vietnamese Catholics to South Vietnam by using Ho Chi Minh (who, like Jesuit-trained Fidel Castro, had been brought to power by the OSS ruled by Knight of Malta “Wild” Bill Donovan) to spread the rumor that his Communists were going to kill all the Catholics in North Vietnam. The US Navy, formerly led by Cardinal Spellman’s Francis Matthews, provided the vessels for that movement.*] ^{11} [Emphasis added]

From 1641 to 1649—*eight long years*—the Jesuits continued their murder in Ireland. It was for this reason **Oliver Cromwell**, the Defender of the Protestant faith, landed in Ireland and demanded the country to surrender. Upon refusing, Cromwell made an example out of Jesuit-ruled **Drogheda** by breaching its wall and destroying every armed man with many interfering women and children. (The same was later done to **Wexford**, which had also butchered innocent Protestants.) *This never would have happened* had not the Jesuits instigated the mass-murder of the generally tolerant, minority Protestants beginning with the **Irish Massacre of 1641**, the Order having brainwashed the Irish Catholics to hate and kill anti-pope, anti-Jesuit, English and Irish Protestants—men, women and children! **Headley** writes:

“**Cromwell** himself attempts no disguise, and in writing to the government on account of it, he says, after speaking of carrying the entrenchments: ‘Being thus entered, *we refused them quarter*, having the day before summoned the town. *I believe we put to the sword the whole number of the defendants* [over 2000]. *I do not think thirty of the whole number escaped with their lives*. Those that did are in safe *custody for the Barbadoes* . . . I wish that all honest men may give the glory of this to God alone, to whom, indeed, the praise of this mercy [*to the Irish Protestants*] belongs.’ . . . His Chaplain, **Hugh Peters**, took the same view of it, and went to the chief church, where he solemnly offered up thanks to God for the slaughter of his enemies. Parliament also decreed that a day of thanksgiving should be kept in honor of this great mercy. The fate of **Drogheda** struck the Irish people with dread. The day of vengeance had arrived; and the atrocities they had practiced on the helpless Protestants were now to be visited upon their own heads. Cromwell—resolved to bring the Irish [*Jesuit-instigated*] war to a speedy termination, followed up this victory by those rapid movements which distinguished his last campaign in England.” ^{12} [Emphasis added]

With the collapse of the Jesuit Order’s eight-year “extirpation” of the Protestant “accursed heretics,” these converted Irishmen preferring the truths of the **Word of God** over the lies of that popish **Antichrist** in the Vatican, Cromwell placed his Puritan, Bible-believing, Calvinist son-in-law, **Lieutenant General Henry Ireton**, as lord deputy of the nation. Drogheda and Wexford had fallen to Cromwell. Waterford and Limerick would fall to Ireton. Of the fall of Limerick, Ireland’s last refuge of the Jesuits, we read from **McMains**’, *The Death of Oliver Cromwell*:

“The task in 1650-51 was the taking of Limerick, which proved difficult. The town lay in two parts, the so-called Irish town occupying the south bank of the Shannon surrounded by a mile-long wall, poor and mean, . . . ‘but a street of decayed houses.’ The so-called English town occupied the end of a large island in a river. A drawbridge over Shannon channel connected the party. . . .

In the fall of 1650 a siege failed against the ‘last refuge’ of the Irish. This failure along the Shannon prompted the commander [**Ireton**] to ‘be earnest with the Lord, to know his minde what he would have his poore servants in the Army to doe.’ In the summer of 1651 he again invested the city. . . . Attacks failed during that summer because the Irish, led by **Hugh O’Neill** [*the same O’Neill family having been used by the Jesuits to ignite the Irish massacre in 1641*], skillfully deterred Ireton’s stronger force for four months. . . . Ireton called for Limerick’s surrender and offered O’Neill great preferment for yielding the city. O’Neill answered that he had defended the city for a year and was pledged to do so for another [*enabling the Jesuits to continue to kill all of the Protestants*]. . . . Needing troops elsewhere to fight marauding bands of Irish ‘Tories,’ Ireton in August tightened the siege, and the city finally surrendered on 27 October. . . .

With the city’s fall twelve hundred soldiers surrendered, and Ireton thought perhaps, a dozen persons should be tried for their part in the siege, including **Bishop of Emly Terence O’Brien**. The principal charge against them was that they helped disguise ‘those bloody Rogues, the Friars, Priests, and Jesuits,’ who thereby escaped the city [*as the Nuremberg Trials and the Order’s historians, such as CFR William L. Shirer, enabled the Jesuits to escape the notice and thus the wrath of Europe and Russia for their infamous crimes committed through Masons Hitler and Stalin*]. . . . He eventually [*and sadly*] exempted O’Neill from death [*as Hitler and Stalin were exempted from righteous death sentences by Masons FDR and Churchill*] but hanged seven persons for their ‘obstinate holding out.’ O’Brien’s real crimes were outrages committed during the 1641 uprising during which Protestants were massacred. His head was ‘fixed on a lofty stake and placed at the top of the King’s Fort.’” ^{13} [Emphasis added]

Ah, but the Jesuits never forget nor forsake the vengeance due their enemies. In redirecting an immediate sneak attack upon Ireland’s lord deputy, the Order contacted their unsuspected Temporal Coadjutors, maybe a doctor or a cook, within the household of our hero—the trusted son-in-law of the Protector. In 1651, at the young age of forty, the Bible-believing and benevolent **Lieutenant General Henry Ireton** (like **General Oliver Cromwell**; like **Elizabeth Claypole**—Cromwell’s beloved daughter; like **General George Washington**; like **Lieutenant General Stonewall Jackson**—at the young age of thirty-nine; like **Lieutenant General George S. Patton, Jr.**), would die of a kind of “pneumonia” and/or a “fever of some sort,” becoming another victim of the Order’s infamous and unrelenting “poison cup.”

“Ireton’s death [*November 26, 1651*] in **Sir Geoffrey Galway’s** townhouse was widely reported by seventeenth-century standards, but the cause remained uncertain. . . . [*Jesuit*] **Dennis Murphy, S.J.**, implied plague by

claiming that after Limerick's surrender, 'Ireton was infected and died.' . . . Ireton 'expired of a fever.' . . . **Dr. Philip Carteret** [*a Jesuit disguised as a Baptist*] . . . a shadowy person to the events in Limerick . . . was . . . an attending physician [*giving "the heretic," Ireton, "the poison cup," whom the Order considered, "the scourge of Limerick"*]."^{14} [Emphasis added]

Why is it that today, the Irish Protestants of Northern Ireland do not want to lose the protection of the British Army and be given over to the Jesuits' **Sein Fein** and the Irish Republican Army (**IRA**)? Is it not shocking to know that both Sein Fein and the IRA—aided by certain **American Knights of Columbus**—work with the Russian Civilian Intelligence (**KGB**) as revealed by KGB agent **Vasili Mitrokhin** in *The Sword and the Shield*? Could it be the Jesuits also control the KGB, now the SVR?

Of the Jesuit penetration and control of all intelligence as well as the Order's ultimate doom, **Doctor George Brown**, Bishop of Christ Church in Dublin, Ireland sagaciously preached a sermon in 1551, a portion of which declares:

"But there is a new fraternity of late sprung up who call themselves Jesuits, which will deceive many, who are much after the Scribes and Pharisees' manner. Amongst the Jews they shall strive to abolish the truth, and shall come very near to do it. For these sorts will turn themselves into several forms [*spiritual shape-shifters*]; with the Heathen a Heathenist, with the Atheists an Atheist, with the Jews a Jew [*we wonder how many Talmudic Rabbis and Masonic Labor Zionists—such as the late New York Zionist known as "the Jewish Pope," Rabbi Stephen S. Wise—are secret Jesuits controlling the Zionist government in Israel through the Labor Party for the purpose of securing Jerusalem for the Papal Caesar in Rome*], with the Reformers a Reformade [*like 33° Freemason Billy Graham, so accurately described in Cathy Burns' Billy Graham and His Friends (2001)*], purposely to know your intentions, your minds, your hearts, and your inclinations, and thereby bring you at last to be like the fool that '*said in his heart there was no God.*' These shall spread over the whole world, '*shall be admitted into the counsels of princes, and they never the wiser,*' charming of them, yea, making your princes reveal their hearts, and the secrets therein, and yet they not perceive it; which will happen from falling from the law of God, by neglect of fulfilling the law of God, and by winking at their sins. Yet in the end . . . they shall become *odious to all nations*: so that at the end they shall be worse than Jews, having no resting-place upon earth; and then shall a Jew have more favour than a Jesuit."^{15} [Emphasis added]

Knowing that **the Society of Jesus** will never change, could it be that the Jesuits have planned to destroy the Protestants and Baptists of the American Empire? If so, how? Will the Empire experience a series of nuclear detonations in the future?



The First Irish Massacre, 1642 #6-2

The Irish Massacre, also called “Ireland’s St. Bartholomew’s Massacre,” was incited by the Jesuits with the blessing of Charles I and his De Medici French Queen, Henrietta, on October 23, 1641, the feast day of Ignatius Loyola. It lasted for eight long, savage years until Oliver Cromwell landed in Drogheda in 1649 to put an end to it. The intended purpose of this conspiracy was to put every Protestant in Ireland to death. This scene depicts forty thousand Bible-reading Protestants being sacrificed by the savage and bloodthirsty Roman Papists having been brainwashed by the Sons of Loyola into believing that Protestants were “heretics” and had no right to live. Deceptively called “Christians” by their priests, whose allegiance was to the Papal Caesar in Rome, they merely enforced the curses pronounced by the Black Pope’s Council of Trent, it being a militant reaffirmation of Pope Innocent III’s Fourth Lateran Council of 1215.

Smokescreens, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 16.

Chapter 10

The Jesuits — 1642 – 1660

The Puritan Revolution

Oliver Cromwell

Lord Protector of the British Commonwealth

Defender of the Protestant Faith

Assassination of Oliver Cromwell

Restoration of King Charles Stuart II

*When God wants to drill a man,
And thrill a man,
And skill a man,
When God wants to mold a man,
To play the noblest part;
When He yearns with all His heart
To create so great and bold a man
That all the world shall be amazed
Watch His methods, watch His ways!*

*How He ruthlessly perfects
Whom He royally elects!
How He hammers and hurts him,
And with mighty blows converts
Into trial shapes of clay which
Only God understands;
While his tortured heart is crying
And he lifts beseeching hands!*

*How he bends but never breaks
When his good He undertakes;
How He uses whom He chooses,
And with every purpose fuses him
By every act induces him
To try His splendor out—
God knows what He's about. {1}*

**V. Raymond Edman, 1982
President, Wheaton College
*The Disciplines of Life***

“We would speak first of the Puritans, the most remarkable body of men perhaps, which the world has ever produced. The odious and ridiculous parts of their character lie on the surface. He that runs may read them; nor have there been wanting attentive and malicious observers to point them out. For many years after the Restoration [*the ascent of Charles II to the throne in 1660 thereby reinstating England’s Jesuit-controlled, corrupted Stuart Dynasty*] they were the theme of unmeasured invective and derision. They were exposed to the utmost licentiousness of the press and of the stage, at the time when the press and the stage were most licentious [*as in the Order’s “Hollywood Babylon” of today*]. They were not men of letters; they were, as a body, unpopular; they could not defend themselves [*through the Royalist, controlled Press*]; and the public would not take them under its protection. They were therefore abandoned, without reserve, to the tender mercies of the satirists and dramatists. The ostentatious simplicity of their dress [*being content with food and raiment*], their sour aspect [*in avoiding foolish jesting*], their nasal twang, their stiff posture [*like the ramrod-erect, sitting posture of Confederate General Thomas Jonathan “Stonewall” Jackson*], their long graces [*praying for all men everywhere*], their Hebrew names, the scriptural phrases which they introduced on every occasion, their contempt of human learning [*the wisdom of this world and knowledge, falsely so-called*], their detestation of polite amusements [*card-playing, games, etc.*], were indeed fair game for the laughers. But it is not from the laughers alone that the philosophy of history is to be learned. . . .

Those who roused the people to resistance, who directed their measures through a long series of eventful years; who formed, out of the most unpromising materials, the finest army that Europe had ever seen; who trampled down King, church, and aristocracy; who, in the short intervals of domestic **sedition and rebellion** [*as we Reformed Bible-believers are always called “seditionists and rebels” when we, under the authority of our duly formed governments, use our “Swords of Just Defense” against Jesuit-authored, anti-Christian tyranny*], made the name of England terrible to every nation of the face of the earth—were no vulgar fanatics. . . .

The Puritans were men whose minds had derived a peculiar character from the daily contemplation of superior beings and eternal interests [*as they set their affections on things above, where Christ sits—at the right hand of God*]. . . . they habitually ascribed every event to the will of the Great Being, for whose power nothing was too vast, for whose inspection nothing was too minute. To know Him, to serve Him, to enjoy Him, was with them the great end of existence [*“to glorify God and to enjoy Him forever”*]. . . . they aspired to gaze full on the intolerable brightness, and to commune with Him face to face. Hence originated their contempt for terrestrial

distinctions [*especially those accursed “titles of nobility,” which titles would have been forever prohibited to American statesmen had the original Thirteenth Amendment to the U.S. Constitution been ratified*]. The difference between the greatest and the meanest of mankind seemed to vanish, when compared with the boundless interval which separated the whole race from Him on whom their own eyes were constantly fixed [*looking unto Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith*]. They recognized no title to superiority but His favor; and, confident of that favor, they despised all the accomplishments and all the dignities of the world. If their names were not found in the registers of heralds, they were recorded in the Book of Life [of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world]. . . .

The very meanest of them was a being to whose fate a mysterious and terrible importance belonged, on whose slightest action the spirits of light [*elect angels*] and darkness [*spiritual wickedness in high places*] looked with anxious interest; who had been destined, before heaven and earth were created [unconditionally predestinated], to enjoy a felicity which should continue when heaven and earth should have passed away. . . .

Thus the Puritan was made up of two different men: the one all self-abasement, penitence, gratitude, passion; the other proud [*confident*], calm, inflexible, sagacious. He prostrated himself in the dust before his Maker; but he set his foot on the neck of his [wicked] King [**Praise God!**]. In his devotional retirement, he prayed with convulsions, and groans, and tears [*as did the Lord Jesus Christ, who in the days of his flesh offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto Him that was able to save him from death*]. . . . But when he took his seat in the council, or girt his sword for war, these tempestuous workings of the soul had left no perceptible trace behind them. . . . These fanatics brought to civil and military affairs a coolness of judgment and an immutability of purpose . . . Death had lost its terrors and pleasure its charms. . . . Enthusiasm had made them Stoics, had cleared their minds from every vulgar passion and prejudice, and raised them above the influence of danger and of corruption [*evidenced by the words of Calvinist Presbyterian **John Witherspoon** when fearlessly urging the signing of our American Declaration of Independence*]. . . . The Puritans espoused the cause of civil liberty mainly because it was the cause of religion.” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

Thomas Babington Macaulay, 1825
English Lord and Protestant Historian
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Conciliating towards the Papacy
“Milton,” *Edinburgh Review*

“The royal visit to Hinchinbrook [*the stately mansion of Oliver Cromwell’s Knightly uncle whose father was the powerful minister of King Henry VIII, Sir Richard Cromwell*] must have been a great treat for little Oliver [*in meeting the Scottish King James I as he proceeded to London to ascend the English Throne*]. . . . The intrigue of the Jesuits; the tendency of the Anglican party, which was ere long to muster under the banner of [Archbishop] Laud; the rights and power of ~~the Word of God~~—these were the engrossing subjects of thought and conversation in the midst of which the child increased in strength in this rural solicitude. . . .

Of this [*an open opposition to the scheming of King Charles I against the English Parliament and the Scotch Covenanters as the only means of saving England*] the leaders of the nation were more fully convinced by a fearful catastrophe. In the midst of this [*Jesuit-contrived*] agitation [*of the King*] and mistrust [*of the Parliament*], on the 1st of November 1641, an alarming report suddenly reached London. The Irish [Roman Catholics], sheltering themselves behind the names of the king and queen, holding in one hand a commission they pretended to have received from Charles, and bearing fire and sword in the other, were ravaging the country with fearful desolation. The plot contrived with the greatest secrecy, had broken out in horrible massacres [*the Jesuit-led Irish Massacre of 1641 to 1649, which “extirpation” resulted in the murder of over 300,000 Protestants*]. In London and Edinburgh, in town and country, the most distressing accounts passed from mouth to mouth, and terror filled the hearts of all Protestants of Great Britain. The most serious members of the Commons immediately called for a **Remonstrance** to the King, as the nation was attacked in all that it held most dear. **The [Grand] Remonstrance** was passed at midnight, of the 22nd of November, by a majority of eleven votes. ‘*Had it been rejected,*’ said Oliver [Cromwell], as he came out, ‘*I would have sold everything I possess, and never seen England more.*’ . . .

This was the beginning of the Revolution: the commencement of the struggle between the Parliament and the King. . . . The maintenance of the liberty and religion of England could not be procured except at this cost. It has been said—let us ever bear it in mind—that the English Revolution, by proclaiming the illegality of absolute power, did nothing new. It was legitimate. . . . [*the*] ‘struggling against royal tyranny, by exercising the rights of resistance, and by maintaining the maxims of liberty.’ ” {3}
[Emphasis added; See www.constitution.org/eng/conpur.txt]

J. H. Merle D’Aubigne, 1847
Protestant Swiss Theologian and Historian
The Protector: A Vindication

“The duty which we owe to your Majesty and our country, cannot but make us very sensible and apprehensive, that the multiplicity, sharpness and malignity of those evils under which we have now many years suffered, are fomented and cherished by a corrupt and ill-affected party, who amongst other mischievous devices for the alteration of religion and government [the death of Protestantism and the establishment of Jesuit absolutism], have sought by many false scandals and imputations, cunningly insinuated and dispersed amongst the people, to blemish and disgrace our proceedings in this Parliament, and to get themselves a party and faction amongst your subjects, for the better strengthening themselves in their wicked courses, and hindering those provisions and remedies which might, by the wisdom of your Majesty [King Charles I] and counsel of your Parliament, be opposed against help. . . . And because we have reason to believe that those malignant parties, whose proceedings evidently appear to be mainly for the advantage and increase of Popery, is composed, set up, and acted by the subtle practice of the Jesuits and other engineers and factors for Rome [Knights of Malta and Scottish Rite Freemasonry], and to the great danger of this kingdom, and most grievous affliction of your loyal subjects, have so far prevailed to corrupt divers of your Bishops and others in prime places of the Church, and also to bring divers of these instruments to be of your Privy Council [presently the Pope’s UK–RIIA/US–CFR-controlled advisors], and other employments of trust and nearness about your Majesty, the Prince [Charles II], and the rest of your royal children. . . . For the preventing of those miserable effects which such malicious endeavors may produce, we have thought good to declare the root and the growth of these mischievous designs: . . .

The root of all this mischief we find to be a malignant and pernicious design [a Papal conspiracy] of subverting the fundamental laws and principles of government, upon the religion and justice of this kingdom are firmly established. The actors and promoters hereof have been:

1. **The Jesuitized Papists**, who hate the laws, as the obstacles of that change and subversion of religion which they so much long for. . . .

191. For the perfecting of the work begun, and removing all future impediments, we conceive these courses will be very effectual, seeing the religion of the Papists hath such principles as do certainly tend to the destruction and extirpation of all Protestants, when they shall have opportunity to effect it.” ^{4} [Emphasis added]

John Pym, 1641
English Puritan and Jurist
The Grand Remonstrance

“[In 1656] . . . **Cromwell** opened the Parliament. He began the session with a speech of more than three hours in length: the longest, as well as the most violent and embarrassed, he had yet delivered. . . . ‘**You are at war with Spain.** We put you into this hostility upon the ground of necessity; and the ground of necessity, for justifying men’s actions, is above all considerations of instituted law. . . . The [*Roman Catholic*] Spaniard is your enemy, naturally and providentially, by reason of that enmity that is in him against whatsoever is of God. . . . You could not get an honest or honourable peace from him. . . . We desired but such liberty for our traders as that they might keep their **Bibles** in their pockets, to exercise their liberty of religion for themselves, and not be under restraint. But there is no liberty of conscience to be had from the [*Jesuit-ruled*] Spaniard. . . . The French and all the Protestants in Germany, have also agreed that his design was the empire of the whole Christian world, if not more; and upon that ground, he looks at this nation as his greatest obstacle. . . . **If you make any peace with any State that is Popish, and subject to the rule of Rome, you are bound, and they are loose.** . . .

Spain is the root of the matter; that is the party that brings all your enemies before you;—for Spain hath now espoused that interest which you have all along hitherto been conflicting with,—Charles Stuart’s interest . . . And truly Spain hath an interest in your bowels; for the Papists in England have been accounted, ever since I was born, Spaniolised. They never regarded France;—Spain was their patron. . . . Can we think that **Papists** and **Cavaliers** shake not hands in England? . . . The ring-leaders in all this are none but your old enemies, the **Papists** and **Cavaliers.** . . . they sent a fellow, a wretched creature . . . to Madrid to advise with the King of Spain to land forces to invade this nation.’ . . . In the midst of loud acclamations, **Cromwell** sat down in the chair of state. On his left stood the Lord Mayor of London . . . The Speaker, in the name of the Parliament . . . administered to Cromwell the following oath [*inaugurating for the second time the Protectorate of Cromwell as established by the new Constitution*]:

‘**I do in the presence and by the name of God Almighty, promise and swear, that, to the utmost of my power, I will uphold and maintain the true, reformed, Protestant, Christian religion, in the purity thereof, as it is contained in the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testament: and encourage the profession and professors of the same;—and that, to the utmost of my power, I will endeavour, as chief magistrate of these three nations, the maintenance and preservation of the just rights and privileges of the people thereof; and shall, in all things, according to my best knowledge and power, govern the people of these nations according to law.**’ . . .

On the 25th of January, 1658, **the Protector** summoned the two Houses to attend him in the Banqueting Hall at Whitehall; and there, during more than an hour, he discoursed to them on the external and internal dangers which threatened England. Abroad throughout all Europe, Protestantism was violently attacked, and in imminent danger; in Germany, Italy, and Switzerland, the House of Austria and the Pope still retained, or were retaining, the ascendancy; the most faithful Protestant ally of England, the **King of Sweden** had been defeated in [*Roman Catholic*] Poland, and was at war with his neighbour, the [*Protestant*] King of Denmark. . . .

‘If it be nothing to you, let it be nothing to you! I have told you it is somewhat to you. It concerns all your religions, and all the good interests of England. . . . **This complex design** [*Jesuit conspiracy*] **against the Protestant interest is a design against your very being**. If they can shut us out of the Baltic Sea, and make themselves masters of that, where is our trade? Where are your materials to preserve your shipping? **Where will you be able to challenge any right by sea, or justify yourselves against a foreign invasion of our own soil?** You have accounted yourselves happy in being environed with a great ditch [*the English Channel*] from all the world beside. Truly, you will not be able to keep your ditch, nor your shipping, unless you turn your ships and shipping into troops of horse and companies of foot [*soldiers*], and fight to defend yourselves on *terra firma*. . . . Your [*false*] allies, the [**Protestant**] **Dutch**, have professed a principle, which, thanks be to God, we never knew. They will sell arms to their enemies [*as did the US to its enemy, the USSR*], and lend their ships to their enemies. . . . they have let sloops on hire to transport upon you four thousand foot [*soldiers*] and a thousand horse, upon the pretended interest of that young man that was the late king’s son [**Charles II**]. . . . If this be the condition of your affairs abroad, I pray a little consider what is the state of your affairs at home. . . . Is not this nation miserably divided into sects,—if I may call them sects, whether sects upon a **religious account** or upon a **civil account**? And what is that which possesseth every sect? That every sect may be uppermost, and may get the power into their hands. . . . We have had now six years of peace,—of peace and the Gospel,—after an interruption of ten years’ war. Let us have one heart and soul; one mind to maintain the honest and just rights of this nation. . . . Having said this, I have discharged my duty to God and to you. While I live, and am able, I shall be ready to stand and fall with you in this cause. . . . I have no more to say, but to pray, God Almighty bless you.” ⁴³ [Emphasis added]

Francios P. G. Guizot, 1854
French Protestant Statesman/Historian
The Life of Oliver Cromwell

“**[King] Charles [I]** landed at Dover on 25 May **[1660]** and arrived in London four days later [*after being exiled to the wicked court of France’s King Louis XIV controlled by Jesuit Pere La Chaise*]. Bonfires marked the way and illuminated the city. In Westminster, Cromwell’s effigy was placed on a post with the Commonwealth’s arms, then set ablaze ‘that every one might take better notice of them.’ In Sherbourne, Dorset, when Charles was proclaimed [*to be King*], ‘the witty Wags of the Town’ set up a parody of the high court of justice, including effigies of **[Chief Justice] Bradshaw** and **Cromwell**. The mock court condemned the men, the effigies were hanged, then ‘so hacked and hewed . . . that in a short time but little remained.’ . . .

The Commons prepared a list of seven persons to be executed. **General Thomas Harrison** had been captured (he simply surrendered), but the other six were now on the Continent. . . . The October trials of those not given indemnity appear unfamiliar despite legal trappings. . . . The first judicial proceeding was against **Gen. Thomas Harrison**, and from arraignment to execution it occupied merely five days. . . . In pronouncing Harrison’s sentence from the treason statute, **Sir Orlando** intoned that Harrison would be: ‘hanged by the neck, and being alive shall be cut down, and your privy members [*male genitalia*] to be cut off, your entrails to be taken out of your body, and you living, the same are to be burnt before your eyes [*pursuant to the Order’s Scottish-Rite Masonic oaths*], and your head to be cut off [*the Jesuits being the foremost advocates of beheading*], your body to be divided into four quarters, and head and quarters to be disposed of at the pleasure of the king’s majesty, and the Lord [*the Pope*] have mercy upon your soul.’ . . .

Condemned on 11 October, Harrison was two days later the first judge to be executed. At Newgate ‘he parted with his wife and friends with great joy and cheerfulness.’ In midmorning he was tied to a hurdle and dragged along Fleet Street and the Strand to Charing Cross. Mobs jeered him all the way, but ‘his eyes and hands lifted up to heaven.’ The gallows stood on a platform surrounded by railings. Harrison forgave the hangman who placed the rope around his neck, hugged his servant, and climbed the ladder ‘with an undaunted countenance.’ He was positioned to face the Banqueting House, ‘where that precious innocent blood of our late Sovereign . . . was spilt.’ Site was important to this ritual too. Before stepping from the ladder he made a long declaration of faith that ‘this will make me come the sooner into his glory,’ and ended with belief that ‘by my God I will go through this death, and he will make it easy to me.’ It was not to be so. According to one account, ‘He was not so much thrown off the Ladder by the Executioner, but went as readily off himself.’ The

hangman stripped the clothes from Harrison's strangling and gasping form, cut down the 'half hang'd' and naked body, tossed it alive onto a bench, and began butchering it open while the crowd jostled for better views, as the hangman drew the entrails from the dying man. Harrison tried to rise up—perhaps a reflex to a knife ripping into his abdomen—and seemed to give the hangman 'a box on the ear.' But the executioner pushed him down, then castrated and eviscerated the sentient human form according to the statute's requirements. He sliced into the chest, ripped out the heart, and held the thing aloft while proclaiming, 'Behold the heart of a traitor.' Harrison was at long last dead. The executioner finished butchering the body into quarters and tossed the heart and intestines onto a fire. The bloody quarters were 'throwne together like butchers' meat brought from the shambles' and taken on the hurdle back to Newgate. . . .

And still they had not finished with what was left of **General Harrison**. Three days later his head was placed in a basket and set on the hurdle dragging **John Cook** to his Charing Cross execution. The heads of Harrison and Cook were then 'fastened on two poles, and pitched on the north end of Westminster Hall.' Whereupon Harrison's quarters were hanged 'on the four gates of the City.' **Charles II**, the merry monarch [*who would later be given the Order's "poison cup"*], had ordered this display of what remained of his victims." ^{6} [Emphasis added]

H. F. McMains, 2000
American Scholar and Historian
The Death of Oliver Cromwell

"In 1841 **General William Henry Harrison** of Ohio [*whose forefather was **Oliver Cromwell's General Thomas Harrison***], was elected President by a large majority. . . . Just one month and five days from that day, President Harrison lay a corpse in the White House. **He died from arsenic poisoning, administered by the tools of Rome.** The Jesuit oath had been swiftly carried out: . . . Circumstances pointed to the **Messrs. Gilmer and Upshur**, as being the actual assassins of President Harrison [*the assassins then bringing Texas into the Union*]. . . . [*Shortly thereafter*] the Harrison family [*rapidly suffered*] **WHOLESALE extirpation.** In fact, there was but one of his eight children, a son, permitted to live." ^{7}
 [Emphasis added]

Miss Burke McCarty, 1924
Protestant American and Ex-Romanist
The Suppressed Truth About the
Assassination of Abraham Lincoln

We are about to acquaint ourselves with one of the greatest chapters of human history. Its hero was the Puritan English freeman and Independent Baptist-Calvinist, the Protector of the Commonwealth of England and Defender of the Protestant Faith,

Oliver Cromwell.

The Jesuits, however, have slandered our greatest of heroes branding him “**the Usurper**,” as well as “*a monster, a tyrant and a hypocrite*,” and have done all they could do to destroy his memory from English history. Therefore we shall review his astounding life pitted against Romish tyranny then ruling the British Crown.

In 1625 **King James I** died and his son **Charles I** came to the throne. Unlike his father, Charles became a tool of the Jesuits through the direction of the cruel and merciless **Anglican Archbishop William Laud**. He violated the **Magna Charta** and sought to govern as an absolute Monarch. Most of all, he suppressed the right of freedom of conscience by persecuting the Puritans who preached **the Bible** plan of salvation. Thousands left for America and Cromwell nearly departed England with other patriots. But the **Father** of the **Lord Jesus Christ** had decreed that Cromwell should remain and deliver the persecuted Protestants from the designs of the Jesuits.

With **King Louis XIII** of France (1610-1643) slaughtering the French Huguenots, ruining their Calvinist city of **La Rochelle** along with the sinking of the Huguenot Fleet via the British Royal Navy on loan to France in 1625, the division between **Charles I** and the **Puritan Parliament** ultimately arose in January of 1642. Both prepared for war. Cromwell, after being defeated in his first battle by Prince Rupert’s horsemen, declared that he would raise a cavalry of,

“ ‘ . . . men who will bring some conscience to what they do, and I promise you they shall not be beaten.’ . . . He thus got around him a body of men who scorned idleness and pleasure; and submitting cheerfully to his rigid discipline, bore privations and toils without a murmur, nay, with enthusiastic pride, for often their gallant leader slept beside them on the cold earth, and shared all their hardships. Fighting under the special protection of heaven, and for God and religion, they would rush to battle as to a banquet and embrace death with rapture . . . and this body of a thousand horse was never beaten.” ^{8} [Emphasis added]

For he said,

“**A few honest men are better than numbers.**” ^{2}

Cromwell’s Puritan cavalry came to be known as the “**Ironsides**.” They utterly routed Rupert’s finest horsemen at **Marston Moor**. From that time forward, Cromwell was regarded as invincible and enjoyed the confidence and love of his

soldiers. Oliver went on to triumph over the Jesuits with their tools, **Charles I** and the **Royalists**. The battles of Naseby, Marston Moor, Dunbar, Worcester and charging the breach of Drogheda were all crowned with success, as Cromwell was fighting for **freedom of conscience**—*so hated* by the Jesuits and their **Council of Trent**—while Charles I was fighting for **absolute monarchy** and **Papal supremacy**. With the Parliament executing the king for high treason, Cromwell went on to be “the Lord Protector of the British Commonwealth and Defender of the Protestant Faith.” He later dissolved the wicked Parliament and banished the Jesuits from the kingdom resulting in many conspiracies against his life. In 1654 a plot was discovered and the Jesuits’ would-be assassins, **Gerard** and **Vowel**, were promptly executed.

Therefore, as a result of the Order’s design against the Defender’s life,

“A hundred and sixty brave fellows selected from his different regiments of cavalry, divided into eight companies, became his bodyguard; ten of whom were always on duty about his person. On these he could rely; and unflinching and bold must be the man, and quick the assassin’s knife, that could reach him then.” ^{10} [Emphasis added]

Clearly, **Cromwell** would not be another **Admiral Coligny**, **William I of Orange**, **Henry III** or **Henry IV**. Although the Jesuits failed in their many attempts to assassinate **The Defender**, they managed to cruelly poison his beloved daughter, **Elizabeth**. We read of her painful suffering and of her father’s despairing heart:

“. . . the **Lady Claypole** [*Elizabeth Cromwell*], his favorite daughter, was taken sick with a fatal and most painful disease. The Protector was forgotten in the father; and hurrying to Hampton Court, he took his place by her bed-side, overwhelmed with sorrow. Her convulsions, and cries of distress, tore his heart-strings asunder, and shook that strong and affectionate nature to its foundations. His kingdom, his power, the Commonwealth, were all forgotten; and for fourteen days he bent over his beloved child . . .” ^{11} [Emphasis added]

The Protector had laid the foundation of the British possessions in the West Indies and caused the flourishing of the preaching of the gospel while defending freedom of conscience, so condemned by the Jesuits’ **Council of Trent**.

“So far did his thoughts reach beyond his age, that he desired and earnestly attempted [but failed] to extend the rights of citizenship to the outcast and persecuted Jews.” [*Cromwell, the Protector of England and the Defender of the Protestant faith, did however readmit the Jews into England in 1655 upon the formal request of Manasseh ben Israel, as White Reformed Gentile nations are generally good to the Jews.*] ^{12} [Emphasis added]

Further, he gave the American Colonies a taste of real freedom and protected the Protestants of France. Of Cromwell's protection of the Vaudois we read:

“In June of this year came the news of the persecutions in the valley of Piedmont. Six Catholic regiments, three of which were Irish, were appointed to drive the Vaudois from their homes in mid-winter. The cruelties, the inhuman barbarity, that marked the proceedings against the poor Protestants, are well known. ‘Villages were burned to the ground; men were hewn in pieces: children’s brains dashed out against the rocks, and women impaled naked—a hundred and fifty females were beheaded, and their heads used in a game of bowls.’ When the news of the atrocities reached Cromwell, he burst into tears—they were the saints of God who thus suffered, and all his compassion was roused within him. On that day (January 3, 1655) he was to sign the treaty with France, which had for a long time been under contemplation; but he immediately refused, declaring that negotiations should proceed no further until the king [**Louis XIV**, *whose Jesuit confessor would later cause him to revoke the Edict of Nantes*] and **Cardinal Mazarin**, the prime minister, would pledge themselves to assist him in saving the Vaudois Protestants. . . . A day of fasting and humiliation was appointed, and a collection ordered to be taken in all the churches. The contribution amounted to over 37,000 pounds, showing how deeply Protestant England was stirred by the persecution of the Piedmontese Christians. It is said that Cromwell, in a burst of passion, replied to some obstacles that were mentioned as interfering with his plans, that ‘he would sail his ships over the Alps, but that he would put a stop to the persecution.’ . . . War with France, nay, with the whole world, if necessary, he would wage, but this persecution of the children of God should cease. The king of France at length yielded, and word was sent that the Duke of Savoy had granted an amnesty to the Vaudois, and restored their ancient rights. Mazarin, who, in fact, ruled France, had brought this about, for he stood in deadly fear of Cromwell. It is said that he always turned pale when he heard his name mentioned. Oliver was the champion of Protestantism the world over, and he wished it so understood: he would defend it wherever his arm could reach. . . . He also took pains to let the Pope understand, that he knew him to be at the bottom of the unnatural persecution, and if he did not beware, he would see his ships in the harbor of Civita Vecchia, and hear the thunder of his cannon around the Vatican.” [*It was for this reason that the calculating rage of the Jesuit General would reach our hero through the Protector’s personal physician, **Doctor George Bate**. While on his deathbed Bate confessed to giving a series of mercury poisonings to our beloved example of godliness and zealous English patriotism. Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor **Dr. George Bate**, later rewarded*

by the restored King Charles II, was the serpent who “extirpated the infamous heretic,” **Oliver Cromwell**]. ^{13} [Emphasis added]

“In all his treaties, he made the rights of Protestants an indispensable article. He insisted that English merchants in Portugal should be allowed to worship God in their own way, and compelled France to respect the lives of the Huguenots. The latter called him ‘their only hope next to God.’ . . .

Thus the terror of his name became everywhere a shield for the persecuted Christians [*as it was said that Jesuit-controlled **Cardinal Mazarin** ‘feared Oliver more than the devil’* ^{14}], and he was always remembered by them in their morning and evening devotions.” ^{15} [Emphasis added]

Lastly, **the Defender** would not tolerate an attack of the Jesuits’ Spanish Inquisition against any Englishman. (Oh, that America would have such a President today!)

“To such gigantic stature of power did this dismal institution attain, that no one was safe from its fangs. . . . Llorente gives several cases of English merchants, who were pounced upon by it in defiance to the law of nations. On one occasion **Oliver Cromwell** had to intercede for an English consul, whom they had got into their dens. The king replied, he had no power over the inquisition. ‘**Then,**’ added Cromwell, in a second message, ‘**if you have no power over the inquisition, I will declare war against it.**’ . . . Cromwell . . . menaced war on the inquisition—and the menace was heard to the lowest depths of its infernal dens.” ^{16} [Emphasis added]

The rise of **Cromwell**, the dauntless **Defender of the Protestant Faith**, was no coincidence. It was the answer to the **prayers** of **Queen Elizabeth**. We read her petition to **the LORD** before her battle with the Spanish Armada:

“O let Thine enemies know that Thou hast received England, which they most of all for Thy gospel’s sake do malign, into Thine own protection. Set a wall about it, O Lord, and evermore mightily defend it. Let it be a comfort to the afflicted, a help to the oppressed, and a defense to Thy church and people, persecuted abroad . . .” ^{17} [Emphasis added]

Yes, the Queen’s request was mightily answered in the person of a lowly **Puritan** farmer, although lettered and a descendant of the House of Cromwell:

“With no knowledge of the art of war, but much of himself, of men and of the Bible, this stout English squire had made up his mind in no hasty or factious spirit to draw the sword [*of a Puritan Parliament*] against his king, and venture his life for what he believed with his whole heart and soul to be the cause of ‘freedom and the truth in Christ.’” ^{18} [Emphasis added]

This honest **man of God**,

“ . . . through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises . . . escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.”

– *Hebrews 11:33, 34*

For, **Oliver Cromwell**

“ . . . had risked his life in open war with the sovereign power of England, and his life a thousand times on the battle-field; who had placed his foot on the neck of a king; broken up parliament at the pike’s point, and dissolved it by his imperial word; boldly assumed all the power the title of king could confer; laid his hand on the very chieftains who surrounded him at Naseby, Marston Moor, Dunbar, and Worcester, and quartered his troops in almost every town in England;—this man . . . had performed the boldest acts ever planned by the human intellect or exerted by a human arm . . . ” ^{19}

And how so?

“On one occasion, while looking at some statues of famous men, he turned to a friend and said,

‘**Make mine kneeling, for thus I came to glory.**’ ” ^{20}

Further, as **the LORD** seems to do His greatest works in responding to the persistent **prayers** of *righteous women having trusted Him*, pitifully and helplessly laying bare their hearts before **the One** “who gathers the wind in His fists,” Israel has known her greatest deliverers. **Joseph, Samson, Samuel** and the returning **Messiah Jesus** are but a few. True to form, the greatest Gentile Deliverer of the **Lord’s Bible-reading Church** during this “*dispensation of the grace of God*” (*Ephesians 3:2*), we find the Calvinist Oliver Cromwell deeply moved by his **prayerful** mother. As she lay dying, he at her side, we see England’s greatest **Chieftain**, the **Reformation’s** greatest **Champion** and the **Father** of the once **Protestant British Empire**—by which the “*glorious gospel of Christ*” (*II Corinthians 4:4*) would be taken to “*the uttermost part of the earth*” (*Acts 1:8*)—, broken to shivers as she utters her last words:

“ ‘The Lord cause His face to shine upon you,’ she said; ‘and comfort you in all your adversities; and enable you to do great things for the Glory of the Most High God, and to be a relief to His people. **My dear son, I leave my heart with thee. Good Night!**’ and closing her eyes, she breathed forth her spirit to the God who gave it. Cromwell gazed a moment on her pallid features, and then burst into a flood of tears. What a picture does he,

the Lord-Protector of England—the hero of so many battle-fields—the resolute, iron-willed man, present, weeping beside his aged mother.” ^{21}
[Emphasis added]

This good and great man, *the most maligned actor on the stage of modern history*, crowned his success with the **Reformation’s** greatest victory over the Jesuit Order’s political gates of hell. Under the Protector’s rule, the United Kingdom prospered like never before; **Admiral Blake** swept the seas of papal pirates; and Oliver boldly expelled the Jesuits from his kingdom. And those who dared to remain *he hunted them down like the conspiring, bloody traitors they were!* **Praise God!**

“But while the enemies of peace and order at home were made to feel the invincible power of his government, it was in his relations with foreign states that the commanding genius of Oliver was most conspicuously displayed. No Monarch ever so sustained in the eyes of Europe the majesty of British power. The grand object of his foreign policy was to unite the Protestant states [also intended by Henry IV], with Britain at their head, in a defensive league against Popery [and the Jesuits], then as now [1903] the enemy of civil and religious liberty.” ^{22} [Emphasis added]

(Two hundred years later Luther’s Germany would be blessed with a similar champion of Protestantism and the hero responsible for the expulsion of the Jesuits from the **Protestant Second German Empire**. (The First and Third German Reichs, embarking on a total of **Nine Crusades** in exterminating Jews, Moslems, Orthodox and Protestant non-Papal Christians, were Roman Catholic, totally controlled by the Papacy.) He would be the “Iron Chancellor,” **Otto von Bismarck**, known for his political struggle with Rome called “**the Kulturkampf**,” (i.e., “struggle between cultures”) waged from 1872 to 1887, which he ultimately lost! Had this German hero persecuted the Jewish Race within the Empire in accordance with the *supposed* anti-Jewish writings of Luther—falsely imputed to our great Reformer by the Order and popularized by the Jesuit-trained **Fabian Socialist, Will Durant**, with his revisionist histories—there would have been no need for **Hitler** and the Nazi Party.)

The Jesuits had been taken in their own snare. The attempt to make **King Charles Stuart I** an absolute Roman Catholic Monarch provoked the **Puritan Revolution**, producing the greatest political archenemy of Jesuitism to date. They could not openly assassinate the Lord Protector nor thwart his foreign policy, which flew in the face of the **Council of Trent**. Imagine *the rage* of the Jesuit General! But the Order “never forsakes nor forgets;” therefore, it patiently awaited Cromwell’s death after he was poisoned by his doctor, restored the Stuarts in 1660 and made Protestant Scotland “to howl” for twenty-eight years, **King Charles II** slaughtering in excess of 17,000 Covenanters. Both **Charles II** and **James II** turned their courts into houses of prostitution—like **the Papal Caesar’s Vatican Palace** and **Bill Clinton’s White House**—and sunk England into vice and corruption.

Although the Jesuits allegedly dug up **Cromwell's** coffin, dragged it through the streets of London, hanged the body on a gibbet at Tyburn, cut off its head and set it on a pole on top of **Westminster Hall** for over twenty years (which false version of true history has been believed until a recent historian exposed it as fallacious), they could never undo his martial defense of the Reformation in England, which led to the establishment of Rome's greatest antagonist, her most fearless and resolute of spiritual and political enemies—**the Protestant British Empire**.



Oliver Cromwell (1599 – 1658), 1650s #6-3

Lord-Protector of the Commonwealth of England, Ireland and Scotland
Anti-Jesuit/Masonic Defender of the Protestant Faith, 1653 – 1658

As Elizabeth I was born to sustain the Reformation, so was Cromwell, with his Independent Baptist Puritans, predestined to save it from domestic conspiracy, foreign invasion and Papal supremacy superintended by the Jesuit Order, using its remorseless tools—Charles I, Archbishop Laud and Charles II. Our hero sought to weaken the **Company's** Spanish Empire by creating a grand military Protestant alliance between England, Germany, Denmark, Sweden and the Netherlands having survived eighty years of Jesuit-induced wars. For the risen **Son of God** used his Defender of Biblical Protestant faith to inspire America's Puritan Revolution led by our hero, the Baptist-Calvinist George Washington.

The Life of Oliver Cromwell, J. T. Headley, (New York: Baker and Scribner, 1848).



Oliver Cromwell, Protector and Defender, London, 1653 – 1658 #6-4

Having broken the Temporal Power of Rome's Papal Caesar while wielding the power of the Crown, the Parliament and the Law for three years over England, Scotland and Ireland, Cromwell assembled a new Parliament in 1656. In 1657, upon his formal refusal to become king, Parliament bestowed upon the Protector "a Bible, ornamented with bosses and clasps, richly gilt; a rich and costly sword, and a scepter of massy gold." Meanwhile Jesuit-backed regicides plotted his demise with a tract penned by Colonel Sexby titled "Killing no Murder."

Life of Oliver Cromwell, F. Guizot, (London: Richard Bentley and Son, 1887) pp. 411-412.

In Defense of the Protestant Reformation's Greatest Defender and the Jesuitical Counter-Reformation's Greatest Enemy, Oliver Cromwell

England was suffering under the lawless rule of that Protestant pawn of the Jesuit Order, King Charles I. Secretly seeking to restore both the Spiritual and Temporal Powers of the Pope throughout the Kingdom, Charles never once sought to deliver his Irish Protestant subjects from the ~~Black Pope's~~ Irish Massacre which claimed the innocent lives of 300,000 men, women and children. This mass-murder, coupled with the King's open violation of Magna Charta, ultimately brought Cromwell to the pinnacle of Parliament's military power in its righteous resistance to Jesuit absolutism via King Charles and his royalist Cavaliers. Enforcing the Biblical maxim of "Lex Rex" ("the law is king," as opposed to "the king is the law" so championed by the ~~Company's~~ French King Louis XIV), Cromwell and his Puritan Calvinist Republicans tried, condemned and executed the king for high treason. For this Cromwell has been unjustly branded a "regicide" by notable historians, they completely avoiding the fact that a criminal, whether he be king or pauper, is subject to the law of his nation. The Jesuits are true regicides, evidenced by their doctrines and deeds; Cromwell, in the name of the "sovereignty of the people," gave Charles a trial and upon deliverance of the verdict, lawfully and properly executed the traitor. Never accepting defeat, the Order sought to overthrow the Commonwealth via 17th century communists, called "Levellers," led by the infamous John Lilburne. These radicals were forerunners of the Jacobins of France and the Bolsheviks of Russia so successfully used by the ~~Company~~ in succeeding centuries. Cromwell vigorously ended the agitation (which fomented a mutiny within his army) by personally shooting one of the most notorious Levellers thus restoring order. Cromwell, in command of the Parliamentary Army, invaded Jesuit-ruled Ireland in 1649 for its rebellion and murder of Protestants. For his severity against Drogheda and Wexford, he has been branded a tyrant and murderer; yet he gave both towns terms of surrender, which they refused. Upon his invasion of Scotland the Presbyterians (siding with Charles II who made Scotland "to howl" after his restoration in 1660) fought against "the Antichrist" Cromwell, but were defeated and submitted to Parliamentary rule by 1652. Never forsaking their oath, the Jesuits infiltrated Parliament and corrupted its rule for which reason Cromwell ended its reign, personally dismissed every member as he recited their unique sins before all, locked the door and pocketed its key. For three years the rule of the Protector was of necessity absolute, yet subject to the precepts of the Reformation English Bible. In 1656 the Protector created a new Parliament to be composed of both a House of Commons and a House of Lords. Via a legal act, Parliament sought to make Cromwell a king, but he cordially refused the title. Jesuit Coadjutors within his new Parliament endangering the Kingdom's peace forced the Defender to abolish that body in February, 1658. Seven months later Oliver Cromwell lay dead, poisoned by that Jesuit Coadjutor, Dr. George Bate!

Chapter 11

The Jesuits — 1685

Assassination of the Prince of Conde

Revocation of the Edict of Nantes

Protestant Huguenots Murdered and Expelled from France

“No man has a right to choose his religion. [Jesuit-controlled] Catholicism is the most intolerant of creeds. It is intolerance itself. We might as rationally maintain that two and two does not make four as the theory of Religious Liberty. Its impiety is only equaled by its absurdity.” ¹³
[Emphasis added]

“Dagger” John Hughes, 1864
Archbishop of New York
Vigorous Defender of the Pope’s
Temporal Power

In 1598 **King Henry IV** issued the **Edict of Nantes** granting religious liberty to the Protestants of France. This act *infuriated* the Jesuits as it opposed their intolerant **Council of Trent**. As we have discovered in a previous chapter, the king paid for this act of courage with his life; he was stabbed in the chest by a Jesuit-controlled assassin, **Francois Ravallac**.

Determined to implement their foreign policy—the evil **Council of Trent**—the Jesuits sought to abolish the Edict of Nantes. The result would be the purging of France of its “heretic” Protestants. Their tool for this heart-breaking injustice was the immoral “Sun King,” **Louis XIV**, whose belief in the Pope’s pagan doctrine of “salvation by works”—*works further extending the power of the Papacy*—drove him to murder the innocent: he was a spiritual captive at the feet of his confessor.

In understanding the cause of the **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** we must review the Order’s infamous intercepted letter of 1688, having been on display for decades in the British Museum. It was written by **King Louis XIV’s** Jesuit confessor, **Pere La Chaise**, to **Sir Edward Petre**, the Jesuit confessor of England’s corrupted **King James II**—who ultimately died *in the palace of his French cousin, King Louis XIV, after their defeat in 1690 by England’s King William III in Scotland’s Battle of the Boyne*. The letter concerns Jesuit La Chaise’s instructions to Jesuit Petre for the “extirpation” of England’s Protestants, citing how he, La Chaise, was successful in his mass-murder of the Calvinist Huguenots throughout France. We read his measured words with shocking unbelief, as they reflect the calculating coldness of the **Council of Trent** carried out by this, yet another, heartless Son of Loyola:

“ **WORTHY FRIEND**,—I received yours on the 20th of June last, and am glad to hear of your good success, and that our party gains ground so fast in England; but, concerning the question you have put to me, ‘What is the best course to be taken to root out all heretics?’—I answer, there are diverse ways to do that, but we must consider which is the best to make use of in England. I am sure you are not ignorant of how many thousand heretics we have converted in France, by the power of our [military] dragoons, in the space of one year; having by the doctrine of those booted apostles [brutal, merciless violence], turned more in one month than Christ and His apostles could in ten years. [What Jesuit sacrilegious blasphemy!] This is a most excellent method, and far excels those of the great preachers and teachers that have lived since Christ’s time. [Ah, behold the Jesuit’s atheism!]

But I have spoken with divers fathers of our Society, who think that your king [James II] is not strong enough to accomplish his design by such kind of force; so that we cannot expect to have our work [of annihilation of heretics] done in that manner, for the heretics are too strong in the three kingdoms; and therefore we must seek to convert them by fair means, before we fall upon them with fire, sword, halters, gaols, and other such-like punishments [presently in the making for the “heretics and liberals” of America under our New-Right, Ultramontane, Republican Fascism led by the Masonic Papal Crusader, George W. Bush]; and therefore I can give you no better advice than to begin with soft, easy means [like the **Second Vatican Council (1962-1965)** referring to the former Protestant “heretics” as “our separated brethren”].

Wheedle them by promises of profit and places of honour, till you have made them dip themselves in treasonable actions against the laws established, and then they are bound to serve for fear [blackmail]. When they have done this, turn them out, and serve others so, by putting them in their places [*replacing Protestants with Roman Catholics in places of power and profit*]; and by this means gain as many as you can. And for the heretics that are in places of profit and honour, turn them out, or suspend them on pretence of misbehaviour [*as was done to **General George S. Patton** by the Masonic, CFR member, President **Franklin D. Roosevelt** through his *Secretary of War, CFR member **Henry L. Stimson**, over the “Knutsford Incident” in England*]; by which their places are forfeited, and they are subject to what judgment you please to give upon them.*

Then you must form a camp [like the **Catholic League of the Order’s Thirty Years’ War**; like the **League of Nations** after World War I; like the **United Nations** after World War II; like America’s **Council on Foreign Relations** or Britain’s **Royal Institute of International Affairs**], that must

consist of none but Catholics [*and/or Masonic Protestants and Jews loyal to the Pope*]; this will dishearten the heretics and cause them to conclude that all means of relief and recovery is gone [*as in America and Britain today*]. And lastly, take the short and the best way, which is, to surprise the heretics on a sudden; and to encourage the zealous Catholics, let them sacrifice them all, and wash their hands in their blood, which will be an acceptable offering to God [*as was done in the Jesuits' Irish Massacre just forty years prior to this letter; as in the case of America's coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem invasion using Roman Catholic Cuba as a staging base into the "heretic" Protestant and Baptist American South*].

This was the method I took in France, which hath well, you see, succeeded; but it cost me many threats and promises before I could bring it thus far; our king being a long time very unwilling. But at last I got him on the hip; for he had lain with his daughter-in-law, for which I would by no means give him absolution till he had given me an instrument [*a legal document*] under his own hand and seal, to sacrifice all the heretics in one day. Now, as soon as I had my desired commission, I appointed the day when this should be done; and, in the meantime, made ready some thousands of letters, to be sent into all parts of France in one post-night [*as did the wicked Haman in the book of Esther*]. I was never better pleased than at that time, but the king was affected with some compassion for the Huguenots, because they had been a means to bring him to his crown and throne [*as American Fundamentalists and Evangelicals have been, and will continue to be, a means of bringing a Jesuit-controlled, American military dictator to power via the Order's CFR-controlled, Fascist-Republican New Right*]; and the longer he was under it, the more sorrowful he was, often complaining, and desiring me to give him his commission again; but that I would by no persuasion do; advising him to repent of that heinous sin, and also telling him, that the trouble and horror of his spirit did not proceed from anything of evil in those things that were to be done [*the genocide of the Huguenots*], but from that wickedness that he had done; and that he must resolve to undergo the severe burden of a troubled mind for one of them [*the adultery*] or the other [*the genocide*]; and that if he would remain satisfied as it was, his sin being forgiven, there would, in a few days, be a perfect atonement made for it, and he perfectly reconciled to God again.

But all this would not pacify him; for the longer it continued the more restless he became; and I therefore ordered him to retire to his closet, and spend his time constantly in prayer, without permitting any one to interrupt him;—this was early in the morning, and on the evening following I was to send away all my letters. I indeed, made the more haste, for fear he should disclose it to any body, although I had given him a strict charge to keep it to

himself; and the very things that I most feared, to my great sorrow, came to pass; for just in the nick of time, the devil [*in fact, the risen Son of God*], who hath at all times his instruments at work, sent the [*Huguenot noble*] **Prince of Conde** to the court, who asked for the king. He was told that he was in his closet, and would speak with no man. He impudently answered, ‘that he must and would speak with him,’ and so went directly to his closet; he being a great peer, no man durst hinder him. And being come to the king, he soon perceived by his countenance that he was under some great trouble of mind, for he looked as if he had been going into the other world immediately. ‘Sir,’ said he, ‘what is the matter with you?’ The king at the first refused to tell him, but he pressing harder upon him, the king at last, with a sorrowful complaint, burst out, and said—‘I have given **Father La Chaise** a commission, under my hand, to murder all the Huguenots in one day; and this evening will the letters be dispatched to all parts, by the post, for the performing it: so that there is but small time left for my Huguenot subjects to live, who have never done me any harm.’ Whereupon this cursed rogue answered, ‘Let him give you your commission again.’ The king said, ‘How shall I get it out of his hand? For if I send to him for it, he will refuse to send it.’ And this devil answered, ‘If your majesty will give me the order, I will quickly make him return it.’

The king was soon persuaded, being willing to give ease to his troubled spirit, and said, **‘Well, go then, and break his neck, if he will not give it you.’** Whereupon this son of the devil went to the post-house, and asked if I had not a great number of letters there? And they said, ‘Yes, more than I had sent in a whole year before.’ ‘Then,’ said the prince, ‘by order from the king, you must deliver them all to me;’ which they durst not disobey, for they knew well enough who he was. And no sooner was he got into the post-house, and had asked these questions, than I came also in after him, to give order to the post-master to give notice to all those under him, in the several parts of the kingdom, that they should take care to deliver my letters with all speed imaginable.

But I had no sooner entered the house than he gave his servants order to secure the door, and said confidently to me, ‘You must, by order from the king, give me the commission which you have forced from him.’ I told him I had it not about me, but would go and fetch it; thinking to get from him, and so go out of town, and send the contents of those letters another time [*i.e., lying “for the greater glory of God”*]; but he said, ‘You must give it up; and if you have it not about you, send somebody to fetch it or else never expect to go alive out of my hands; for I have an order from the king either to bring it or break your neck, and am resolved either to carry that back to him in my hand, or else your heart’s blood on the point of my sword.’

[*Now this, dear truth-seeker, is a real man of God! He is not afraid of the King's Jesuit.*] I would have made my escape, but he set his sword to my breast, and said, 'You must give it me, or die; therefore deliver it, or else this goes through your body.' [*Ah, what a portrait this would make!*]

So, when I saw nothing else would do, I put my hand in my pocket and gave it him; which he carried immediately to the king, and gave him that and all my letters, which they burned. [Praise God!] And, all being done, the king said, now his heart was at ease. Now, how he should be eased by the devil [*the righteous Prince of Conde*], or so well satisfied with a false joy, I cannot tell; but this I know, that it was a very wicked and ungodly action [*Good is Evil to the Jesuit!*], as well in his majesty as in the Prince of Conde, and did not a little increase the burden and danger of his majesty's sins. I soon gave an account of this affair to several fathers of our Society, who promised to do their best to prevent the aforesaid prince's doing such another act, which was accordingly done; for, within six days after the damned action, he was poisoned, and well he deserved it.

The king did also suffer too, but in another fashion, for disclosing the design unto the prince, and hearkening unto his counsel. And many a time since, when I have had him at confession, I have shook hell about his ears, and made him sigh, fear, and tremble, before I would give him absolution; nay, more than that, I have made him beg for it on his knees, before I would consent to absolve him. By this I saw that he had still an inclination to me, and was willing to be under my government; so I set the baseness of the action before him, by telling him the whole story, and how wicked it was, and that it could not be forgiven, till he had done some good action to balance that, and expiate the crime. Whereupon, he at last asked me, what he must do? I told him that he must root out all heretics from his kingdom.

So, when he saw there was no rest for him, without doing it, he did again give them all into my power and that of our clergy [*the Society of Jesus*], under this condition, that we would not murder them [*which they did anyway*], as he had before given orders, but that we should by fair means, or force, convert them to the Catholic religion. Now, when we had got the commission, we at once put it in force; and what the issue hath been, you very well know. But in England the work cannot be done after this manner, as you may perceive by what I have said to you; so that I cannot give you better counsel, than to take that course in hand wherein we were so unhappily prevented; and I doubt not, but it may have better success with you than with us [*Jesuits in France, under the guise of the Pope's pretended Spiritual Power imposing the Pope's oppressively usurping Temporal Power over the King's affairs of state—as in the US today*].

I would write to you of many other things, but I fear I have already detained you too long, wherefore I will write no more at present, but that I am

Your friend and servant,

LA CHAISE.” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

Alexander Hislop, one of the most notable, Bible-believing Protestant ministers of the Nineteenth Century, staunchly warned his English brethren of the peril posed by the Order’s **Oxford Movement** and later, continued under the name of the **Tractarian Movement**. In describing the psychology of control used by the Jesuit in the confessional, he rightly declares:

“In the confessional, when they have an object to gain, they make the sins and transgressions good weight; and then, when they have a man of influence, or power, or wealth to deal with, they will not give him the slightest hope till round sums of money, or the founding of an abbey [*as did Kaiser Wilhelm II in Jerusalem*], or some other object on which they have set their heart, be cast into the other scale.

In the famous letter of **Pere La Chaise**, the confessor of **Louis XIV** of France, giving an account of the method which he adopted to gain the consent of that licentious Monarch to the revocation of the **Edict of Nantes**, by which such cruelties were inflicted on his innocent **Huguenot** subjects, we see how the fear of the scales of St. Michael operated in bringing about the desired result:—‘many a time since,’ says the accomplished Jesuit, referring to an atrocious sin of which the king had been guilty, ‘many a time since, when I have had him at confession, I have shook hell about his ears, and made him sigh, fear and tremble, before I would give him absolution.’ By this I saw that he had still an inclination to me, and was willing to be under my government; so I set the baseness of the action before him by telling the whole story, and how wicked it was, and that it could not be forgiven till he had done some good action to BALANCE that, and expiate the crime. Whereupon he at last asked me what he must do. I told him that he must root out all heretics from his kingdom.’ This was the ‘good action’ to be cast into the scale of **St. Michael the Archangel**, to ‘BALANCE’ his crime. The king, wicked as he was—sore against his will—consented; the ‘good action’ was cast in, the ‘heretics’ were extirpated; and the king was absolved.” ^{3}

[Emphasis added]

So the **Edict** was revoked, **the Huguenots** lost their religious liberty and the protection of French law. When the First Amendment has been suspended, we Bible-believing Americans will experience the following outrages put upon the French:

“Let us see what the **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** involved. The demolition of all the remaining Protestant Temples throughout France, and the entire proscription of the Protestant religion; the prohibition of even private worship under penalty of confiscation of body and property; the banishment of all Protestant pastors from France within fifteen days; the closing of all Protestant schools; the prohibition of parents to instruct their children in the Protestant faith; the injunction upon them, under a penalty of five hundred livres in each case, to have their children baptized by the parish priest, and brought up in the Roman Catholic religion, the confiscation of the property and goods of all Protestant refugees who failed to return to France within four months; the penalty of the galleys for life to all men, and of imprisonment for life to all women, detected in the act of attempting to escape from France.” ^{4} [Emphasis added]

Then the fanatical Jesuits with their French soldiers, called “**the Dragonnade**,” fulfilled the bloody **Jesuit Oath** and **Council of Trent** once again, shedding innocent blood throughout France. Of the bloodthirsty Dragonnade we read:

“The dragons entered the houses with drawn swords, shouting ‘kill, kill or become Catholics.’ The scenes of brutal outrage, which occurred during these dragonnades, can not be described. These soldiers were among the roughest, loosest, cruelest of men. They suspended their victims with ropes, blowing tobacco-smoke into their nostrils and mouths, and practicing upon them a hundred other nameless cruelties . . . These infamous wreckers took a pleasure in maltreating women. They beat them with whips; they struck them on the face with canes in order to disfigure them; they dragged them by their hair in the mud and over the stones . . . Great was the rejoicing of the Jesuits on the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes.” ^{5}

Chiniquy, a French Canadian and one of our heroes, concludes:

“It was to obey those bloody laws that **Louis XIV** revoked the **Edict of Nantes**, caused the death of half a million of men, women and children, who perished in all the highways of France, and caused twice that number to die in the land of exile, where they had found a refuge.” ^{6}
[Emphasis added]

Ridpath agrees:

“The regions where the Huguenot population predominated were reduced to a desolation, and it is estimated that France by her frightful barbarity to her own people lost fully half a million of her most industrious inhabitants . . .” [*Does this not sound like the Purges under Jesuit-trained Masons **Josef Stalin** and **Mao Zedong**?*] ^{7} [Emphasis added]

The result of the **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** was over *one hundred years of Jesuit suppression of the Protestant faith in France!* (Many Huguenots would come to America and settle in English Carolina—North and South Carolina. One of our Founding Fathers was a descendant of these persecuted French Calvinists. A contributor to *The Federalist Papers* and our first Chief Justice, he was the learned and great **John Jay!**) But, like in the Jesuits' Communist Russia and Communist China, the **Bible-believing** Protestant and Baptist Churches continued underground until the Jesuit General used his French Revolution to punish the disobedient Pope and Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe for *abolishing* his **Society of Jesus**.

“Although Protestantism seemed to be utterly stamped out in France during the century which followed the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes—although its ministers were banished, its churches and schools suppressed; and it was placed entirely beyond the pale of the law—it nevertheless continued to have an acted existence. . . . for the Protestants, after the Revocation, constituted a sort of underground church, regularly organized, though its meetings were held by night in forests, in caves among the hills, or in unsuspected places even in the heart of large towns and cities, in all parts of France.” ¹⁸ [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, what is the difference between France under the Revocation and Russia and China under Communism in their treatment of Protestant and Baptist **Bible-believers**? *Nothing!* For as we shall see, their masters are the same—those vile, heartless and murderous Sons of Loyola!

Dear truth-seeker, do you see why America's founding fathers, the Baptist-Calvinist Virginian patriots being **James Madison** and **George Mason** in particular, insisted upon a **Bill of Rights** to secure Protestant and Baptist liberties from federal abridgement? Do you see why certain of our Southern, anti-federalist, Bible believing founding fathers wanted neither the **Roman Catholic Hierarchy** nor the **English Anglican Hierarchy**, both brotherhoods then and now being overseen and infested with Jesuits, to govern us Americans with *unrestrained, absolute power* through our duly constituted Federal Government? Has Washington, D.C., our national capital, degenerated into what our founding fathers feared what it might become as declared during the federalist and anti-federalist debates, namely “*Rome on the Potomac?*” (In 1888 **Justin D. Fulton** released his masterpiece, *Washington In The Lap of Rome*, fully substantiating the fears of our Southern Founding Fathers!)

If a French King—**Louis XIV**—could revoke Protestant liberty with an “*edict*” could not an American President, operating under the **Emergency War Powers Act of 1950** as the Commander-in-Chief, do the same with an “*executive order*”? Would the Jesuits attempt to do the same thing in the United States if all the guns were registered then confiscated just as they were in Nazi Germany? No doubt!



Louis XIV “the Great” (1638 – 1715), 1667 #6-5

Protector, French Knights of Malta; King of France, 1643 – 1715

Subject to the Regency of Cardinal Mazarin, 1643 – 1661

(Left) Finance Minister, Knight of Malta Jean-Baptiste Colbert

The Sun King, Nancy Mitford, (New York: Harper and Row Publishers, 1966).

The Jesuits — 1685

“The Sun King:” Louis XIV “the Great,” 1638 – 1715
Vicious Persecutor and Murderer of French Protestants

King Louis XIV was the utter creature of his Jesuit Confessor, Pere La Chaise. Therefore the Jesuit was in command of the French Branch of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta ordering the King’s war machine and controlling the nation’s banking and high finance—as it is today in America and Britain! In 1655 the Jesuit, in the name of the King via Cardinal Mazarin, ordered six Catholic regiments, three of which were Irish mercenaries, to mercilessly destroy entire villages of Vaudois Protestants; in 1672 he ordered an attack against the Protestant Dutch Republic only to see the hand of the risen Son of God melt the river of ice at the point of crossing, the entire advance guard drowning in the freezing waters. But in 1685 the death-knell to French Protestantism would finally sound: Jesuit La Chaise ordered Louis to sign the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, ruining the commercial prosperity of France and setting the stage for the expulsion of the Company by King Louis XV in 1764. We read and weep:

“In the reign of Louis XIV and by the orders of that despot, the Protestants of France were treated with the most wanton and diabolical cruelty. Their houses were rifled, their wives and daughters ravished before their eyes, and their bodies forced to endure all the torments that ingenious malice could contrive. His dragoons who were employed in this infamous expedition, pulled them by the hair of their heads, plucked the nails off their fingers and toes, pricked their naked bodies with pins, smoked them in their chimneys with wisps of wet straw, threw them into fires and held them till they were almost burnt, slung them into wells of water, dipped them into ponds, took hold of them with red hot pincers, cut and slashed them with knives, and beat and tormented them to death in a most unmerciful and cruel manner. Some were hanged on the gallows, and others were broken upon wheels, and their mangled bodies were either left unburied, or cast into lakes and dunghills, with every mark of indignation and contempt. Mareschal Montrevel acted a conspicuous part in these barbarous executions. He burnt five hundred men, women, and children, who were assembled together in a mill to pray and sing psalms; he cut the throats of four hundred of the new converts at Montpellier, and drowned their wives and children in the river, near Aignes Mortes. Yet the haughty tyrant by whose orders these barbarous deeds were committed, along with his mareschals and grandees, who assisted in the execution—instead of suffering the visitations of retributive justice, continued, for thirty years after this period, to riot in all the splendours of absolute royalty, entering into solemn treaties, and breaking them when he pleased, and arrogating to himself divine honours; and his [*Jesuit-controlled*] historians, instead of branding his memory with infamy, have procured for him the appellation of LOUIS THE GREAT.”

The Philosophy of a Future State, Thomas Dick, (Philadelphia: E. C. Biddle, 1848) pp. 82-83.



Knight of Malta Jean-Baptiste Colbert, 1619– 1683 #6-6

King Louis XIV's Minister of Finance; Builder of Versailles

Servant of Cardinal Mazarin and Jesuit Pere La Chaise

Notice the eight-pointed Cross of the Knights of Malta over the left breast.

The Sun King, Nancy Mitford, (New York: Harper and Row Publishers, 1966).



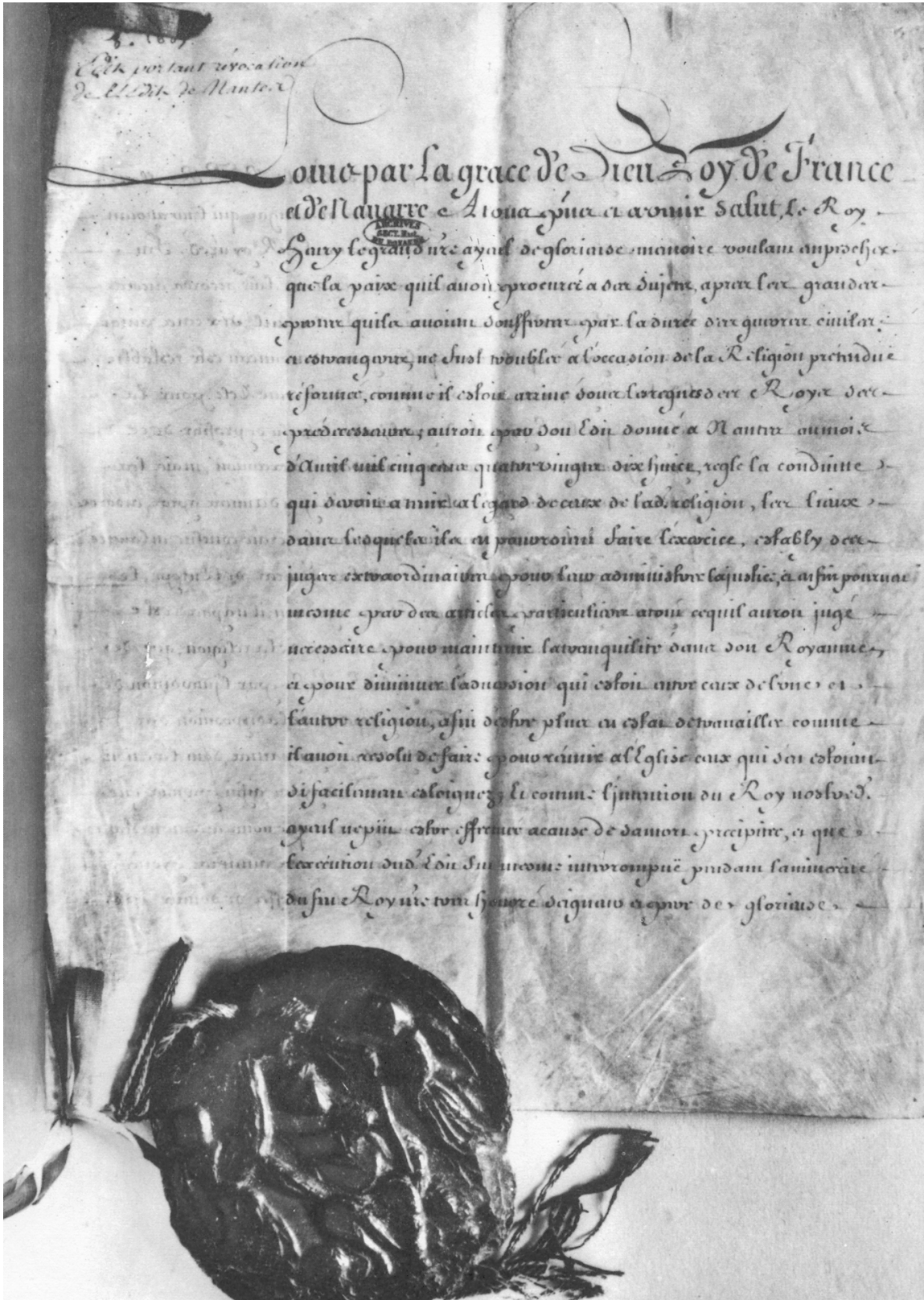
Pere La Chaise, 1624 – 1709 ^{#6-7}

Jesuit Confessor to King Louis XIV, 1675 – 1709

Louis XIV, King of France, 1643 – 1715

Words cannot describe the diabolical infamy of this evil and sinister man. Living in wealth and splendor at the French Court, he used Rome’s cruel doctrine of “salvation by works” to intimidate King Louis XIV, surnamed “the Sun King,” into expelling all Jews from the French colonies in 1683. Two years later, in 1685, he again forced the king to revoke King Henry IV’s Edict of Nantes, having granted freedom of worship. The Revocation thereby destroyed the most productive and cultivated people of France, the Calvinist Huguenots, they like the Jews finding refuge in England. La Chaise’s enforcement of the Company’s evil Council of Trent fueled French resentment for priestly tyranny, which later erupted into the Masonic Revolution of 1789—secretly directed by the Order. The atheism, socialism and immorality of the French today are largely the result of this perfidious Jesuit and his devilish master, the **Black Pope**.

History of the Jesuits, G. B. Nicolini, (London: George Bell and Sons, 1889).



The Black Pope's Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685 #6-8

The Sun King, Nancy Mitford, (New York: Harper and Row Publishers, 1966).



Reading the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685 #6-9

This savage Jesuit Revocation cut the heart out of the Reformation in Europe, depriving the Huguenots of their religious liberty as well as their lives, their fortunes, their families and their sacred honor as high-cultured Frenchmen. For these hated French Calvinists, in the persons of Robert Stephens and Theodore Beza, had provided the foundational and finalized New Testament Greek Text for the risen Son of God's English Authorized Version of the Bible of 1611.

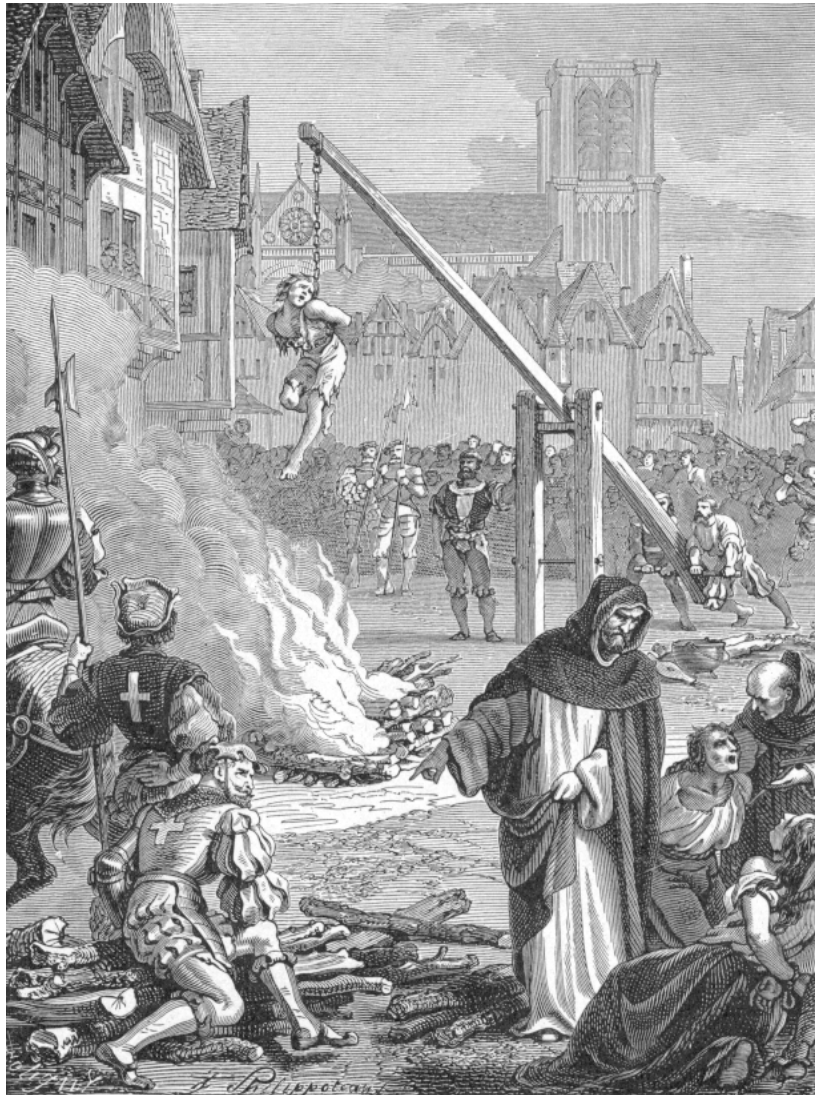
Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 451.



**The Rape, Torture and Murder of the Dragonnade ^{#7-0}
Massacring Protestant Huguenots
Kingdom of France, 1685**

“Accursed, be all Heretics. ACCURSED! ACCURSED!”

Ridpath's Universal History, John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 453.



Jesuits Torturing French Protestant Huguenots, 1685 #7-1

It was for this reason that the White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Baptist Calvinists of the sovereign States of Rhode Island and Virginia insisted upon the addition of a Bill of Rights to the Constitution prior to their entering into our Confederated (or Federated) Republic of these United (Protestant Sovereign) States of America. Both the First and Second Amendments were deemed necessary in order to prevent these scenes from occurring in our great **Bible-reading** land, surnamed "THE INVADED TERRITORY" by one of the most influential American Jesuit journalists of the Nineteenth Century, Orestes A. Brownson. For this reason the Sons of Loyola hate our Bill of Rights, having now been overturned by President George W. Bush's CFR/Jesuit-authored USA PATRIOT Acts I and II. The Acts will be enforced by one of their authors, Papal Knight Michael Chertoff, the director of the Office of Homeland ("Romeland") Security. The persecution of American "heretics, liberals and Jews" may now begin in dead earnest.

Ridpath's Universal History. John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 452.

Chapter 12

The Jesuits — 1609 – 1767

Socialist-Communist Reductions in Paraguay

Perfecting Roman Catholic Sir Thomas More's Utopia

“The Society may also advantageously traffic under the borrowed names of some rich merchants [*Shriner Freemasons and Knights of Malta*], our friends; but never without a prospect of certain and abundant gain; and this may be done even to the *Indies*, which hitherto, by the bountiful favor of God, have furnished us not only with souls, but also plenteously supplied our coffers with wealth.” {1}

Ignatius Loyola, 1540

Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556

Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

“I find almost the whole wealth of Central America in the hands of the Jesuits, and the property they hold in heads of cattle [“*the Father of the Cattle Business*” being Arizona Jesuit Eusebio Kino] and sheep is something truly enormous. . . . and they have succeeded in a word to bring to such a height their power and riches that the secular clergy will soon be compelled to beg their bread from the Jesuits.” {2} [Emphasis added]

Juan de Palafox, 1647

Bishop of Los Angeles, Mexico

Report to Pope Innocent X

“They dare before us, to enslave the Indians of Paraguay, to sell them, or buy them . . . separating mothers from their children, and to despoil them of their goods and property.” {3}

Pope Benedict XIV

Bull of December, 1741

“When once the Jesuits had raised up a generation so devoted and obedient, they then brought into operation their system of government, and made a successful attempt to realize that [*Communist*] republic preconceived of old by Plato, and which, with perhaps more interested views, is held out to us by the Socialists of our own day. In fact, their form of a republic was nothing else than **Communism** which the famous [*French Roman Catholic Etienne*] **Cabet** [*who died in Jesuit-controlled St. Louis in 1856*] is now

trying to establish in nearly the same regions; the only difference being, that the Jesuits substituted themselves for the state or community." ^{4}

[Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

“As for the multitude, their only duty is to let themselves be led and to follow their shepherd as a docile herd.” ^{5} [Emphasis added]

Pope Pius X, 1906
Vatican City

“The ‘considerable progress’ of the **Communist party** consists in this: It has succeeded in debauching thousands of our fellow workers who, had they been more fortunate, might have taken up the falchion [*a broad, short sword*] of uncompromising, revolutionary Socialism. Socialism does not look upon the proletariat [*wage earners who must sell their labor to survive*] as pawns to be maneuvered in accordance with the devious course of Soviet foreign policy, but as a class which must consciously strike off the chains of **wage slavery**. It, therefore, guards against aught that will confuse the workers, insisting instead that the issue be made clear and plain. Jesuitism beclouds the issue and, because of the lack of class-consciousness among the workers, seems to enjoy a momentary triumph. The triumph is illusory. ‘T would be imbecile folly to believe that **Jesuitic policies** which bewilder the workers deceive their exploiters. Far from being deceived, **the [cartel-capitalist] ruling class makes the fullest use of its communist errand boys**, as the notorious Kelly-Nash machine did in [*Jesuit-ruled*] Chicago and as the petty capitalist elements did in Spain. And in Spain we may read the fate of the communist tail that would wag the capitalist dog! But above all, there we may read the fate of a despoiled, defrauded and outraged working class that follows the will-o’-the-wisp of the **corrupt and unprincipled Jesuitism of the Communist party politicians**. . . .

Being at best a caricature of the **Russian Communist party** [*brought to power in October, 1917, by the Order’s Fabian Socialists ruling the British Labor Party then in control of Parliament*], it was perhaps inevitable that the **Communist party of America** should become the fraud and burlesque that we now know it to be. For whereas the **Communist party of Russia** has practiced lying, deceit and double-dealing in a good cause (at least in its earlier period), the **American Communist party** has practiced lying, deceit

and double-dealing in a rotten, infamous cause—the cause of making **America safe for** [*cartel, corporate-fascist*] **capitalism**, as far as it lay in their puny powers to make it so. . . . [*American Communist party leader and Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Earl Browder** . . . upheld Roosevelt's imperialist army and navy program [*backed by Patrick Cardinal Hayes' American Tongue of the Knights of Malta*] against the criticism of the honest bourgeois [*Protestant Middle Class laissez-faire*] writer! . . .

When the ruling class picks a plebs leader, the 'build-up' of the faker is the important thing. He has to be 'sold,' and the more threatening the workers become in their discontent, the quicker the 'build-up' process must get on the way. [*Labor leader*] **John L. Lewis**, pal of Morgan's [**J. P. Morgan, Jr.**] man, [**Knight of Malta**] **Myron C. Taylor** [*FDR's ambassador to the Vatican during WWII*], is an example. **Earl Browder** is another. . . . and his gang of plutocratic servitors [*servants of the ruling elite*], are advancing the strongest argument conceivable as to why the workers should support [**Freemasons**] **Roosevelt, Morgan, Rockefeller** . . . and **John Lewis** in saving and preserving [*cartel*] capitalism [**President Wilson's WWI cry of "Making the world safe for democracy"**]! . . .

It is significant to note that while the [*American Communist party's*] *Daily Worker* reports his pledge to sell liberty bonds 'tomorrow if war broke out' [*thus backing Rome's plot to bring isolationist America into the Order's Crusade against the anti-Jesuit German and Japanese peoples*] the lying sheet suppressed entirely his testimony that he would fight for the United States in case of war with Russia. What a spectacle this man presents—as revealing as it is loathsome! And what will [*Jesuit-ruled*] 'Moscow' now do with this faded carbon copy of Russia's Stalin—this noble fuehrer who is so eager to fight for United States [*cartel, corporate-fascist*] capitalism, even to the point of fighting against **Soviet Russia** [*built by the same cartel-capitalists such as 33rd Degree Freemason Henry Ford, secretly advised by the Jesuits of Detroit*]? Our guess is that [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Stalin** will wink an eye and say, 'Good work! Charming fellow, that [**Earl**] **Browder**. One of the finest products turned out by our Machiavellian school of statesmanship—that school whose curriculum includes a course in 'strategy and adroitness, illegal proceedings, reticence and subterfuge,' as [*Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Lenin** taught us [*through his intimate connection to the Black Pope's British Fabian Socialists Sidney Webb and George Bernard Shaw*]! **Our motto is, like that of the Jesuits: 'The ends justify the means.'** Browder, through his recent dodging, reticence, subterfuges, double-dealing and premeditated prevarications, has lived up to the noble traditions of our **neo-jesuitism!** As a **Communist Loyola**, we hail him.' . . .

As defenders of [cartel] capitalist [pro-fascist] reaction in general, what more natural than that the **Communist party** should defend the [Roman] praetorian guard of capitalism and capitalist interests [*the Jesuits serving as the Pope's "praetorian guard" since 1814*], the [pro-fascist] reactionary **American [Roman] Legion**, which, collectively and otherwise, has seldom missed an opportunity to support the [pro-fascist] reaction, both as regards strikes, etc., as well as with respect to violating civil liberties, etc.!?

The Communist party's belly-crawling before the [Jesuit-authored—via **Pope Pius IX's** *Syllabus of Errors of Modern Civilization* (1864) as incorporated into the Counter-Reformation doctrines of Vatican I (1870)] **Ultramontane machine** [producing Nazi-fascism] is in keeping with its role of defender of all that is reactionary, including [cartel, corporate-fascist] capitalism itself. . . . the Communist party politicians have coyly extended to the [Jesuit-ruled] **Ultramontane machine** the 'brotherly outstretched hand [**Hitler, according to Pierre van Paassen, admitting that "I am not so stupid as to believe in a communist threat myself" ¹⁶³**].' And, although the **top-Ultramontane politicians** treat their overtures with understandable contempt, they have, in part at least, secured recognition for their disgusting truckling to **Ultramontanism**, for one of the organs of the [Jesuit-ruled, Roman Catholic Church's] **Ultramontane machine**, the *New World* [as in the Pope's "New World Order"] bestows well-deserved praise on the *Midwest Daily Recorder*, which is the daily Communist sheet published in Chicago. As quoted in the *Daily Worker* of July 9, the Catholic paper [*New World*] says of the Communist mid-western sheet:

'**And far from attacking the Catholic Church, it has been noted that when it [*the Communist daily*] has occasion to speak of that institution, it has nothing but praise for the constructive work done and is respectful throughout.**'

Jesuitism and bourgeois communism—Siamese twins of the [pro-cartel corporate-fascist] reaction!

Having swallowed [cartel] capitalism [ruled by blue-blooded, 33rd Degree Freemasons and the Knights of Malta], hide and hair, having hailed the **American Legion** and the [Jesuit-created (1870) and ruled] **Ultramontane [Roman Catholic] Church**, and salaamed and belly-crawled before everything else of a [anti-laissez-faire, cartel] capitalist [pro-fascist] reactionary character, what else is there for this despicable group of 'communists' to do [but to become "pro-democracy," thus backing—in practice—Jesuit fascism after Rome's "Jew-communism" bankrupted the Protestant peoples of the West, and mass-murdered Russia's Orthodox peoples, both peoples to become fascist after the Pope's Cold War]? . . .

In a pamphlet written by one of the wheel-horses of the Communist party, one **Alex Bittelman** . . . [says] of the . . . bourgeois communist swindlers:

‘Had Mr. X. included [*in his 1934 readings*] the theses of the [*Masonically-led*] **Communist International** or the writings of [**Freemason**] *Josef Stalin* . . . he would have found that Communism traces no opposition in principle between bourgeois democracy and fascism. . . . that fascism is nothing but the fascization of bourgeois democracy!! **This fetishism of democracy . . . leads . . . to collaboration with the [super-rich] bourgeois in the very preparation of fascist rule.**’ ” ¹²³ [Emphasis added]

Arnold Peterson, 1939
American; Socialist Labor Party
Communist Jesuitism

This chapter is most important as it will be proven that the Jesuits are the true authors of socialist-communism. The economic system of **the Dark Ages** was feudalism consisting of the few rich landowners and the many poor peasants. It was “a sin” to make a profit by anyone other than the feudal lords. Thus, if the world is to be returned to **the Dark Ages**, the White Protestant Middle Class must be destroyed. **Socialist-Communism** accomplishes this, which system includes the progressive income tax (wickedly taxing the common-law right to labor exercised by all wage-earners), having yielded its bitter fruit in both Great Britain and the United States.

The great deception is that *the Jews are the authors of communism*. (After all, is not **Labor Zionism**, as opposed to **Revisionist Zionism**, Jewish communism?) *The facts are* that the Jesuits used their Masonic Jews to introduce it in 1848 with the Second French Revolution (**Marx**), and again in 1917 with the Bolshevik Revolution (**Lenin**). Several years later, in 1933, the Order, in the person of Georgetown University **Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh**, then moved their 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemason, **Franklin Delano Roosevelt (FDR)**, to recognize Russia’s bloody government. The Society then financed Russian communism with its Knights of Malta on Wall Street. This enabled Jesuit-trained and advised **Josef Stalin**, “*the Grand Inquisitor*,” to carry out the Great Terrorist Purges of the Thirties. Having deceived the world into believing communism was of Jewish origin, the Jesuits then used Hitler to implement “*the Final Solution to the Jewish Question*” pursuant to the evil **Council of Trent**. The result was the mass-murder of European and Russian Jewry at the hands of the Order’s **Teutonic Knights**, the Nazi “Schutzstaffel” (SS). At the close of the **Second Thirty Years’ War** (1945) the Jesuits, with their Vatican Ratline, helped hundreds of top Nazis to escape to South America. And where in South America? To the old dominion where socialist-communism had been perfected by the Jesuit fathers—to *the nation of Paraguay*. For it was here that the socialist tenets of Roman Catholic “Saint” **Sir Thomas More**, an English traitor to his Protestant **King Henry VIII**, were revived and later used against Reformed nations.

The Jesuits entered Paraguay in the early 1600s, sent by the kings of Spain and Portugal. They established their supremacy over the natives, called “**Guarani Indians**,” and did not allow them to mix with the Spanish or Portuguese. It was among this people the Jesuits established their communes called “**Reductions**.” **Richard W. Thompson**, a former Secretary of the American Navy, reveals:

“The unsuspecting Indians were easily seduced by acts of kindness, and the result was that, in the course of a brief period, they succeeded in establishing a number of what were called *Reductions*—or, more properly speaking, villages—with multitudes of Indians assembled about them; the whole aggregating, in the end, **several hundred thousand**. These [*fifty-seven Reductions*] constituted **the Jesuit State**, and were all, by the mere ceremony of baptism [*conferring Roman Papal citizenship with privileges and immunities*], brought under Jesuit dominion.” ^{8} [Emphasis added]

The “**Commune**” or “**Reduction**” was kept in order by a system of spying.

“... each Reduction was governed by a Jesuit father, supported by a vicar and a curate as assistants, but whose chief duty was espionage.” ^{9}

This is important, as Rome’s socialist-communist Reduction of the United States is also kept in order by a system of spying, carried out by the Federal Bureau of Investigation (**FBI**), Central Intelligence Agency (**CIA**) and National Security Agency (**NSA**). (**Vincent M. Cannistraro**, the former CIA anti-terrorism chief under **Knight of Malta William J. Casey**, became the Vatican’s security advisor in 2002.) This system of spying has been *greatly increased* due to New York Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan’s **CFR/CIA** September 11th attack on the World Trade Center and the Pentagon. As of December, 2004, we now have a National Intelligence Tzar.

The Commune, called by the Jesuits a “republic,” gave the appearance that it was self-governing. It was a *republic in form* but a *monarchy in power* controlled by the Jesuit General in Rome. Every **Reduction** was a **Commune**.

“At each Reduction the natives were allowed to select a secular magistracy, with limited and unimportant powers over such temporal affairs as could be intrusted to them without impairing the theocratic feature of the Government. It was in everything pertaining to the management of public affairs an absolute monarchy, with all its powers centered in the General at Rome, whose authority was accepted as equal to that of God, and to whose command obedience was exacted from all.” ^{10} [Emphasis added]

(This also is important, as the Protestant-Calvinist republic of **George Washington**, with express and limited powers delegated to the Federal government, the remaining powers being retained by the States, was an abomination to the Jesuit Order:

“For the Vatican condemned the Declaration of Independence [*based on the Presbyterian Mechlenberg Declaration of 1775, not on the writings of the Jesuit Robert Cardinal Bellarmine (1640)*] as ‘wickedness’ . . . and called the Constitution of the United States ‘a Satanic document.’ ” ^{11}

So the Order with its “Radical Red Republican party” forced the ratification of the **Fourteenth Amendment** in 1868. This converted Washington’s Calvinist republic into a Platonic, Jesuit republic—*a republic in form but a monarchy in power.*)

The status of the natives was one of equality and the economic system was socialist-communism. And of course, each Reduction had a common treasury or central bank. We read:

“ . . . universal equality prevailed. The principles of socialism or communism—very much as now understood [1894] —governed all the Reductions. Everything necessary to the material comfort and prosperity of the Indians was in common. Each family had a portion of land set apart for cultivation. They also learned trades, and many of them, both men and women, became experts. But the earnings of the whole were deposited in common storehouses at each Reduction, and distributed by the Jesuits in such portions to each individual as necessity required. . . . Suffrage was universal, but ‘the sanction of the Jesuits was necessary to the validity of the election [as in the United States today].’ ” ^{12} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, is this not how the people of the United States are governed today? Marx’s ten planks of *The Communist Manifesto*, having spawned over fifty revolutions in Europe, are in full force. We have a privately owned central bank called the “**Federal Reserve Bank.**” An annual income tax, never intended to be laid upon the “wages” of American laborers, is collected from “each according to his ability” and redistributed to “each according to his need,” thereby destroying the White Protestant Middle Class. The sanction of the Jesuits, in control of their **Council on Foreign Relations**, is necessary to the validity of our “elections.” Politically, women are equal with men and we are oppressed with “one man, one vote.” We have no “lawful money” which is real wealth, as **President Roosevelt** and **President Johnson** took our gold and silver coins out of circulation and created the supremacy of monopoly money—the bogus notes of the **Federal Reserve Bank.**)

One last trait of the Jesuit republic must be noted. Through its police state the Jesuits destroyed true manhood.

“In order to teach the confiding Indians that obedience to authority was their chiefest duty, they were subjected to rules of conduct and intercourse which were enforced with the strictest severity. They were watched in everything, the searching eyes of the Jesuits being continually upon them. They constituted, in fact, a state of society reaching the Jesuit ideal

completely; that is, docile, tractable, submissive, obedient, without the least real semblance of manhood. Having thus completed their subjugation, energetic measures were adopted to render any change in their condition impossible.” ^{13} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, I must comment! Is this not the America of 2006? As a nation, we no longer read **the Bible** of the **Protestant Reformation—The Authorized King James Version of 1611**, the edition of 1769. As a result, there are no longer any Calvinists who would use “**the Sword of Just Defense**” against a Jesuit-controlled tyranny. Therefore, we Americans live in a police state and are watched and tracked in everything we do through the use of the “*date of birth*” and “*social security number.*” The eyes of the **FBI** and **CIA** are continually upon us—like the **KGB/FSB** in Russia. And like the Guarani Indians, the vast majority of American men are submissive and obedient, docile and conquered, “without the least real semblance of manhood” thanks to the use of *fluoride and amalgam fillings* by the American Dental Association (ADA) along with *synthetic estrogens, toxic chemicals and vaccinations* by the American Medical Association (AMA) and cartel corporate farmers.)

“The Jesuit Republic,” composed of fifty-seven Paraguayan Reductions, was in fact a vast, commercial empire in which over two hundred thousand slaves labored for their black-robed, corporate masters. **E. Boyd Barrett**, an Irish ex-Jesuit, tells us:

“The Jesuits, as it is well known, held very large regions of Paraguay under missionary control from 1650 to 1750. More than a **quarter million natives** worked under their [*absolutist*] direction, and no payment was made directly to them [*as in America where many corporate laborers have their checks automatically deposited into their bank accounts*]. . . . They were educated, trained, housed, clothed, fed and, to some extent, amused, but what became of the surplus profits of their labours, and of the extensive trading that was carried on? Over two thousand boats are said to have been engaged in carrying merchandise and goods on the Parana River; and the economic value of the Reductions was beyond doubt very great: so great indeed as to have awakened the envy of Spanish and Portuguese traders. **Robertson estimated that the reductions represented at least \$25,000,000 capital for the Society.**” ^{14} [Emphasis added]

Further, the Order’s commercial empire extended north through Central America to include all of Mexico. Again, our ex-Jesuit writes:

“The most dramatic testimony to Jesuit ‘avidity and eagerness for earthly goods’ is contained in a letter from the **Venerable Bishop Palafox** of Los Angeles [*Mexico*] to [*Pope*] **Innocent X** [*who had fully approved of the Jesuits’ continuing Irish Massacre commenced in 1641*] dated May 25, 1647. It treats the wealth of the Mexican Jesuits of that time.

‘**Most Holy Father:**

I found almost all the wealth, all immovables, and all the treasures of this Province of America in the hands of the Jesuits, who still possess them. Two of their colleges have 300,000 sheep, without counting the small flocks; and whilst almost all the Cathedral Churches and all the Orders together have hardly three sugar refineries, the Society has six of the largest. One of these refineries is valued at more than half a million thalers; and this single province of the Jesuits, which however only consists of ten colleges, possesses, as I have just said, six of these refineries, each of which brings in one hundred thousand thalers yearly. Besides this they have cornfields of enormous size. Also they have silver mines, and if they continue to increase their power and wealth as they have done up to now, the secular clergy will become their sacristans and the laymen their stewards, while the other Orders will be forced to collect alms at their doors. All this property and all these considerable revenues which might make a sovereign powerful, serve no other purpose than to maintain ten colleges [*military fortresses*]. . . . To this may be added the extraordinary skill with which they make use of and increase their super-abundant wealth. They maintain public warehouses, cattlefairs, butchers-stalls, and shops. They send part of their goods by way of the Philippine Islands to China. They lend out their money for usury, and thus cause the greatest loss and injury to others [*as they do in the United States via their huge private banks, one of them being the Bank of America*].’ ” ^{15} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, “**the Jesuit Republic**” of *South America* became the model for “**the Jesuit Republic**” of *North America*. The fifty-seven Reductions in Paraguay from 1609 to 1767 have become the model for the fifty States of **Fourteenth Amendment America** from 1868 to 2007 (the present). Both “republics” were established by super cartel-capitalists—the *Jesuits*—who then implemented the economic system of the Dark Ages—*feudal socialist-communism*. As always, fascist cartel-capitalists and socialist-communists work together! Like Paraguay, Fourteenth Amendment America functions as a vast commercial empire, the Jesuits controlling all the wealth and reaping all the profits from their multinational corporations. Like the Guarani Indians, we American people are slaves; for after being “educated, trained, housed, clothed, fed and amused,” *we Americans have nothing left!* Like Paraguay, the commercial power of **Fourteenth Amendment America** has been harnessed by the Jesuit Order and has been used to finance Great Wars furthering **Loyola’s** Counter-Reformation while destroying **Luther’s** Protestant Reformation!

Should those of us who believe **the Bible** to be the final rule of faith and practice continue to be used to such evil ends? Should our preachers continue to remain mute in the face of such grand theft and Anti-Christian tyranny?

Where are the **Davids** who would say: *“Is there not a cause?”*

– *I Samuel 17:29*

Where are the **Nehemiahs** who would say: *“Should such a man as I flee?”*

– *Nehemiah 6:11*

Finally, the Jesuits, in keeping the natives ignorant and enslaved, taught them **to hate and kill White men** and so keep the existence of the Reductions a secret from the sovereigns of Europe. Portugal issued the following statement of grievances:

“That [*the Jesuits*] had under them thirty-one [*in fact, 57*] great populations, producing immense riches to the society, while the people themselves were kept in the most miserable slavery; that no Spaniard or Portuguese, were he even governor or bishop, was ever admitted into the Reductions; that ‘with strange deceit,’ the Spanish language was absolutely forbidden; that the Indians were trained to an unlimited, blind obedience, kept in the most ‘extraordinary ignorance,’ and the most insufferable slavery ever known, and under a complete despotism as to body and soul; that they did not know there was any other sovereign in the world than the fathers, and knew nothing of the king, or any other law than the will of the ‘holy fathers,’ that the Indians were taught that **white laymen** adored gold, had a devil in their bodies, were the enemies of the Indians, and of the images which they adored; **that they were consequently taught to kill white men wherever they could find them, and to be careful to cut off their heads, lest they should come to life again.**” ^{16} [Emphasis added]

(As an aside, did not the cult of the Black Muslims originate in the Jesuit-controlled city of Detroit? *Are not the Black Muslims taught hatred for the “sub-human” White man?* Was not the late Black Muslim, **Khallid Abdul Muhammad**, *America’s Black Hitler*, hating both the White and Jewish races? Are not the Black Muslims taught that all White men are “*white blue-eyed devils*”? Do not the Black Muslims have a private army called “**the Fruit of Islam**” for the purpose of conducting an American race war pursuant to the wishes of its mulatto leader, **Louis Farrakhan**? Would not a race war (its preview being the **Nation of Islam’s Zebra Killings** during the 70s, the **Mau Mau** butchery in Africa led by the Jesuits’ **Jomo Kenyatta** during the 1950s, and now Black-on-White gang-rape and murder in **Nelson Mandela’s** South Africa—his release from prison secured by African Knight of Malta, **Abukuse V. E. P. Mbirika**—and in Jesuit-trained **Robert Mugabe’s** Zimbabwe) result in the suspension of the Constitution, the declaration of a national emergency, and with it, *absolutist martial law under the control of White military commanders subject to the Jesuit General?* Could it be that **Malcolm X**, after his trip to Mecca, became wise to this scenario realizing the Blacks of the Northern Roman Catholic cities were being

used and would ultimately be interned in concentration camps? Could it be this is one of the reasons why he left the cult and founded his own movement resulting in his assassination? Could it be that **Betty**, the wife of Malcolm X, told the truth, *that her husband was murdered by the leaders of the Nation of Islam in conjunction with the high command of the FBI*, the Bureau in 1965 under the control of a White, apostate Presbyterian homosexual and 33rd Degree Freemason, **J. Edgar Hoover**? Was not Hoover the bosom friend of the homosexual American Pope, **Cardinal Spellman**, educated by and having been the great patron of **the Society of Jesus**? *As we can see, the Black Muslim cult bears all the marks of Jesuit control including rabid, anti-Jewish and anti-WASP/Baptist fury; its Masonic leader, Louis Farrakhan (the personal friend of Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Fidel Castro), notoriously distributes the Jesuits' Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion—even though his violin teacher was Jewish—while promoting hatred for the Reformation's English **Bible of 1611** pursuant to the wishes of his master, the Archbishop of Chicago.)* In casting further light on the assassination of **Malcolm X** in 1965, a private letter was received by the author from a brilliant and former associate of the Black Muslims, he having realized Rome's control of the movement through **Black Freemasonry** of the **Prince Hall Rite**. In moving me to tears as he applied a healing balsam to some of my old wounds, he bravely declared after forty years of study and involvement:

“Elijah Muhammad was a Mason. (Many members of the Nation of Islam were/are Masons belonging to the Prince Hall Rite.) His son [Imam] Wallace (Warith) as well as [Louis] Farrakhan and Jesse Jackson are Masons. Farrakhan [*having been involved in mutual “worship” with his brother Shriner Freemason, “the White blue-eyed devil” and pastor of the Crystal Cathedral, Robert H. Schuller*] was involved in Malcolm's assassination. He betrayed him knowing that he was going to be killed. His role was that of a supervisor. He made sure the job was carried out. **Wallace [Deen Muhammad]** (Elijah Muhammad's son) also knew about his father's plans. His jealousy of Malcolm prevented him from warning him. He really wanted Malcolm out of the way. Based on declassified FBI, State Department, and Military Intelligence records which I have obtained a number of years ago, Wallace was/is the hand picked stooge of the FBI/Vatican. He was a government informant for the FBI as early as 1963-64. As for the thugs who were convicted of killing Malcolm, **Thomas Johnson, Norman Butler** and [**Talmadge**] **Hayer** are now free men. Hayer said the other two were not involved. This is a lie. I have personally spoken to an eyewitness who was present in Auburn Correctional Facility in 1972-1973 when Talmadge Hayer and Thomas Johnson planned their fabricated story. From 1966-1972 not one of the three ever had any contact with each other. It was not until 1971 after the riot at Auburn that a large portion of the inmate population was transferred

to other prisons. Then in 1972 the Attica riots took place and it was then that Hayer was moved to Auburn. They were indeed the killers. However, there were others also involved who were on the scene as well as other conspirators, and the main culprit who gave the orders, Pope Paul VI (Giovanni Battista Montini), was the first Pope to ever visit the U.S. . . . I hope I did not bore you with all this. In any event I am honored to be of service in this cause. Let me say I have been at this for more than forty years. **I don't take this lightly and the seriousness of all this can never be overstated.**" ^{17} [Emphasis added]

As the Jesuits taught the native peoples of color hatred for the White race on their Reductions in Paraguay, even so they teach it now to the Blacks, or "African-Americans," in their American Empire through **the Press, the Jesuit Theatre** (Hollywood) and **the Nation of Islam**. (Islam has been highly embraced by the angry Blacks of the North—as opposed to the Bible-believing Blacks of the historic Old South. Northern Blacks have been victimized for over one hundred years by the majority White Roman Catholics controlling the commerce and politics of the cold Northern cities.) **R. E. McMaster, Jr.** writes concerning Islam:

"The Blacks particularly . . . are being played for suckers by the centralizing planners of this country. . . . too many Black minority groups have been conned into accepting the slavery of the dole . . . resulting from the government's welfare handout. Some Blacks have further been deceived into adopting the religion of [*three quarters of*] the slave traders who ruthlessly abused their ancestry—the Muslim religion." ^{18}

For the Nation of Islam is the Jesuit General's **North American Masonic Black Terrorist Network** intricately tied to the General's **International Islamic Masonic Terrorist Network** (created by the Order's NSA/CIA via *Operation Cyclone*) headquartered in the **Shriner Masonic House of Saud's** deliberately created oil monopoly, **Saudi Arabia**. And that wicked Wahhabi Islamic Terrorist Network is presently being financed by the trillionaire King of Saudi Arabia, **Fahd bin Abdul Aziz Al-Saud**. Any honorable Black man resisting and exposing this scenario will be threatened or silenced—*permanently*—unless he is protected by the risen **Son of God** who is the King of the Jews, **the Lord Jesus Christ!** Such was the Jesuit state of Paraguay from about 1600 to 1760. Such is the Jesuit State of the Pope's "**Holy Roman, Fourteenth Amendment, Corporate-Fascist, Socialist-Communist, American Empire** from 1868 to the present (2007). **God the Father** had decreed, however, that the Guarani Indians should be delivered from their invincible Jesuit masters. Therefore, the risen **Son of God** sent a man and the Jesuits

“. . . encountered an adversary of whose courage and capacity they had not the least conception, and whom they found, in a brief period, capable of inflicting a death-blow upon the society. This was **Sebastian Cavalho,**

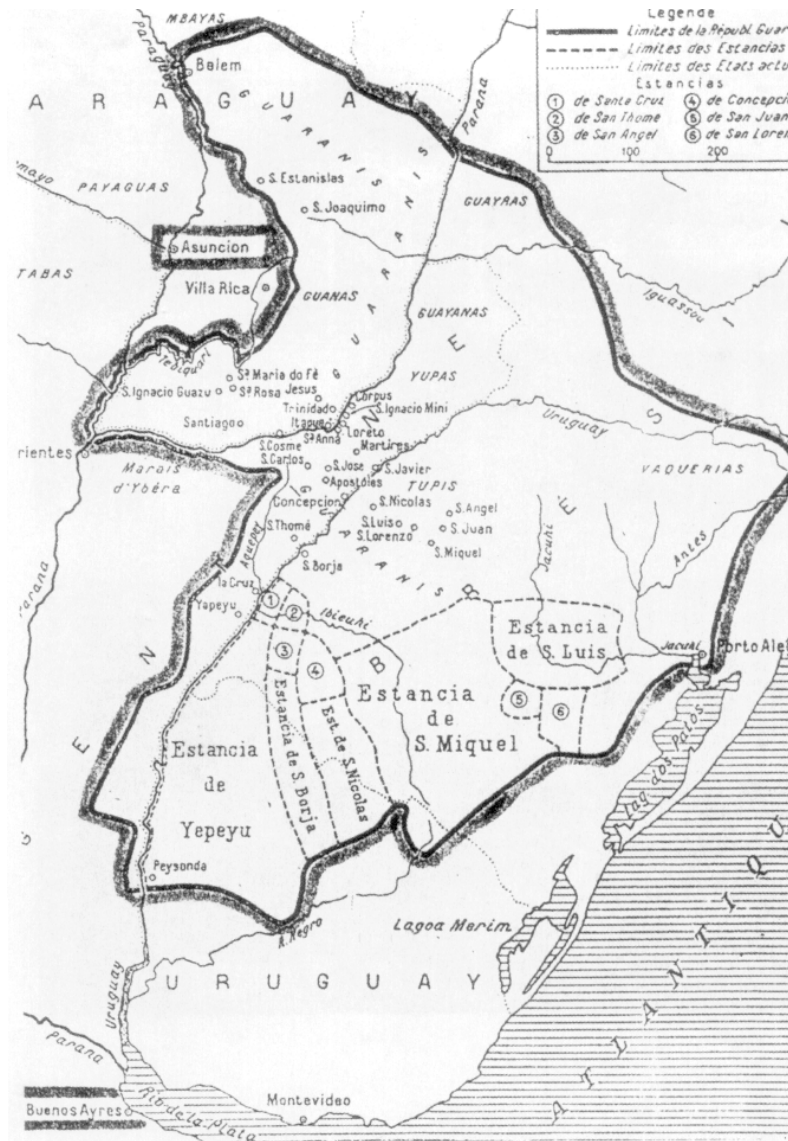
Marquis of Pombal, who was [*a Freemason and*] the chief counselor of the Portuguese king [**Joseph I**].” ^{19} [Emphasis added]

In 1963, **God the Father** decreed that an American President would resist our Jesuit masters. He was a Catholic, **John F. Kennedy**, but he was mortally **wounded in the house of his friends**, while the nation’s Protestant and Baptist preachers—including the 33rd Degree Freemason **Billy Graham**, *the bosom friend of the Jesuits* and servant of the “*infallible*” **Papal Caesar** in Rome—stood by and *said nothing!*



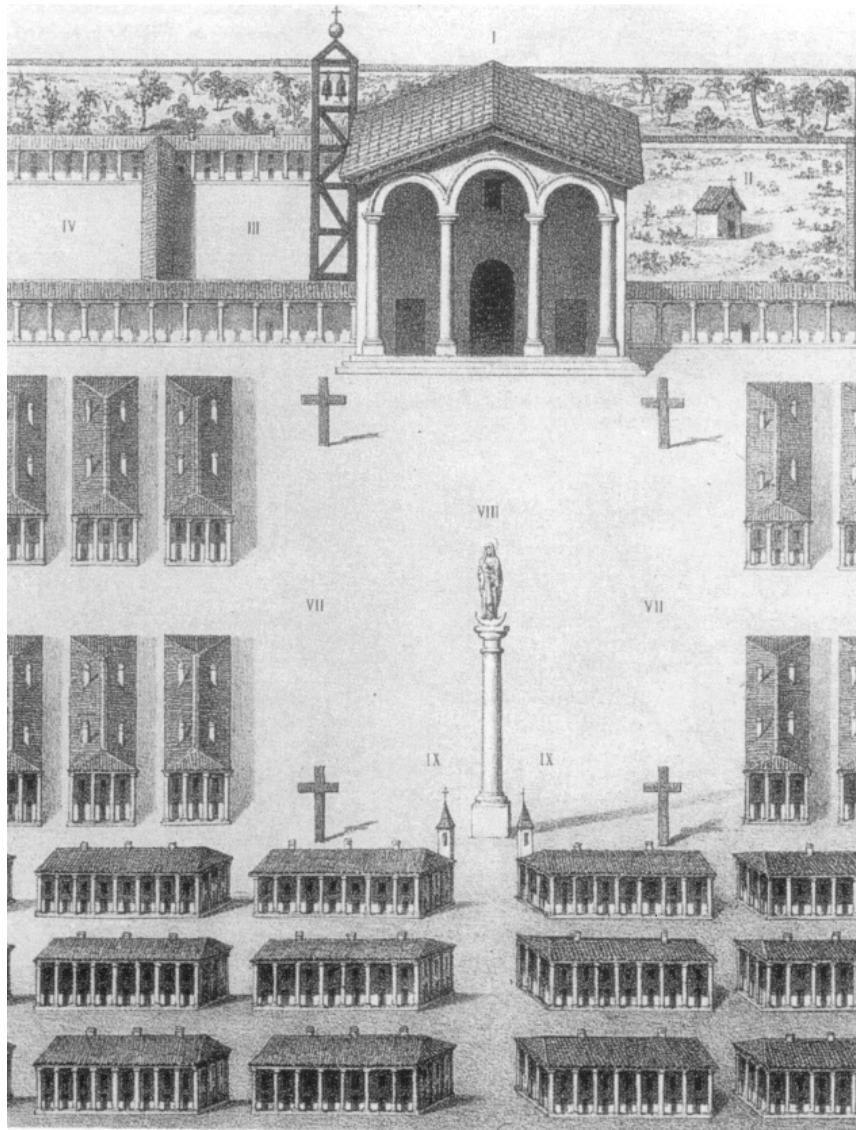
Southern Baptist Traitor, Billy Graham (1918 – Present), 1967 ^{#7-2}

Raised a Presbyterian, this 33rd Degree Freemason (according to the late Jim Shaw, a former 33rd Degree Freemason later converted to the **Christ of the Bible** and who authored *The Deadly Deception*, 1988) is receiving an honorary doctorate from the Benedictine Order’s Belmont Abbey College in Belmont, North Carolina. Openly admiring the Jesuit Order and being responsible for the removal of all references to its inquisitional and murderous history in *Halley’s Bible Handbook* published after 1961, “Father Graham” has called the Masonic Pope John Paul II “the world’s greatest moral leader” knowing full well of his past employment with Nazi Germany’s Vatican-controlled I. G. Farben, which manufactured “Zyklon B” pellets used at the nearby Auschwitz Death Camp. With at least two Masons on the staff of his Evangelistic Association (BGEA), Graham offered prayer at the second inaugural of Bonesman George W. Bush. *Smokescreens*, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1983) p. 56.



The Guarani Socialist-Communist Reductions, 1609 – 1767 #7-3

These secret and evil socialist-communist Reductions, known today as “Communes” or “Kibbutzim,” produced untold wealth for the Order using hundreds of thousands of slaves, “collecting from each according to his ability and giving to each according to his need.” This wealth in turn was used to finance the many occult stratagems of the Order. The lessons learned on these Platonic Republics provided the groundwork for 33rd Degree Freemason Karl Marx’s *The Communist Manifesto* by which every nation on earth would be reduced to a modern-day Guarani Reduction, thereby destroying the White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Middle Classes of Northern Europe and Western Civilization. In restoring the communal Feudalism of the ~~Dark Ages~~—known as “the World’s Midnight,” the Order would submit all nations to a one-world economic system to be ruled by Rome’s “Infallible” god-man—the ~~Papal Caesar~~. *Jesuits: A Multibiography*, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995) pp. 342, 343.



The Layout of a Reduction, 1609 – 1767 #7-4

The Order's utopian Reductions upon which socialist-communism was perfected included central banks called "storehouses," universal equality and universal male and female labor. The goods produced by this slave labor were put into international trade with the Company's huge fleet of "Blackships." Benefiting Jesuit cartel-capitalists in financing their wars of annihilation against Protestant cultures, the Reductions bear a striking resemblance to the Concentration/Death Camps of the Black Pope's Nazi Third Reich fulfilling the Council of Trent. In fact, the first appearance of South America's Nazi Party was in Paraguay (1929)! Presently, the profits generated from the slave labor of the Order's many Communist Reductions in the Far East are financing the building of Red China's huge navy intending to invade "heretic and liberal" North America, filled with refugees, Jews and apostate, ~~1611~~ Bible-rejecting Protestants and Baptists.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995) pp. 342, 343.



Freemason Sebastian Cavalho, Marquis of Pombal, 1759 ^{#7-5}

After the attempted assassination of Portugal's King Joseph I, the **Company** was rightly blamed for which it was legally expelled from the kingdom and all its overseas holdings on September 16, 1759. The intrepid individual used for this stupendous task was the king's Chief Minister, Sebastian Cavalho. His legal decree is so scathing and damning of the **Society of Jesus**, that it remains without parallel today. Returned to "the King of the Papal States," 400 Jesuits were deposited on the riverbank of Rome's port of Civita Vecchia, disgraced and shamed. Later, the **Blackrobes** would take their vengeance using Napoleon I.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

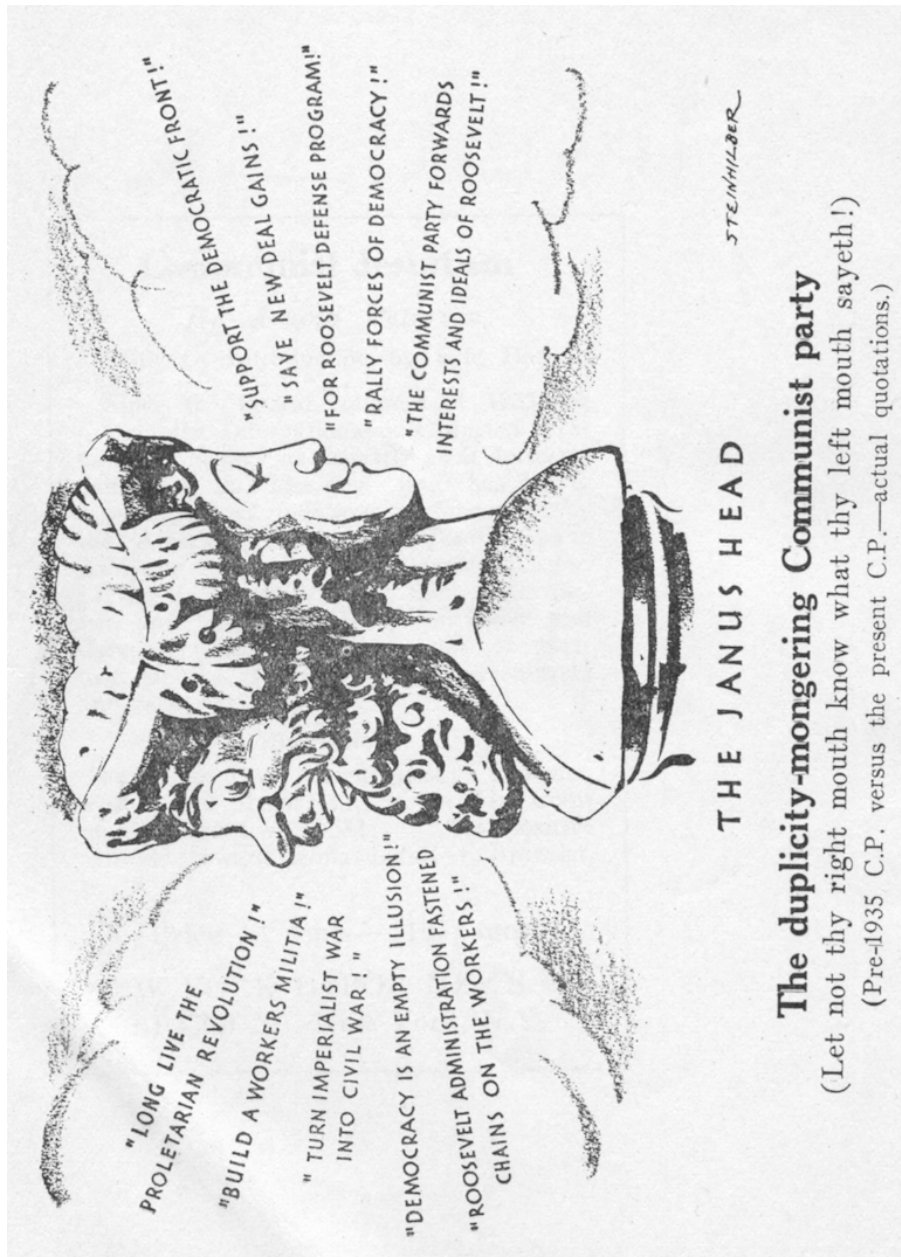


Mormon Freemason Brigham Young (1801 – 1877), 1840s ^{#7-6}
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor, Missouri Province
Second Prophet/President of the Romish-styled Mormon Church,
“The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints (CLDS)”
 Successor to the Founder of CLDS, Freemason Joseph Smith
 “Mormon Pope” with all Spiritual and Temporal Power Over the Church
 Baptized into the CLDS by Joseph Smith on April 14, 1832
 Noted Polygamist; Possessed 17 Wives, Fathered 56 Children
 Noted Friend of Rome’s American Jesuit of the West, Pierre-Jean De Smet
 Advised by De Smet in 1846 to settle in Utah’s Valley of the Great Salt Lake
 Leader of the Mormon People to Their “Zion,” or Salt Lake’s “New Jerusalem”
 Organized the State of “Deseret” in 1849, “the Land of the Honeybee”
 Governor and Superintendent of Indian Affairs, Further Tied to Jesuit De Smet
 Governed “Deseret” as did the Jesuits their Paraguayan “Reductions”
 Abolished the English Common Law; Practiced Mental Reservation
 Enforced the Jesuit Doctrine of “The Ends Justify the Means”
 Wielded Absolute Power Over Church and State as Does the Papacy
 Considered All Persons Outside the Church to be “Gentiles (Goyim)”
 Secretly Aided by Masons James Buchanan and Albert S. Johnston in 1857
 Ordered the 1857 Mountain Meadows Massacre killing 130 Protestants
 Helped Build the ~~Black~~ Pope’s Fourteenth Amendment American Empire
 At Death Owned a Fortune of 2 million dollars in gold and silver Coin/Currency
 Portrait was forwarded to the author by a former Mormon and Internet researcher.

Mormon Freemason Brigham Young, 1801 – 1877

“The Prophet” of the Romish-styled Mormon Church, 1844 – 1877

The birth of Masonic Mormonism, and thus the fame of Brigham Young, can only be understood in light of America’s anti-Masonic movement of the 1820s. In August of 1826 Captain William Morgan of the Batavia Lodge of New York made public his *Illustrations of Masonry By One of the Fraternity Who Has Devoted Thirty Years to the Subject*. For revealing the first three degrees of Blue Lodge Masonry, Morgan was kidnapped; on the 19th of September he was drowned in the Niagara River. The people of western New York, where Morgan had lived, rose in all their might and attempted to find and punish the murderers. But to their surprise, sheriffs, witnesses, jurors and judges hindered the investigation, as they too were secret Masons bound by oaths of loyalty to the brotherhood over all civil oaths of duty to their communities. The outrage led to an anti-Masonic convention in 1828; in 1829 Baptist Preacher David Bernard published his *Light On Free Masonry*, revealing the first twenty degrees of the Craft. By 1830 tens of thousands of Northern Masons had disbanded their lodges. It was at this time Masonic Mormonism was born! On April 6, 1830, in the very same state out of which arose the anti-Masonic movement, Mason Joseph Smith (boldly calling himself “a Second Mohammed”) privately founded a “New Religious Society” (surnamed after the “*Society of Jesus*”)—“The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.” Fully intending to build “the temple of Zion, the center of the earthly kingdom of Jesus Christ,” Zionist Smith fell into disrepute over his polygamy. In 1844 he was murdered in jail by a mob while giving the Masonic “Grand Hailing Sign of Distress,” and Brigham Young became “The Prophet.” In 1846 at Council Bluffs, while moving 10,000 of his followers West, Young met with one of the Order’s most powerful American Jesuits, Pierre-Jean De Smet. The Jesuit directed Young to move his “Saints” to the Great Valley of the Salt Lake; Young obeyed, and upon arrival organized his new nation of “Deseret” along the lines of the Order’s socialist Paraguayan Reductions. In 1857 Masonic President James Buchanan, controlled by the Jesuits since his early 1857 arsenic poisoning, began a political agitation over the governorship of Utah, igniting the bloodless “Utah War.” He dispatched a military force led by Masonic Army Colonel Albert Sydney Johnston to put down Masonic Young’s refusal to submit to Federal jurisdiction. In this, Young’s “Deseret” only benefited, Johnston allowing Mormon raiders to “steal” 800 Army oxen. That same year Young ordered Bishop John D. Lee to lead a force composed of Mormons and Paiute Indians to murder nearly 130 “heretic” Protestant emigrants at Mountain Meadows—pursuant to the Order’s wicked Council of Trent and bloody Jesuit Oath. In the Spring of 1858 Masonic President Buchanan arranged for a free pardon if the Mormons would submit to Federal authority. The chief negotiator between both parties was the Jesuit, Pierre-Jean De Smet! Jesuit Coadjutor Brigham Young died in 1877, and will one day answer to the Lord Jesus Christ!



The Roman God "Janus;" One Head With Two Faces #77

Jesuit Catholicism utilizes the Machiavellian maxim of OPENLY promoting a FALSE position while SECRETLY bringing to pass its TRUE purposes. Jesuit Communism does the same, as illustrated above. Socialist author Arnold Peterson said: "Since the fateful congress of 1935 the Communist International has courted [*cartel*] capitalist democracy as ardently as it formerly denounced it. The new 'line' has led to a succession of ludicrous performances by the American Communist Jesuits—made giddy by the *carte blanche* from Moscow."* In 1933 FDR, in the presence of Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh, formally recognized the Order's USSR, which from then on would be built by US cartel-capitalists. Communist Jesuitism, Arnold Peterson, (New York: New York Labor News Co., 1939) *p. i.

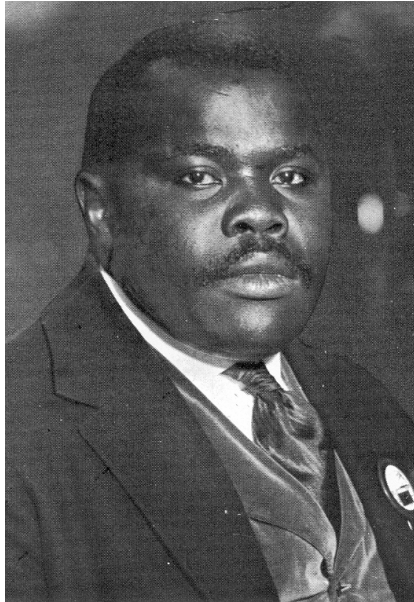


The Order's Communist American Pope, Earl Browder, 1939 #78

Speaking on the 15th anniversary of Lenin's death, "the Pope" of the American Communist Party, Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Earl Browder, declared: "The Communist Party of the U.S.A. for the first time in its existence has come to the conclusion that it is necessary to take a positive attitude toward armaments."* By backing FDR's massive armament program in preparation for the American Empire's entrance into WWII, Browder brought about the arming of Stalin's USSR. In 1941 cartel-capitalist and CFR/SMOM Averell Harriman signed the "Lend-Lease" Act into law, thus giving all the necessary armaments to the Soviet Union for the destruction of Protestant Prussia and the waging of the Cold War. Communist Jesuitism, Arnold Peterson, (New York: New York Labor News Co., 1939) *p. 75.

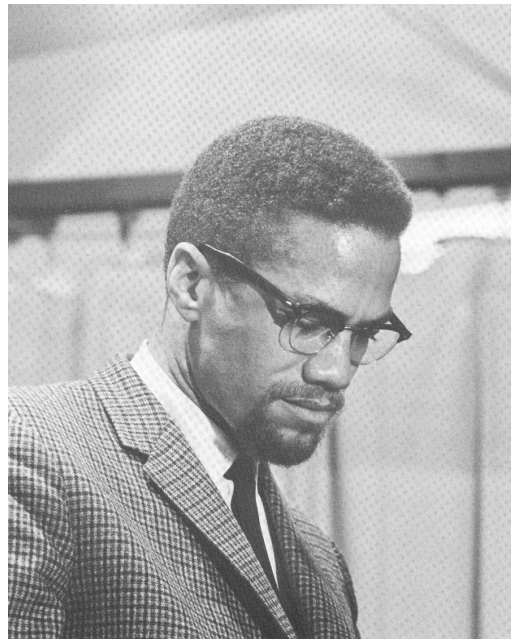
Malcolm Little, alias “Malcolm X,” 1925 – 1965

Unknowingly controlled by the Order through the mulatto and “the honorable” Elijah Muhammad—the absolute Masonic dictator of the Nation of Islam (NOI) who was the obedient servant of the White Archbishop of Chicago, Albert Cardinal Meyer and later John Cardinal Cody—Malcolm bore all the marks of a Jesuit agitator including his detestation of Jews, White Anglo Saxon Protestants, the U.S. Constitution and the King James Bible. Surnamed “Big Red” due to his reddish-brown hair inherited from a White forefather, Malcolm’s racial views had been born out of deplorable crimes of White Catholic and White Masonic violence, including intolerable, hate-filled racism experienced in the Northern, Mafia-dominated, Jesuit-controlled, White Roman Catholic cities of Boston, Baltimore, Philadelphia, New York and Washington, D.C., as well as the Second Ku Klux Klan’s gruesome murder of his father, Earl Little—an influential Baptist preacher and an outspoken advocate of Marcus Garvey’s Back-to-Africa Movement. In opposition to the Jesuit Order’s intended plan for a totally integrated North America thereby destroying the “heretic and liberal” White races, both Garvey and Malcolm seriously pursued the same policy of final separation and repatriation, as did Presidents Jefferson, Monroe and Lincoln. Malcolm advocated that Blacks should break away from Whites either by returning to Africa or by establishing a separate Black North American nation, which indeed is the correct and Biblical solution to the Black Pope’s international anti-White, Negro Agitation! Upon publicizing Elijah Muhammad’s fathering of nine illegitimate children to six teenage girls, and for exposing the collusion between the NOI and KKK leaders (whose cooperative extremism created “collective guilt” among all Whites—cunningly calculated to unite Catholics and Protestants pursuant to the ecumenical doctrines of the Second Vatican Council while destroying the God-given preference to one’s own race thus ensuring the success of the Civil Rights Movement), Malcolm became a threat to the Black Pope’s NOI and was silenced for ninety days. This resulted in his trip to Mecca during which: he was carefully watched by Cardinal Spellman’s CIA; he was converted to Orthodox Islam in spite of the brutal enslavement of African Blacks by Arab Muslims for centuries; he ceased to advocate Black separatism; and he finally broke with the NOI’s Masonic leadership which included FBI informers Wallace Muhammad and Louis Farrakhan. The eloquent and independent Malcolm X who was now preaching against the NOI could not be allowed to live, as the genocidal race-mixing plot of the Order’s Socialist-Communist Second Reconstruction, led by the wicked Black Martin Luther (Lucifer) King, Jr., championing the Order’s doctrine of “universal equality” as perfected on the Reductions of Paraguay, could not be allowed to fail again. Therefore, Malcolm became another victim of the Order’s Jesuit Oath and “leaden bullet,” savagely shot down on stage at Harlem’s Audubon Ballroom by three NOI assassins, all of whom were aided by Cardinal Spellman’s CIA, FBI and New York City police.



Black Freemason Marcus Mosiah Garvey, 1921 ^{#79}

A Jamaican Black separatist and capitalist owning the Black Star Line, Garvey eloquently advocated the Back-to-Africa Movement from Harlem. The Order, using its Masonic Negroes like A. Philip Randolph, encouraged the Black Pope's Roman Catholic U.S. Attorney General Harry M. Daugherty (whose corrupt, pro-Mafia, Justice Department sold "liquor licenses" during Prohibition) to prosecute its bold enemy. Convicted of "mail fraud" in 1925 and given a five-year sentence that was later commuted, Garvey was deported back to Jamaica.



El-Hajj Malik El-Shabazz, alias "Malcolm X," 1964 ^{#80}

A. Philip Randolph: A Biographical Portrait, Jervis B. Anderson, (NY: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Inc., 1972).
Malcolm X: Minister of Justice, David Shirley, (New York: Chelsea House Pubs., 1994).

Chapter 13

The Jesuits — 1688 – 1717

*England's Glorious Revolution of 1688 Ending the Stuart Dynasty
Battle of the Boyne: William III of Orange Defeats James II and Louis XIV
Revival of Egyptian Freemasonry; the Black Pope's "Invisible Empire"
Masonic Mormonism, the Sioux Indians and the Jesuits*

“And what became of the country after his [Oliver Cromwell's] death?—The Stuarts returned; and ‘when the rejoicings were over . . . then . . . punishments followed. One hundred corpses were exhumed, among which were the great Oliver, his old and venerable mother, his dearly beloved daughter Bridget Pym [wife of the great Puritan Independent Baptist, John Pym, who twice had his ears cropped off by King Charles I] and the famous Admiral Blake. The mouldering bodies were hung on the three corners of the gallows at Tyburn, and the cavaliers found a subject of merriment and pleasantry in this revolting exhibition. Ears were cut off, noses were slit, and numbers lost their heads on the scaffold. The sentence pronounced against them all [*twenty-nine of the signatories on the Death Warrant of King Charles I*] was conceived in the following terms:—‘**You shall be drawn on a hurdle to the place of execution, and there you shall be hanged by the neck; and being alive, you shall be cut down and mutilated; your entrails shall be taken out of your body, and (you living) the same to be burnt before your eyes; and your head to be cut off, and your body to be divided into four quarters** [*which Jesuit-authored, barbaric punishment is nearly identical for those Freemasons who would dare to violate their oaths in telling the secrets of the Craft*].’

The Stuarts, as if this were not enough, filled the country with immorality [*including the plays of the Jesuit Theater, which present-day counterpart is the Black Pope's Hollywood Theater*]; . . . Two thousand [*Protestant and Baptist*] ministers were driven from their benefices; the churches were oppressed; the noblest hearts of the country were forced to seek a refuge in distant lands; vast colonies in America were peopled by them; and England would have become like Spain, and worse than Spain, had not William III [of Orange] resumed the task so energetically begun by Cromwell [driving the Jesuit King James II from the Kingdom].” ^[1] [Emphasis added]

J. H. Merle D'Aubigne, 1847
Protestant Swiss Theologian and Historian
The Protector: A Vindication

“I had never heard of the Orangemen. . . . They were, I learned, worshippers (the word is not too strong) of the ‘Glorious and Immortal Memory’ of **William of Orange**, not the founder of the **Dutch Republic**, but of his great-grandson, **William III, King of England**, who went to the aid of English Protestantism when his father-in-law, **James II**, brought back the Roman Mass to the great cathedrals of London and Oxford.

Once a year, on the twelfth of July, Toronto’s Orangemen held a parade, tens of thousands strong. On that day they carried fancy swords and were dressed in Swiss admirals’ uniforms with plumed hats resembling those of their bitterest opponents, **the Knights of Columbus** [*whose Supreme Knight is under the abject control of the **Black Pope***]. At the head of the procession walked a man carrying ‘**The Open Bible.**’ On their banners appeared the words: ‘Remember the Deeds of our Forefathers.’ This referred to the exploits of their ancestors or predecessors in the **Battle of the Boyne** in Ireland on the twelfth of July, 1690, when **William III** defeated the combined armies of [*the French Roman Catholic Jesuit-King*] **Louis XVI** and [*the English Roman Catholic Jesuit-King*] **James II** [*both kings having Jesuit **Pere La Chaise** for their advisor, which merciless, antichrist, Son of Loyola had destroyed the Protestant Huguenots of France with his **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** in 1685, five years prior to the **Battle of the Boyne**] and, by his victory, finally made the exercise of the Protestant religion safe and supreme in the realm of England [*establishing the law that no Roman Catholic could ever again sit on the English throne*].*

Anybody amounting to anything in Toronto . . . all were ‘true and faithful brother Orangemen.’ . . . I was duly sworn in one night at one of **the lodges**. After the ritual I was called upon by the **Worshipful Master** [*the same identical term used by Freemasons, indicating the evil union between the Church and the Craft*] to say a few words. It was the first speech I made in English. For half an hour I discoursed, very poorly, I am afraid, on the history of the **House of Orange**. I told the story of William’s coronation as sovereign of Scotland when he refused to swear the oath ‘to extirpate heresy by the sword if needs be [*as per the bloody Jesuit Oath*].’ ‘My lords,’ William replied amidst the astonished silence of the peers of the realm, ‘I will never lay myself under obligation to persecute any man for his opinions [*which brave and biblical position was the same as our hero, and Defender of the Protestant Faith, **Oliver Cromwell***].’ ” ^{2}

[Emphasis added]

Pierre van Paassen, 1964
Dutch Reformed Journalist
International Correspondent
To Number Our Days

“Bode, Johann Joachim Christoph.

Born in Brunswick, 18th of January, 1730. One of the most distinguished Masons of his time. . . . in 1757 he established himself at Hamburg as a bookseller, and was initiated into the Masonic Order. . . . To Masonic literature he made many valuable contributions; among others, he translated from the French [*Nicolas de*] Bonneville’s celebrated work entitled *Les Jesuites chasses de la Maconnerie et leur poignard brise par les Macons*, which contains a comparison of Scottish Masonry with the Templarism of the fourteenth century. In 1790 he joined the order of the Illuminati, obtaining the highest degree in its second class, and at the **Congress of Wilhelmsbad** [1782] he advocated the opinions of **Weishaupt**. No man of his day was better versed than he in the history of Freemasonry, or possessed a more valuable and extensive library; no one was more diligent in increasing his stock of Masonic knowledge, or more anxious to avail himself of the rarest sources of learning. Hence, he has always held an exalted position among the Masonic scholars of Germany. The theory which he had conceived on the origin of **Freemasonry**—a theory [*carefully declared to be “untenable” by Masonic Coadjutor Mackey*] . . . **was that the Order was invented by the Jesuits**, in the seventeenth century, as an instrument for the re-establishment of the Roman Church in England, covering it for their own purposes under the mantle of **Templarism.**” ^{3}

[Emphasis added]

Albert G. Mackey, 33rd Degree, 1917
American Masonic Historian
Encyclopedia of Freemasonry

“. . . the Jesuits were driven to co-operate with the other two international brotherhoods, the Freemasons and the Jews [*Rothschild’s Illuminati*], in the destruction of the Spanish Empire.” ^{4}

Salvador de Madariaga, 1820
Spanish Statesman
The Jesuits

“There are still old ladies, male and female, about the country, who will tell you, with grim gravity that, if you trace up Masonry, through all its Orders, till you come to the grand tip-top, head Mason of the World, you will discover that the dread individual and the Chief of the Society of Jesus [**the Black Pope**] are one and the same person!” ^{5} [Emphasis added]

James Parton, 1855
American Historian
The Life of Horace Greeley

“Hence, according to Pope Leo XII, after whom the present Pope is named [*Leo XIII*], the very Bible which is insulted on the Masonic altar contains not the revelation of God, but simply the ‘gospel of the devil,’ while Freemasonry steps boldly to the front exclaiming: ‘Quite correct, Most Holy Father! Quite correct! My Square and Compass are every way equal to, if not superior to the **Authorized Version of the Bible**, and will ‘*enlighten*’ mankind quite as well. Go on, my dear sir! Go on, Bro. Leo, and issue your *Bulls* and *Encyclicals* against **the Bible** with all the rancor of which your old heart is capable, and I’ll keep right on in my peculiarly aggressive course, degrading and debasing God’s Word below my pagan emblems, and teaching my people that it is no better than the Koran, the Shasters or the Book of Mormon. Go on, Mr. Pope! Make all the Roman Catholics you can, and I’ll guarantee to manufacture quite as many infidels from among the Protestants, and between us, I think, we shall be able to neutralize the great work of the Reformation, and perhaps destroy [Biblical] Christianity altogether.’ ” ^{6} [Emphasis added]

Edmond Ronayne, 1879
American Ex-Romanist and
Converted Freemason
The Master’s Carpet; Or Masonry
and Baal-Worship Identical

“... several Knights who had set forth to rescue the holy places of Palestine [*land of Canaan*] from the Saracens ‘formed an association under the name of Free Masons, thus indicating that their principal desire was the reconstruction of the Temple of Solomon, . . .’ ” ^{7} [Emphasis added]

Nesta Webster, 1924
Pro-Jesuit English Historian
Secret Societies and
Subversive Movements

“It is current report that he [**Mussolini** *advised by Jesuit Pietro Tacchi-Venturi*] now feels himself sufficiently strong to express his real sentiment for the craft [*having assisted him to power*], which is one of genuine friendliness. The word is also being passed in well-informed circles that the Duce himself is a Mason, though officially this is denied.” ^{8}
 [Emphasis added]

Bertrand M. Tipple, 1924
American Freemason
Alien Rome

“There has never been any difficulty in the mind of any enlightened Protestant in identifying the woman ‘**sitting on seven mountains,**’ and having on her forehead the name written, ‘**Mystery, Babylon the Great,**’ with the Roman apostasy. ‘No other city in the world has ever been celebrated, as the city of **Rome** has, for its situation on seven hills. Pagan poets and orators, who had no thought of elucidating prophecy, have alike characterized it as “**the seven-hilled city.**”’ . . . It has been known all along that **Popery** was baptized **Paganism**; . . . that the Paganism which Rome has baptized is, in all its essential elements, the very Paganism which prevailed in the ancient literal Babylon . . . **Rome** is in very deed the **Babylon** of the Apocalypse . . . her priesthood and her orders [*the Jesuits*] have all been derived from ancient Babylon; and finally, that the **Pope** himself is truly and properly the lineal representative of **Belshazzar**. . . . **The Babylonians**, in their popular religion, supremely worshipped a **Goddess Mother** and a **Son**, who was represented in pictures and in images as an infant or child in his mother’s arms. From Babylon, this worship of the Mother and the Child spread to the ends of the earth. . . . Now this **Ninus**, or ‘**Son,**’ borne in the arms of the Babylonian Madonna, is so described as very clearly to identify him with **Nimrod**. . . . Now Nimrod, as the son of **Cush**, was black, in other words, was a negro. . . . Wherever the negro aspect of Nimrod was found an obstacle to his worship . . . all that was needful was just to teach that **Ninus [Osiris]** had reappeared in the person of a posthumous son [**Horus**], of a fair complexion [*like Rome’s “Jesus”*], supernaturally borne by his widowed wife [Isis, every Mason being “the poor widow’s son”] after the father had gone to glory. . . .

In **Egypt** the *fair Horus*, the son of the *black Osiris* [*from which mystery, hatefully racist Freemason **Elijah Muhammad** taught his Masonic Black American Nation of Islam that Whites descended from Blacks—a biological impossibility!*], who was the favourite object of worship, in the arms of the goddess-mother, was said to have been miraculously born in consequence of a connection, on the part of that goddess [**Isis**], with **Osiris** after his death, and, in point of fact, to have been a new incarnation of that god, to avenge his death on his murderers [*hence, the Masonic rite of **Hiram Abif**, the initiate being killed by “three ruffians” (symbolizing **Osiris’s** death); the initiate then receiving the whisper into his ear of the “grand Masonic [phallic] password” “**Mah-hah-bone,**” symbolizing the fertilization of the womb of **Isis**); the initiate then being “born again” as he is raised from the dead via “the lion’s paw” grip from the Worshipful Master (symbolizing the birth of **Horus**, the Deliverer—all of which forebodes the murder of the final Pope, who upon rising from the dead, will be **the Antichrist**—the risen Masonic initiate, now a **Horus** and son of “the poor widow” **Isis!**]. . . .*

Thus the whole system of the secret Mysteries of Babylon was intended to glorify a dead man [just as Freemasonry glorifies the risen Hiram Abif, which rite portrays the death of Osiris and his coming back to life as Horus who will then punish his murderers. The final Caesar/Pope (the last of the “seven kings” (Rev. 17:10) will receive a mortal “wound by a sword” (Rev. 13:14) and his “deadly wound” will be healed (Rev. 13:3) after which his “ten kings” (Rev. 18:12) will punish his papal murderers by destroying Rome, capital of the Vatican Empire, “that great city which reigneth over the kings of the earth” (Rev. 17:18), the risen Pope, then “the eighth king” (Rev. 17:11), who will not honor the gods of his popish fathers but will honor “a god whom his fathers knew not” (Dan. 11:38), may well be the Egyptian god SET, the Masonic Lucifer]; . . .

It is admitted that the secret system of Free Masonry was originally founded on the Mysteries of the Egyptian Isis, the goddess-mother, or wife of Osiris. But what could have led to the union of a Masonic body with these Mysteries, had they not had particular reference to architecture, and had the god who was worshipped in them not been celebrated for his success in perfecting the arts of fortification and building [*the coming risen Pope, the Antichrist, to honor “the God of forces” (i.e., “the god of fortresses”), (Dan.11:38)]?*

Now, if such were the case, considering the relation in which, as we have already seen, Egypt stood to Babylon, who would naturally be looked up to there as the great patron of the Masonic art? The strong presumption is, that Nimrod must have been the man [who in Egypt was “Horus,” cleverly disguised as the “Jesus Christ” of Romanism now ruled by the Jesuits, the occult masters of all Masonic secret societies]. He was the first that gained fame in this way. As the child of the Babylonian goddess-mother, he was worshipped, as we have seen, in the character of Almahozim, ‘The god of fortifications.’ Osiris, in like manner, the child [also called Horus, the “reincarnation” of Osiris] of the Egyptian Madonna [Isis], was equally celebrated as ‘the strong chief of the buildings.’ This strong chief of the buildings was originally worshipped in Egypt with every physical characteristic of Nimrod. . . . Osiris met with a violent death, and that violent death of Osiris was the central theme of the whole idolatry of Egypt [*which violent death of Hiram Abif is the central theme of the whole idolatry of Freemasonry—authored by the Jesuits.*” ¹² [Emphasis added]

Alexander Hislop, 1856
English Protestant Calvinist
Proved Rome is “Mystery” Babylon
The Two Babylons

“In countries where there is an established religion, adherence to it is a necessary qualification for office. A citizen’s religion determines largely his eligibility to a place of public trust. In this country [the **Black Pope’s** “Holy Roman” Fourteenth Amendment American Empire], while we have no legally established religion [thanks to the Baptist-Calvinist First Amendment], we do have what in effect amounts to substantially the same thing. Masonry has become so powerful, so thoroughly organized, so thoroughly insinuated into the political life of our country, that adherence to it has become practically a prerequisite to appointment or election to office. If it does not in every case dictate the nomination of the candidates, it does succeed in bringing them into its fold after their election, thus making them adherents of the state religion. There are over one million Masons in the United States, all voters, and these are a powerful factor in influencing those in office. Being a secret organization and governed by principles which are designed to exalt the order and its members, there is practically nothing to frustrate their designs [especially when select, high-level Masons carry out the designs of the Jesuit General]. They have placed in the executive chairs [at least fifteen US presidents], in the Congress and Legislatures, in the offices of trust and profit [FBI Director **J. Edgar Hoover**; CIA Director **Allen W. Dulles**, etc.], and upon the bench [Chief Justice **Earl Warren** who, with three other Masonic Justices, abolished Bible reading and prayer in the nation’s public schools so despised by the Jesuit Order] its devotees [like **Walt Disney**, founder of Disneyland and Disney World], and thus for all practical purposes have made Masonry the religion of the state. We doubt whether any ecclesiastical power [including the Papacy] controls more completely the government of any country through the established church, than does Masonry the federal, state and municipal governments of our land. Freemasonry [secretly modeled after the Devil’s Egyptian, “Isis-Horus-Seb,” Luciferian, “Mystery Babylon Religion” and directed by the **Black Pope**] is to all intents and purposes, and in its practical effects, the state religion in our country. . . .

‘It is the covenant that makes the Mason,’ and that [like the Jesuit having taken his “perpetual” vows] ‘no law of the land can affect that covenant, no anathema of the church can weaken it.’ . . . ‘Once a Mason, always a Mason.’ . . . Even the power of **Jesus Christ**, King of kings and Lord of lords, can not, according to Masonic teaching, break that covenant, or absolve the Mason from it.’ ” ^{10} [Emphasis added]

Martin L. Wagner, 1912
American Lutheran Minister
Freemasonry: An Interpretation

“There is considerable analogy between Masonic and Jesuitic degrees; and the Jesuits also tread down the shoe and bare the knee, because Ignatius Loyola thus presented himself at Rome and asked for the confirmation of the order.” ^{11} [Emphasis added]

Charles William Heckethorn, 1875
English Historian
Secret Societies
of All Ages and Countries

“**Bonneville, Nicolas de.**

An historian and literateur, born at Evreux, in France, March 13, 1760. He was the author of a work, published in 1788, entitled, *Les Jesuites chassés de Maçonnerie et leur poignard brisé par les Maçons*, divided into two parts of the first of which the sub-title was, *La Maçonnerie ecossaise comparée avec les trois professions et le Secret des Templiers de 14e Siecle*; and of the second, *Memete des quatre voeux de la Compagnie de S. Ignace, et des quatre grades de la Maçonnerie de S. Jean*. . . .

His Masonic theory was that the Jesuits had introduced into the symbolic degrees the history of the life and death of the Templars, and the doctrine of vengeance for the political and religious crime of their destruction; and that they had imposed upon four of the higher degrees the four vows of their congregation [the Society of Jesus].” ^{12} [Emphasis added]

Albert G. Mackey, 33rd Degree, 1917
American Masonic Historian
Encyclopedia of Freemasonry

“The higher I went in the Jesuit Order, the more corruption I saw within the institution. I was invited to attend a secret black mass by high-ranking Jesuits [including Superior General Pedro Arrupe] in a monastery in the northern part of Spain. When I knelt to kiss the ring of a high official, I saw a symbol on that ring that made my blood run cold. It was a Masonic symbol [the compass and the square]! A thing I hated and I had been told to fight against it. . . . I found out the Jesuit General was also a Mason and a member of the Communist Party in Spain [the Black Pope controlling both Masonic Communism and Papal Fascism].” ^{13} [Emphasis added]

Alberto Rivera, 1979
Spanish American Ex-Jesuit
Alberto

“As for **Leo XIII**, he was during his entire life intimately associated with **the Society [of Jesus]**. ‘You Jesuits have enjoyed the great privilege,’ he once said to a Father of the Roman Province, ‘of having had saints for Generals’ [*every one of them being mass-murderers pursuant to the Jesuit Oath*]. I knew **Father Fortis** [*who declared in writing that Pope Clement XIV had suppressed the Order in 1773 with a “Bull” and not a “Brief”*]; he was a saint. I knew **Father Roothaan** [*the re-builder of the Jesuits*] intimately; he was a saint. I was long acquainted with **Father Beckx** [*the assassin of “heretic” American Presidents Abraham Lincoln and James A. Garfield*]; he was a saint. And now you have **Father Anderledy**. . . .

[*In 1885*] **Father Anderledy** had asked His Holiness to re-affirm the ancient privileges of the Society, **Leo XIII** replied with the Brief [*Bull*] ‘*Dolemus inter [alia]*,’ which is regarded by the Society as one of its great treasures [*extorted from the Pope who was first poisoned by the Order and then given a promised antidote in return for the issuance of this Bull, making the Sons of Loyola absolute masters of the Vatican in preparation for the Order’s 20th Century Papal Crusades*]. After expressing his sorrow for the persecution which it was just then suffering in France [*having been expelled in 1880 via the influence of Masonic anti-Jesuit Leon Gambetta, later murdered with “the leaden bullet”*], the Pope says:

‘In order that Our will [*the Pope using a plural pronoun when speaking as a political sovereign*] with regard to the **Society of Jesus** may be more thoroughly understood, We hereby declare that each and every Apostolic letter which concerns the establishment, the institution and confirmation of the **Society of Jesus** and which has been published by Our predecessors, the Roman Pontiffs, beginning with **Paul III** of happy memory, up to Our own time either by Briefs or Bulls, and whatever is contained in them or follows from them and which either directly or by participation with other religious orders has been granted to the Society and has not been abrogated or revoked in whole or in part by the Council of Trent and other Constitutions of the Apostolic See, namely, its privileges, immunities, exemptions and indults, we hereby confirm, by these letters, and fortify them by the strength of our Apostolic authority and once more concede. . . . Let these letters be a witness of the love which we have always cherished and still cherish for the illustrious **Society of Jesus** which has been most devoted to Our Predecessors and to Us [*Leo’s Secretary of State, Cardinal Rampolla, being a member of the Order of Oriental Templars (OTO)*].” ^{14}
[Emphasis added]

Thomas J. Campbell, 1921
American Jesuit, Fordham University
The Jesuits: 1534-1921

“[*New Age Movement founder, Co-Mason, “Masonic Princess 12,” and associate of Charles Sotheran, one of America’s highest 33rd Degree Freemasons of the Nineteenth century*] **Madame Blavatsky** whose writings are held in high regard by certain Masons, states that there is abundant material in the imperial libraries of St. Petersburg to show that at the end of the eighteenth and beginning of the nineteenth centuries many Freemasons went to Tibet and were initiated in unknown crypts of Central Asia, and returned with a rich store of [occult] information as could not be secured elsewhere in Europe. (See *The Secret Doctrine*, Vol. 1, p. XXXVI).” ^{15}
[Emphasis added]

Martin L. Wagner, 1912
American Lutheran Minister
Freemasonry: An Interpretation

“**ADOLF SCHICKLGRUBER AND THE THULE-GESELLSCHAFT.** . . . Between 1880 and 1890 many personalities—among them some of England’s most brilliant minds—found together and formed ‘**THE HERMETIC ORDER OF THE GOLDEN DAWN**. Its members came largely from the Mother Grand Lodge of FREEMASONS and ROSICRUCIANS [*London’s Grand Lodge having been founded by four Masonic Jesuit Coadjutors in 1717 fully intending to restore the Pope’s Stuart Dynasty to the throne of England*]. . . . [The] Members . . . among others [were] . . . **ALEISTER CROWLEY** (perhaps the best-known magician of the last hundred years who later got into black magic, founder of the Thelema [*sexual “Desire”*] Church and 33rd degree Freemason of the Scottish Rite) [*and the inspiration of free sex, drugs and rock n’ roll*]. . . .

In 1917 the [*extremely wealthy*] occultist [*and 33rd Degree Freemason, Bavarian Catholic*] **BARON RUDOLF VON SEBOTTENDORFF** [*whose Munich newspaper, “Volkischer Beobachter,” became the official daily of the NSDAP Nazi Party*], the George Gurdjieff disciple—[*General*] **KARL HAUSHOFER** [*Hitler’s second occult “esoteric mentor” (replacing Dietrich Eckart) who founded the Luminous Lodge or the “Vril Society” in Berlin and was questioned and released by Army officer Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh after the war*] . . . met in Vienna. . . . [*German Masons*] **Sebottendorff** and **Haushofer** were experienced travelers of India and Tibet and much influenced by the teachings and myths [*including the Aryan mythology used to justify Nazi mass-murder*] of those places. During the First World War Karl Haushofer had made contacts with one of the most influential secret societies of Asia, the Tibetan ‘Yellow Hats’ . . . The contacts between Haushofer [*with Moses Pinkeles*] and the ‘Yellow Hats’ led in the Twenties to the formation of Tibetan colonies in Germany. . . .

A circle formed around **BARON RUDOLF VON SEBOTTENDORFF** that, via the [German] ‘Teutonic Order’ [the “Germanenorden”] in 1918 in Bad Aibling became the ‘**THULE-GESELLSCHAFT**’ [the *Thule Society*]. . . . **Dietrich Bronder** [who wrote] *Before Hitler Came* and **E. R. Carmin** [who wrote] *Guru Hitler* named the leading members as:

1. **Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorff**, Grand Master of the Order [who from 1942 to 1945 was an agent for both the Nazi SS and the British SIS]
2. **Guido von List**, Master of the Order [who tutored Hitler in Vienna, the Jesuits also instructing Hitler in Vienna’s Hofberg Library during the years 1907-1913 before his arrival in Munich, 1913]
3. **Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels**, Master of the Order [who, as the Roman Catholic priest “Father Georg,” first met Hitler as a child at the Dominican Lambach Abbey in Austria; he later left the priesthood, became a Freemason and a Lutheran, openly and boldly wrote against the Jesuit Order, called for the incineration of the Jewish people as “an offering to God,” and without question was a secret Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor].
4. **Adolf Hitler**, ‘Führer,’ and German Chancellor, SS Superior [who was a Roman Catholic and a high Freemason; a close friend of the Bank of England’s Masonic president, **Montagu Norman**; and the obedient servant to his German Jesuit masters in Rome, Bavarian **Robert Leiber** and **Augustin Bea**, controlling the former “German Pope” who brought him to power, **Pope Pius XII**].
5. **Heinrich Himmler**, Reichsführer SS and Reichsminister [who being a most devoted Bavarian Roman Catholic was appointed to head the SS by Hitler through the influence of Munich’s Crown Prince Rupprecht of Wittelsbach and Archbishop Michael von Faulhaber].
6. **Bernhardt Stempfle**, father confessor and confidant of Hitler, [who, being a priest of the **Order of Saint Jerome**, was the true author of *Mein Kampf*, it defining both the Pan-German movement and the “Jewish International Conspiracy” as put forth by the Jesuits].
7. **Rudolf Steiner**, founder of the anthroposophic teaching [who was also a high Freemason of the Scottish Rite; the head of the German Theosophical Society, Grand Master of the Illuminati order **ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS (OTO)** along with his “brother” 33rd Degree Freemason of the Scottish Rite, England’s **Aleister Crowley**].

“The symbol of Thule was the swastika counter-clockwise. . . . The **Thule-Gesellschaft** engaged Hitler as a speaker at election rallies. Later the anti-Bolshevik and Thule-brother **DIETRICH ECKART** [*to whom Mein Kampf was later dedicated*] taught him how to write and speak properly. Eckart made Hitler what he later represented. He influenced him into the Munich and Berlin scenes and [*Masonic*] Hitler adopted the Thule views almost completely. . . . Hitler took the Thule salute ‘Heil und Sieg’ (Salvation and Victory) and made it into ‘Sieg Heil.’ This salute together with the raising of the arm is a magical ritual which is used to form voltes. . . .

According to **Franz Bardon**, Adolf Hitler was also a member of a ‘F.O.G.C. Lodge’ (**Freimaurerischer Orden der Goldenen Centurie**, Dresden, Germany, [*Free*] Masonic Order of the Golden Century), which is actually known as the ‘**99 Lodge**.’ There are 99 of these ‘**99 Lodges**’ in many places of the world, all with 99 members. Each lodge is presided by a demon, and each member has his personal demon. The deal is that the demon helps the person gain money and power, but his soul is, after death, committed to serve the demon. In addition, one member is sacrificed every year to the lodge demon. It will be replaced by a new member. The members of the ‘**99 Lodges**’ are also industrialists and bankers of the highest caliber and today are more important than ever. . . .

The SS, also called the ‘**Black Order**,’ was everything but a police troop. It was a proper religious order of a hierarchic make-up. The brutal Nazi party as a holy order? In hindsight this seems ridiculous, until one notices that it wouldn’t be the first time in history that a holy order was responsible for the most monstrous atrocities. The Jesuits, but also the Dominicans who ruled the Catholic Inquisition in the Middle Ages, are prime examples. The **BLACK ORDER** was the practical realization of the esoteric and occult belief system of the **Thule-Gesellschaft**. Within the SS there was a further secret society, the elite and innermost circle of the SS, the SS ‘SCHWARZE SONNE’ (Black Sun) [*composed of Jesuit priests within high-level, 33rd Degree Freemasonry, as was Joseph Rettinger, the founder of the Bilderbergers*]. . . . The **Thule-Gesellschaft** and the later SS ‘**Schwarze Sonne**’ (Black Sun) not only worked closely together with the Tibetan colony in Berlin but also with a Tibetan order of black magic [*the Jesuits having penetrated Tibet in the Seventeenth century and today control the Tibetan **Dalai Lama***].” ^{16} [Emphasis added]

Jan van Helsing, 1995

Swiss Historian

Secret Societies and Their Power

In the 20th Century

“A few days ago [*SS Reichsfuehrer Heinrich*] **Himmler** asked me whether I would care to visit the Masonic Department at the Reich’s Security head office [*SS General Reinhard Heydrich’s Jesuit-controlled SD*]. He believed that I had quite the wrong idea of what Freemasonry really means and would like me to take a good look round. To this I agreed.

Today I had a look at the Department. First of all there is a huge card index which includes the name of every member on the lists confiscated from the dissolved lodges [*as Freemason Adolf Hitler dissolved all the lodges within the Reich (pursuant to the outward, anti-Masonic policy of the Jesuit General whose Order authored Pope Clement XII’s famous anti-Masonic Bull of 1738) while he closely worked with domestic and foreign high-level Freemasons such as IBM’s American Thomas J. Watson and the Nazi Party’s “Yankee” Minister of Economics, Hjalmar “Horace Greeley” Schacht, in accordance with the secret, pro-Masonic policy of Jesuit Superior General Ledochowski who himself was a high-level Freemason*].

I was then taken to a complete Masonic temple, where the ritual of the Masons was explained and a lecture given on the alleged dangers of the movement, its international relations, its powers and influence. I was shown papers illustrating the work and methods of the Masons, seeking to prove that they used poison to remove traitors from their own ranks [*in accordance with the Jesuit-authored Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*]. There were skulls all over the place, a coffin marked with Masonic signs, aprons and insignia—really quite a gruesome display. . . .

Finally I was shown an enormous library, which contains everything written about Masonic activities, whether by Masons themselves or their enemies. It has been assembled from the wealth of volumes in the Masonic temples which had been closed down [*the Company having centralized all secret Lodge power within Germany into the hands of its Grand Master of the SS Teutonic Knights, Heinrich Himmler*], brought together to form one great Masonic library. . . . I learnt that the idea of arranging a Masonic Museum of this kind came from Heydrich, head of the Security police. At the same time he had set up an information center for all governmental and Party offices. When it was decided that a man was a Mason, that also decided his fate as a Party member, Government employee or Army officer. A number of important people had already lost their posts for this reason. In particular Heydrich had led the campaign against Dr. Schacht, President of the Reichsbank [*who resigned in 1939 after having financed the rearmament of Germany*], on the grounds that he was a ‘high-ranking Mason.’ [*Heydrich was later assassinated by agents of the British SIS whose head, Sir Stewart Menzies, was also a high-ranking Freemason.*]

‘Do you really believe, **Herr Himmler**, that there is a small group of high-grade Masons behind every political and economic event, regularly holding their secret meetings at which they make decisions involving peace and war, decisions affecting the history of peoples and governments?’ . . .

‘I not only believe it, **Herr Kersten**,’ Himmler answered, ‘I know it. You forgot to add that these high-grade Masons are identical with the inner circle of the Elders of Zion. Thus the Jewish [the Jesuit] rulers of the world have used Masonry as a camouflage for their own international power. . . . To get a clear picture you must examine the activities of the Masons in the last two centuries under the microscope. Then you can confirm this: leading Masons had a part in the overthrow of every government. They had a hand in every severe financial crisis which has brought the economy of a country to the edge of the abyss. [*CFR member Alan Greenspan, Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board making policy for the Pope’s Federal Reserve Bank, is also a Jewish Freemason.*] Masons occupy the important positions in the economic and intellectual life of a country and draw other Masons after them. The decisive men who waged the First World War against us were Masons [*CFR Edward M. House and RIIA Lord Milner of the Roundtable, both controlled by the Company*]. The Second World War again finds World Masonry united against us [*including King George VI, Churchill, FDR and Stalin*]. In some Anglo-Saxon countries it’s quite impossible to achieve any position in industry or politics unless you’re a Mason. Aren’t these proofs enough, **Herr Kersten**?’ . . .

‘Are you still in the dark?’ **Himmler** retorted. ‘First of all it’s wonderful propaganda for the Masonic idea. If the royal house belongs to a lodge, then it is respectable in the eyes of the broad masses, the propertied and the educated classes. All doubts are at once silenced. The Masons no longer need to defend themselves, but only point to the king, their brother Mason. Is any individual going to be more clever than his king? Such membership automatically attracts all those whom the Masons particularly want, influential officials and politicians. Without any need for further action they have won over leading political and industrial figures to Masonry. . . . Meanwhile however, the Masons are quietly and systematically extending their influence; lectures are given on themes dear to Masons; prominent scientists are won over; links are forged with other lodges and the desired result is achieved; at first neutrality, then union with World Masonry. It will perhaps surprise you to learn that the higher grades of this lodge are duplicated. Beside the Grand Master, needed as an advertisement, there is a man never seen who really occupies a far higher position in world Masonry [*the Black Pope*], using and directing this ‘shadow system [*Masonic world government*] in a masterly way.’ [*How did Heinrich Himmler know this?*]

‘Only one power has not allowed itself to be deceived, the Catholic Church. She is the inexorable enemy of all Masonry [which is the open policy of the Jesuit Order towards both Freemasonry and Communism while secretly directing the rulers of Communism through Freemasonry]. . . . The Church knows very well why she is so inexorable. She herself works on Masonic principles; her religious Orders, in particular the Jesuits [as Himmler patterned the SS after the Jesuit Order, he being its “Ignatius of Loyola”], are nothing more nor less than powerful lodges of the Catholic Church. She knows what she has herself achieved with this system and will suffer no opposition lodge [for which reason the Order’s Masonic Adolf Hitler closed down all lodges within the Reich and consolidated all Masonic power within the Black Pope’s Teutonic Nazi SS displaying the Masonic symbols of the ‘Skull and Bones’ and the ‘Swastika’]. . . . Only the foolish Evangelical parsons have still not realized what is at stake. They join the Masons without realizing that they are digging their own graves.’

‘But aren’t your SS really a sort of Masonic lodge, Herr Reichsfuehrer?’ I now asked Himmler.” ^{17} [Emphasis added]

**Felix Kersten to Heinrich Himmler, 1940
Dutch Physician to the SS Reichsfuehrer
*The Kersten Memoirs***

“Himmler . . . set up a museum dedicated to Masonic uniforms and regalia. His chief work was the establishment at Wewelsberg of a castle which reflected the reading he had done on King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table. The leaders of the SS [a “secret Chapter of the Order” of the SS according to SS/SD General Walter Schellenberg] were entitled to assemble [once a year] at a large oak table in a dining room measuring 100 feet by 145 feet. They sat on high-backed chairs made out of pigskin, on each of which was a silver disk on which the selected ‘knight’ had his name engraved. Here the chiefs of the SS [Obergruppenfuehrers Karl Wolff, Gottlob Berger, Hans Juettner, Richard Hildebrandt, Franz Breithaupt, Maximilian von Herff, Kurt Daluege, Ulrich Greifelt, Werner Lorenz, August Heissmeyer, Oswald Pohl, and Reinhard Heydrich later replaced by Earnst Kaltenbrunner] were compelled to sit in the company of their Grand Master for hours of contemplation [of Loyola’s Spiritual Exercises] . . .” ^{18} [Emphasis added]

**G. S. Graber, 1978
American Historian
*The History of the SS***

“The English Freemason organization was used by the KGB to infiltrate and take over British Intelligence [in fact, the Masonic KGB is an extension of the Masonic SIS]. British Intelligence is synonymous with **Chatham House**, more commonly known as the **Royal Institute of International Affairs**, the parent organization of the **Council on Foreign Relations**. . . .

Probably the most notorious Freemason lodge is the **P2 lodge** in Italy. This group has been connected to the Vatican, the Knights of Malta, and to the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency. It is powerful and dangerous. The P2 lodge [controlled by **the Black Pope**] has succeeded in infiltrating the Vatican and has scored a coup of tremendous significance: **the Pope, John Paul II**, has lifted the ban against Freemasonry. Many high-level members of the Vatican are now Freemasons [including the late Pope—a former I. G. Farben chemical salesman who sold cyanide gas to **Pius XII’s** crusading SS Teutonic Knights]. . . . ALL of the intelligence officers that I worked for while in Naval Intelligence were Masons. As I stated above, I believe that my association with the **DeMolay Society** [like former President **Bill Clinton**] as a young adult may have been the reason that I was selected for Naval Security and Intelligence. However, that is only a guess.

I had intended to go into great detail in linking P2, the Priore de Sion, the Vatican, the CIA, organizations for a United Europe, and the Bilderberg Group. Fortunately [high-level Freemasons] **Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh & Henry Lincoln** beat me to it. I say fortunately, because they confirm my previous allegation that I published in my paper, ‘*The Secret Government*,’ that the CIA had plants, called moles, deep within the Vatican [i.e., **the Black Pope ruling the Vatican controls his Nazi SD/CIA via Freemasonry and the Knights of Malta**]. I do not wish to be called a plagiarist so you MUST READ *Holy Blood, Holy Grail* and *The Messianic Legacy*, both by Baigent, Leigh & Lincoln. . . . Between pages 343 and 361 of *The Messianic Legacy* you can read of the alliance of power that resulted in a secret world government. . . .

I tell you now that Freemasonry is one of the most wicked and terrible organizations upon this earth. The Masons are major players in the struggle [or rather, the administration of **the Black Pope’s Satanic power**] for world domination. The 33rd Degree is split into two [as attested to by the late ex-33rd Degree Freemason turned Bible-believer, **James D. Shaw**]. One split contains the core of the Luciferian Illuminati and the other contains those who have no knowledge of it whatsoever.” ^{19} [Emphasis added]

William Cooper, 1991
American Patriot, Ex-Naval Intelligence
“Behold A Pale Horse”

“I flew into Washington National Airport and took a taxi to the House of the Temple on Northwest 16th Street. Upon arriving at the Temple I was met by a receptionist who asked if I were there to receive the 33rd Degree. I was surprised to find a woman in those sacred Masonic precincts, but said that I was and showed her my letter from the Supreme Council. . . . We were called into one of the offices, one at a time, and interviewed by three members of the Supreme Council. When my turn came I was ushered into the office and seated. The very first question I was asked was, ‘Of what religion are you?’ Not long before this I would have answered with something like, ‘I believe in the Ancient Mysteries, the ‘Old Religion,’ and I believe in reincarnation.’ However, without thinking at all about how to answer, I found myself saying, ‘I am a Christian.’ Then to my surprise and theirs, I asked of them, ‘Are you men born again?’ The man in charge quickly stopped me by saying, ‘We’re not here to talk about that—we are here to ask you questions.’ After they sent me back out I sat down and thought about it. When the next man came out, I asked him, ‘Did they ask you if you are a Christian?’ He said, ‘Yes they did.’ ‘What did you tell them?’ I asked, and he replied, ‘I told them, ‘Hell no, and I never intend to be!’ ’ Then he said a strange thing to me, ‘They said I’m going higher,’ and he left through a different door, looking pleased.

The representative candidate was dressed in black trousers, barefooted, bareheaded and draped in a long, black robe that reminded me of a very long, black raincoat [*like Jesuit Himmler’s Black-robed Teutonic SS*]. He had a black cabletow around his neck but was not hoodwinked. . . . When it was time for the final obligation we all stood and repeated the oath with the representative candidate, administered by the Sovereign Grand Inspector General. We then swore true allegiance to the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree, above all other allegiances [*including the U.S. Constitution*], . . . One of the Conductors then handed the ‘candidate’ a human skull, upside down, with wine in it. With all of us candidates repeating after him, he sealed the oath, ‘May this wine I now drink become a deadly poison to me, as the Hemlock juice drunk by Socrates, should I ever knowingly or willfully violate the same’ (the oath). He then drank the wine [*as did Canadian Prime Minister Paul Martin, and Americans George W. Bush and John Kerry when they both were initiated into Yale’s Skull and Bones Society*]. . . . The Sovereign Grand Commander closed the meeting of the Supreme Council ‘with the Masonic Number,’ striking his sword five, three, one and the two times [*9-11 (Sept. 11th)*].” ^{20} [Emphasis added]

James D. Shaw, 1988
American Ex-33rd Degree Freemason
The Deadly Deception

“The Emblem of the Mystic Shrine.

In this emblem we have the sword or Scimitar, the symbol of the destroying principle. The Crescent [*the vagina*], also called “the Tiger’s claws” is the symbol of the female principle. The Keystone [*the penis*] on the Crescent, the male and female principles united. The five-pointed Star is the symbol of creation, and its relative position to the Keystone and the Crescent symbolizes the manner in which creation is perpetuated. The Emblem indicates the destroying and creative powers in constant opposition. A new life comes forth from the old, which is perpetually dying to be born again. These processes go on in the generative region, which [*sexual, pelvic, generative region*] constitutes the Mystic Shrine of its devotees.

This Emblem also is designed, doubtless to show the essential unity of the Islamic religion with Freemasonry in its fundamental principles. The strength of Islam lies in its protection and devotion of the female principle to its support in its legalization of polygamy [*like Masonic Mormonism*]. This Emblem signifies that the religion of Islam [**Osama bin Laden, the Saud Dynasty, etc.**] is regarded by the Shriner [**George H. W. Bush**] as his own. It [*the Shriner’s Emblem*] is an exhibition of the phallicism of Freemasonry under the symbols of Islam. . . . The Mystic Shrine is the Masonic phallicism veiled under Islamic symbols and terms. . . . The Arabs to this day swear by the phallus of Allah.” ^{21} [Emphasis added]

Martin L. Wagner, 1912
American Lutheran Minister
Freemasonry: An Interpretation

“They [*the Jesuits*] came out of the very mouth, the very heart and the very bowels of the Pope, and of the devil. . . . They [*the Jesuits*] will have the religion of Mohamet established to poison and plague all the East parts of the world in their souls [*now also in the apostate, post-Reformation West*]; and they will have the most huge, cruel, and savage armies of the Turks raised up [*an Arab/Turkish Muslim world united by the Pope’s present Anglo-American-led Crusade (and for which reason the Pope disapproves of Turkey joining his European Union)*], to murder and massacre millions of men in their bodies, in the West part of the world [*the coming Sino-Soviet-Moslem Invasion of apostate Protestant North America*].” ^{22}
 [Emphasis added]

Arthur Dent, 1798
Scottish Presbyterian Preacher
*The Ruin of Rome: Or, An Exposition
 Upon the Whole Revelation*

“Where was the ‘inner sanctum’ Freemasonry traditionally disclosed to the ultra elite? To answer that question we must consult a labyrinthine collection of hotly contested books from France which began to surface approximately one hundred years ago under the patronage of **Gabriel Jogand-Pagés**, who wrote under the nom de plume, ‘**Leo Taxil**.’ His works purported to divulge a great secret and to reveal the system behind the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry’s highly guarded inner sanctum; the peak of its inner circle, **Albert Pike’s** Satanic ‘**Palladium**’ masonry. These books sparked an uproar, since they testified to Pike’s leadership of a Satanic religion [*as it is indeed*]. But at the peak of the furor, Leo Taxil suddenly and inexplicably vigorously denounced his own work as a hoax. **As a result, a great deal of subsequent exposure of Freemasonry was forever condemned as a replay of the ‘Taxil fraud’** [*as secretly intended by the Jesuit General and his Assistants then planning for their bloody Second Thirty Years’ War, both Allied and Axis powers to be led by high-level Freemasons cooperating together in obedience to the ~~Black Pope~~*]. But was it all a hoax? . . . how did Taxil manage to publish accurate details from numerous advanced secret rituals in the higher degrees? This writer can attest to this truth because I possess in my personal archive both Taxil’s original descriptions and the actual secret rituals themselves. **How could a low-level, ex-Mason have gained these explosive secrets? . . .**

Moreover, did not Taxil confess that his Palladium revelations were a lurid hoax? Yet the respected Masonic historian **Robert Macoy, 33°**, included the ‘Order of the Palladium’ in his authoritative Dictionary. . . . **The seal of the order was a heart** [*“the Sacred Heart of Jesus” created by the Jesuits, signaling to the adept the ~~Black Pope’s~~ rule of the Palladium Rite*] . . .

It is also possible that the exaggerations are from Taxil himself, working as a Masonic agent to inflate credulity only later to deflate it by casting doubt upon even authenticated testimony of Satanism in the masonic lodges [*as intended by the ~~Company~~ so as to convince the sincere observer there was no real connection between high-level Jesuits and high-level Masons*]. . . . Could Taxil have been a double agent or even a triple agent? If so, he certainly ran a brilliant, early-day, black-op campaign on behalf of the lodges [*directed by the Jesuits*], to discredit anti-masonic exposures with a ‘dirty tricks’ campaign intended to nullify all attacks and exposes, while simultaneously leaking actual details of the most salacious and Satanic dimension of Palladium Freemasonry [*the OTO*].” ^{23} [Emphasis added]

Craig Heimbichner, 2005
American Roman Catholic Historian
Blood On The Altar

“**THE PRIME MOTIVATION** of [*Jesuit-led*] **Catholic Action** is its eschatological complex that the Vatican, as God’s designated champion, must do open battle with the forces of Satan before the world ends. . . . Leadership of these combined forces of evil is accredited to **world Jewry** and **Freemasonry**. *The Protocols of Zion*, preceded by the like forgery of *The Secrets of the Elders of Bourg Fontaine* [*both documents having been authored by Jesuits according to this former anti-Jesuit Irish priest and Protestant writer*], have spread this belief among Catholics everywhere. . . . it is safe to say that nothing contributed more to the rapid victories of Fascism over the forces of liberty and tolerance than these alleged *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. As has been pointed out, they insidiously picture **world Jewry** and **Freemasonry** as conspiring to establish the reign of Satan on earth and, by contrast, the Catholic Church as the sole bulwark and only certain triumphant force against it. . . .

There is nothing too fantastic that the popes and Catholic authorities have not believed and propagated against **Judiac-Masonic** aims and activities. The most astounding and outrageous were the alleged revelations of the arch-imposter [*and secret Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor*] **Leo Taxil** towards the end of the last century. . . . described by [**Jesuit**] **Father** [**Herbert**] **Thurston** . . . as ‘the most blasphemous and obscene of anti-clerical writers in France.’ . . . That was all before his conversion to the Catholic Church. It was then he began to make alleged revelations about the Freemasons [*most of which were true*], and published a large number of books about them, each more astounding than the other. . . . **Pope Leo XIII** [*whose Cardinal Secretary of State was a member of the Masonic OTO*] received Taxil in private audience, gave him his blessing, and assured him that he had read his books against the Freemasons with intense interest, and that his writings were of great benefit to the cause of the Catholic Church. . . .

Then came the great dénouement . . . he called a public meeting in Paris on April 10, 1894 [*just prior to the Order’s anti-Jew Dreyfus Affair*], and announced, to the consternation of his hearers, that all his activities, his books and pamphlets, . . . were nothing but a huge joke dispassionately concocted and executed by him. . . . **The interesting, and serious, point in the whole affair is the fact that it was the Jesuits who translated Taxil’s novels into German. The Jesuit Father Gruber, whose article on ‘Freemasonry’ in *The Catholic Encyclopedia* is nothing but a rehash of what Taxil says about it, widely publicized all his books.**” ^[24]
[Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

“The Frederick the Great Association

One of the more twisted myths being propagated by ‘Regular’ Anglo-American Freemasonry of late is that the Nazis persecuted ‘regular’ Freemasonry in Germany during its reign. ‘Regular’ Freemasonry plays the recognition game if it wants to deny that a particular infamous individual was a Freemason. Usually this is carried out in regard to Grand Orient Freemasons, which it does not recognize [*them*] as being legitimate Masons because it has its own operation called ‘Grand Lodges’ set up in their countries, France being the largest instance. Thus it is with a particular sense of accomplishment that we have uncovered one of ‘regular’ American and British Grand Lodge Freemasonry’s most noxious official lies; its record and actions in Nazi Germany—a lie that their favorite recognition game-dodge won’t work on.

In Germany at the time the Nazis came to power (with the aid of numerous Freemasonic High Financiers like [33rd Degree] **Henry Ford** [*and Hjalmar Schacht*]), there existed Nine Grand Lodges and Orients. Three Grand Lodges were known as ‘**Old Prussian Grand Lodges,**’ which were large, well organized and contained the bulk of all Freemasons in Germany. Six were called ‘**Modern Grand Lodges,**’ which were small, isolated, with only a few thousand members each. One of the groupings had always banned Jews from joining and was fiercely nationalistic [*i.e., Jesuit-fascist*] and reactionary in its politics. One of the groupings had always allowed Jews to join and was international and liberal [*i.e., socialist-communist*] in its politics. Guess which Grand Lodge group American and British Freemasonry recognized as being ‘Regular’ Freemasonry and which group it branded as ‘Irregular’ and clandestine Freemasonry?

You guessed right. It was the ‘**Old Prussian Grand Lodges,**’ which contained the High Command Officers, Industrialists, and Royal Houses who had always banned Jews from joining and which was fiercely nationalistic and reactionary in its politics, that the American and British Grand Lodges recognized as being ‘**Regular.**’ [*What of*] the ‘**Moderns,**’ the ones that allowed Jews to join? ‘Regular’ Freemasonry said they were ‘**Irregular**’ and ‘clandestine.’ In other words they did not recognize the Grand Lodges that allowed Jews to join as Freemasons or [as being true] Freemasonry whatsoever. ‘**Regular**’ Freemasonry is trying to hoodwink their [*temporary*] recognition of the [*fascist*] anti-Semitic National Grand Lodges [*Germanenorden*] and their [*temporary*] non-recognition of the non-anti-Semitic [*pro-communist*] International Grand Lodges.

The Nazis shut down the ‘**Modern**’ Grand Lodges whose membership was heavily Jewish, liberal and international, but [*the Nazis*] allowed the ‘national’ Old Prussian Grand Lodges to carry on after their Grand Masters sent formal written oaths of allegiance to ‘Mein Fuhrer,’ changed their name to ‘The Frederick the Great Association’ (Frederick the Great being German ‘Regular’ Freemasonry’s founder and principal patron), and removed any obvious Hebraic wording from its rituals. When the war was over ‘**Regular**’ Freemasonry, operating under the guise of ‘The Frederick the Great Association,’ changed their name back to what it was before ‘Crystal Nacht.’ You won’t see any of this mentioned on any of those ‘Is it true what they say about Freemasonry?’ or ‘Difficult Questions about Freemasonry’ that ‘**Regular**’ Freemasonry has mirrored all over the net.

‘The Scottish Rite had its beginning in France, when, in 1754, the [*Jesuit*] **Chevalier de Bonneville** established [*at the Jesuit College of Clermont*] in Paris, a chapter of twenty-five so-called High Degrees, which, including the three symbolic Degrees, were called the Rite of Perfection [*after the Jesuit Order surnamed “the Company of the Perfect.”*] In 1758 these Degrees were taken to Berlin and placed under a body called the Council of Emperors of the East and West, and in 1762 Frederic the Great of Prussia became the head of the Rite and promulgated what is known as the Constitution of 1762. In 1786 a re-organization took place [*after Frederick had admitted the Order into Prussia following Pope Clement XIV’s Bull of Suppression and Extinction against the Society in 1773*] in which eight Degrees were added to the twenty-five, and the name changed to the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. By this Constitution, Frederick resigned his authority as Grand Commander and provided that the government of the new system of Degrees should rest with a Council of each Nation, to be composed of Nine Sovereign Grand Inspectors General of the Thirty-Third and last Degree of Freemasonry. Source: AASR, Orient of Texas.’

There was absolutely no persecution of ‘Regular’ Freemasonry in Germany. How could there have been? The Old Prussian ‘**Regular**’ Grand Lodges were filled with Officers of the High Command, Captains of Industry, Commerce, Finance, Leading Citizens and Royalty, most of whom were loyal Nazi Party members themselves—the very men who brought Hitler to power. All [*this was done*] with the knowledge of American and British ‘**Regular**’ Grand Lodge Freemasonry and its hereditary, pro-Nazi Grand Master, the Duke of Kent [*with whom Hitler’s betrayed Rudolph Hess sought to bargain after his flight to England*].” ^{25}
[Emphasis added]

www.freemasonrywatch.org/2index.html

“While Mass is being said at the Sistine Chapel and tourists are being shown the works of Michelangelo, deep within the bowels of the Vatican sits a large, circular room with thirteen separate chambers, each leading to a distinct catacomb. When a mummified body is placed in front of each doorway, a young child is then brutally sacrificed with a long, golden knife during what is said to be a secret induction ceremony for new members of the **Illuminati**, better known as the **New World Order**. . . .

Although still incomplete, the small pieces of the puzzle I uncovered in the 1980s all led to direct involvement of the **Illuminati/Freemasons**, through groups like ‘**P Due**,’ the Priore du Sion [i.e., the Priory of Zion, controlled by the Jesuit Order since 1619 according to Michael Baigent, one of the brilliant Masonic authors of *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*] and others, as well as deep involvement of **the Vatican**, **the hub and centerpiece** of this secret worldwide organization known to the public as **the Illuminati** but known by members as ‘**The Family or the Order**.’ . . .

In April, 2005, a Sicilian mobster, a Roman crime boss and two others were indicted in connection with the 1982 hanging of **Roberto Calvi**, a financier dubbed ‘God’s banker,’ for his close ties to the Vatican. . . . Without question, one of the strangest characters in the Calvi saga, with ties to [**Cardinal Paul**] **Marcinkus** [*who died in Phoenix, Arizona, in 2006*] and [**Michael**] **Sindona**, was [**Knight of Malta**] **Licio Gelli**. A former member of the fascist Black Shirts Battalion and connected to the **Mussolini** regime [*Mussolini having aided Hitler in his rise to power*] and the **Herman Goering SS Division in World War II**, Gelli survived the conflict and amassed tremendous amounts of money and influence. Considered the head of the **P-2 Masonic Lodge**, he was also privy to sensitive information on hundreds of key political, military and financial figures not only in Italy but throughout Europe, Latin America and elsewhere due to his access of files from the Italian secret service (OVRA) and possibly British Intelligence. It was common knowledge in Italy that Gelli helped to smuggle [*SS/SD Captain*] **Klaus Barbie**, the infamous ‘Butcher of Lyons,’ to safe haven in Argentina, and even managed to work for and sell his services to the CIA and NATO. . . . The following is a Mason list [*of Italy’s P2 Lodge*]: . . . [*German Jesuit*] **Augustin Cardinal Bea**, Cardinal Secretary of State under **Pope John XXIII** and **Pope Paul VI** [*the master of JFK assassin, Francis Cardinal Spellman*].” ^{26} [Emphasis added]

Greg Szymanski, 2005
American Roman Catholic Journalist
“Searching For the Illuminati
Deep Within Vatican Walls”

*“And if Satan cast out Satan,
he is divided against himself;
how shall then his kingdom stand?”*

Jesus the Messiah
– *Matthew 12:26*

Dear truth-seeker, the relationship between the Jesuits and Freemasonry is important to understand. The Jesuits, in control of the Vatican since 1814, portray Freemasonry as their enemy. *This is simply not true.* (In Masonic Baltimore, the Jesuits flourish at their prestigious Loyola College of Maryland!) As we shall see, Shriner Freemasonry’s “**Invisible Empire**” and Jesuitism are friends and work together, as both secret societies desire to rebuild **Solomon’s Temple** in **Jerusalem**.

The **Knights Templars** of the Popes’ Crusades were revived in 1717 in Protestant England, having become the present day **Freemasons**. The Scottish Rites were written by the Jesuits at one of their colleges in France. Why? To restore the Jesuit-controlled **House of Stuart** to the throne of England and thus Papal Supremacy to the nation. Our Masonic author, **William O. Peterson**, P.M. 32nd Degree, writes:

“Chevalier de Bonneville [like the Bonneville automobile manufactured by Pontiac/General Motors] formed a chapter of twenty-five Degrees of the so-called High-Degrees in the College of Jesuits of Clermont, in Paris in 1754. The adherents of the House of Stuart had made the college of Clermont their asylum, they being mostly Scotchmen. One of these Degrees being the “Scottish Master,” the new body organized in Charleston, S.C., in 1801, gave the name of Scottish Rite to these Degrees, which name ever since that time has characterized the Rite all over the world.” ^{27} [Emphasis added]

Again we read:

*“In the matter of the Stuarts we are, however, on firm ground with regard to Freemasonry. That the lodges at the end of the seventeenth century were Royalist is certain, and there seems good reason to believe that, when the [*Glorious and bloodless, anti-Jesuit Protestant*] revolution of 1688 divided the Royalist cause, the Jacobites who fled to France with [*the Jesuit King*] **James II** took Freemasonry with them. With the help of the French they established lodges in which, it is said, Masonic rites and symbols were used to promote the cause of the Stuarts. Thus the land of promise signified Great Britain, **Jerusalem** stood for London and the murder of Hiram represented the execution of Charles I.”* ^{28} [Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, as we shall see, Freemasonry has become a great tool of the Jesuits. It was used to punish the Pope and Monarchs of Europe for suppressing the Jesuit Order. Their tools were **Robespierre** and **Napoleon**. When the Jesuits were suppressed, the most powerful Freemason in Europe protected them. He was **Frederick the Great** of Prussia. When the Jesuits caused the American War Between the States (1861-1865), they used Freemasonry to ignite it. When the Jesuits overthrew the German Kaiser, **Wilhelm II** (being the foremost protector of the “heretic” Lutheran Church) after World War I, they used Freemasonry to betray him. When the Jesuits destroyed key evidence pointing to more than one gunman in the Kennedy Assassination, they used Shriner Freemasons as their agents—**J. Edgar Hoover, Lyndon Johnson, Earl Warren** and **Gerald Ford**, to name a few.)

Let us now reflect, as our hearts and minds must understand this era of time. **The Lord Jesus Christ**—*to Whom has been given all governing authority in earth*—had granted Britain religious and political liberty for the third time. Indeed, the Protestant Revolution of 1688 was glorious and bloodless. It drove that Jesuit-controlled savage, **James II**, out of the country “*who*,” in the words of **D’Alembert**, “*was much more fit to be a Jesuit than a king*;” it hunted down and drove out the Jesuits as in the greatest days of **Elizabeth I**; and it forever forbade a Catholic to sit on England’s throne. This historic victory of good over evil marked the one hundredth anniversary of the risen **Son of God** intervening for His English Protestants and Baptists, **He** miraculously sinking the Jesuit General’s Spanish Armada in response to their earnest **prayers**. Of the king’s flight **Ridpath** records:

“**The little clique of Jesuits** who still surrounded the throne formed but a ridiculous panoply about the quaking monarch. **Perceiving with that sense of shrewdness by which the Order has ever been characterized, that their game was up in England**, they advised James to quit the country until what time, by foreign alliances and a hope-for reaction at home, he might so strengthen himself as to reclaim the crown. The queen and the ministers likewise admonished him to fly before the storm which he had no means of resisting. This policy he accordingly adopted. Sending the queen and her infant son before him, he himself on the night of the 12th of December, 1688, slipped out of London, and accompanied only by **Sir Edward Hale**, fled to Feversham. . . .

Upon the papists the insurgents let loose all their fury. The mass-houses were torn down and **the priests were obliged to fly for their lives**. . . . As to the fugitive James, he was presently found at Feversham and greatly against the will of the **Prince of Orange** was brought back to London. It had been the intention of William to permit, even to encourage, the escape of his father-in-law [James II] from England; for he had promised Mary that her father should suffer no personal harm. Accordingly the Prince

connived at a second escape of the discrowned king from the city; and on the evening of Christmas, 1688, James, having made his way without discovery to the coast and taken ship, was landed at Ambletus in Picardy. Thence he continued his course to St. Germain, near Paris, where he was awaited and cordially received by [**Knight of Malta**] **Louis XIV**, very glad to gain such an accession to his list of dependents.” ^{29} [Emphasis added]

The following year of 1689 was a time of great rejoicing for:

“When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice:”

– Proverbs 29:2

On January 20th, 1689, the House of Commons passed a resolution that would resound throughout the world, England again enraging the power-mad Jesuits:

“King James II, having attempted to subvert the constitution of the kingdom by breaking the original contract between the king and the people, and by the advice of the Jesuits and other wicked persons having violated the fundamental laws of the kingdom and withdrawn himself out of the kingdom, has abdicated the government, and the throne is thereby vacant.” ^{30} [Emphasis added]

Therefore, Protestants **William III of Orange** and **Mary** of the United Netherlands—*the model* for **George Washington’s** United (*Protestant*) States of America (USA)—were requested to occupy and, upon acceptance, thereby given England’s throne by a truly patriotic act of Parliament. As the Dutch Fleet arrived in England carrying its precious Protestant King, the cheers of the crowds ascended to heaven as the eyes of English freemen beheld the words emblazoned on those mighty sails:

“The Protestant Reformation and the Liberties of the English People.”

Further, a law was passed forbidding any Roman Catholic from ever governing England again. After shedding rivers of blood and tears for over one hundred years, the English people finally put an end to the Jesuit-controlled **House of Stuart** and its Anti-Christian tyranny. This freedom would last for over one hundred years when, in 1773, the wicked **King George III** would secretly receive, protect and be advised by **the Society of Jesus** having been abolished by **Pope Clement XIV**.

In response to the **Lord’s** establishment of English liberty in 1689, **Satan** attempted to secretly undermine it. In 1717 his Jesuit Order revived the Order of the **Knights Templars**—*those bloodthirsty Crusaders*—calling it “**Freemasonry**.” Its purpose was to reestablish English tyranny, restoring the Roman Catholic Stuarts as “divine right Monarchs” subject to the **Temporal Power** of the Pope. Later in 1754, the Jesuits created **Scottish Rite Freemasonry** and in 1786 with their Protector,

Frederick II the Great, centralized all Masonic power with the creation of 33rd Degree Freemasonry. From 1789 to 1815 the Jesuits used this “warhorse” to punish the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe and **the Papacy**, including **Pope Clement XIV**, **Pope Pius VI** and **Pope Pius VII**, for suppressing the Jesuit Order in 1773.

Since the Congress of Vienna in 1815, **Satan’s** Jesuit General has used 33rd Degree Freemasonry for three purposes. Being keys of understanding, they are:

1. **To maintain the Order’s death grip over the Pope, the College of Cardinals and thus the Papacy** (*controlling the leaders of Roman Catholicism pursuant to Pope Gregory XVI’s 1836 Brief granting all power to the Order*);
2. **To destroy the Protestant Reformation while restoring and maintaining the Temporal Power of the Order’s “infallible” Pope over every nation** (*controlling the leaders of all Protestants including the Orangemen, and pre-Protestant “Christian” sects including the Orthodox Church leadership*);
3. **To gain possession of Jerusalem in order to rebuild Solomon’s Temple, for the Pope, after which every Masonic Lodge is patterned** (*controlling the leaders of all Islamic sects, including the American Black Muslims, and the leaders of all Judaistic sects including the Orthodox Chief Rabbis*).

Years later the Jesuits, using high-level Freemasonry, would begin a powerful cult in George Washington’s Calvinistic Republic of these United States. The new brotherhood would be called “The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints”—**Mormonism!** Being another salvation-by-works religion (like Roman Catholicism), its founder, **Joseph Smith**, was a high-level Freemason. His successor, **Brigham Young**, was also another high-level Freemason who, in 1846 at Council Bluffs, Iowa, had a private meeting with **Pierre De Smet**, *one of the most powerful American Jesuits of the Nineteenth Century*. Being the foremost Jesuit of influence among the Indian Nations, De Smet, using Confederate General and 33rd Degree Freemason **Albert Pike**, incited his Sioux Indians to mass-murder *eight hundred* White Lutherans of Minnesota (Northerners) while having procured the exemption of Jesuits from the draft during America’s bloodbath, erroneously called “**the Civil War**.” Possibly, De Smet could have personally visited Young on his settlement in the West, furthering “**the Mormon agitation**” via gnostic **Freemasonry!** For the Mormon leaders sought to create their own nation, and thus were considered so dangerous to our Union by **President Abraham Lincoln**. Knowing that whatever enterprise the Jesuit Order is involved in, it was either secretly controlled by the Order through the Craft from the beginning or its leadership was later subverted, we must ask the question,

“What service does the multi-million dollar, Masonically controlled, Mormon headquarters in Salt Lake City, Utah provide for the Jesuit General and his high command Assistancy?”

Dear truth-seeker, that service is the genealogical record keeping so accurately maintained by the Mormon hierarchy. And for what purpose? The practical, non-religious answer *can only be* to keep track of the world's racial Jews enabling the Jesuit General, using his fascist military dictators, to locate, arrest, imprison and murder the physical descendants of the sons of Jacob having yet to inherit the promises given to **Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and David**. The coming international Jewish persecution will be especially bloody inside the world's greatest haven for the wandering Jews—**Fourteenth Amendment America**. And the "*infallible*," Masonic Mormon Prophet, the successor of **Gordon B. Hinckley** (the friend of 33rd Degree Freemason **Robert Schuller**) will aid the Jesuit General in this annihilation! The survivors will flee to Labor Zionist Israel to ultimately face the horrifying and ghastly

“... *time of Jacob's trouble*; ...”

– *Jeremiah 30:7*

for

“... *forty and two months*.”

– *Revelation 11:2*

They will be betrayed by Israel's Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist leaders (as was done during the Jesuits' Jewish Holocaust by **Chaim Weizmann, Dr. Rudolf Kastner, Moshe Sharett, Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, Eliezer Kaplan, Solomon Goldman** and **Nahum Goldman** according to **Barry Chamish**, author of *Israel Betrayed* and now *Shabtai Tzvi, Labor Zionism and the Holocaust*, who cites **M. J. Nuremberger's** *The Scared and the Doomed—The Jewish Establishment vs. The Six Million*, **Ben Hecht's** *Perfidy*, and **Edwin Black's** *The Transfer Agreement*) as the risen **Papal Caesar** (**Satan's** long-awaited risen **Phoenix** symbolized by a decorated Christmas Tree every December 25th and the double-headed Phoenix of the Masons),

“... *the abomination of desolation* . . . ,”

– *Matthew 24:15*

also called

“... *the beast* . . . ,”

– *Revelation 13:3-10*

being indwelt by the **Devil himself**, will attempt to finally destroy the Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Israelitic Race as he rages “*speaking great things and blasphemies against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven*” (*Rev. 13:6*) from **Solomon's** rebuilt **Temple in Jerusalem**, with a mouth

*“. . . that spake very great things, whose look
was more stout than his fellows.”*

– Daniel 7:20

A quote from the past regarding the “**Twin Pincers**” of *Jesuitism* and *Freemasonry*, ruling **the Devil’s “Invisible Empire,”** is most appropriate for today:

“It is very greatly to be feared that forgetting their petty differences for the time being, both **Romanism** and **Freemasonry** would make common cause and stand shoulder to shoulder, the very embodiment of the works of darkness. . . . as two such terrible systems united would be well-nigh irresistible.” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, these united systems *are resistible*. If you have turned from your sin upon believing the gospel of the **Lord Jesus Christ**, you have been saved and indwelt by the **Holy Spirit**. He is **THE POWER** “*which worketh in you mightily!*” If you “*yield yourself*” and do not “*quench*” Him, “*grieve*” Him or “*insult*” Him through acts of personal sin and disobedience, His **POWER** will flow through you and He will do “*that which is good in His sight.*” “*Be of good courage,*” sincerely calling upon **God** your **Father** “*out of a pure heart*” in **Jesus’** name, as you now have access to His “*throne of grace*” through “*the blood of Christ*” in this great time of need for our families, country and community of nations. He will joyously answer your **prayers** without regard to your *race* or *nationality*, as “*it is God who hath made us*” and “*is no respecter of persons.*”

With all of your might and in all your ways “*acknowledge Him and He will direct your paths*” as you resist **Satan’s “Society of Jesus”** (Oh, what blasphemy!) and its greatest tool, high-level and select **33rd Degree** and **Shriner Freemasonry** (Oh, what deception!), *lest we be consumed by an American, Anti-Christ, White Roman Catholic (or pro-Jesuit Protestant), homosexual-led, Masonic Neo-Nazi, cartel-corporate-fascist tyranny* (having been secretly purposed against us by the Jesuit General and his Archbishop of New York—**Edward Cardinal Egan**), **before the risen Son of God** appears for His remaining **Bible-believing Church!** May you have confidence in the day of His “*appearing*” when, in that memorial moment, having been “*valiant for the truth in the earth,*” your eyes meet His and you hear similar inspiring words,

*“Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful
over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things:
enter thou into the joy of thy lord.”*

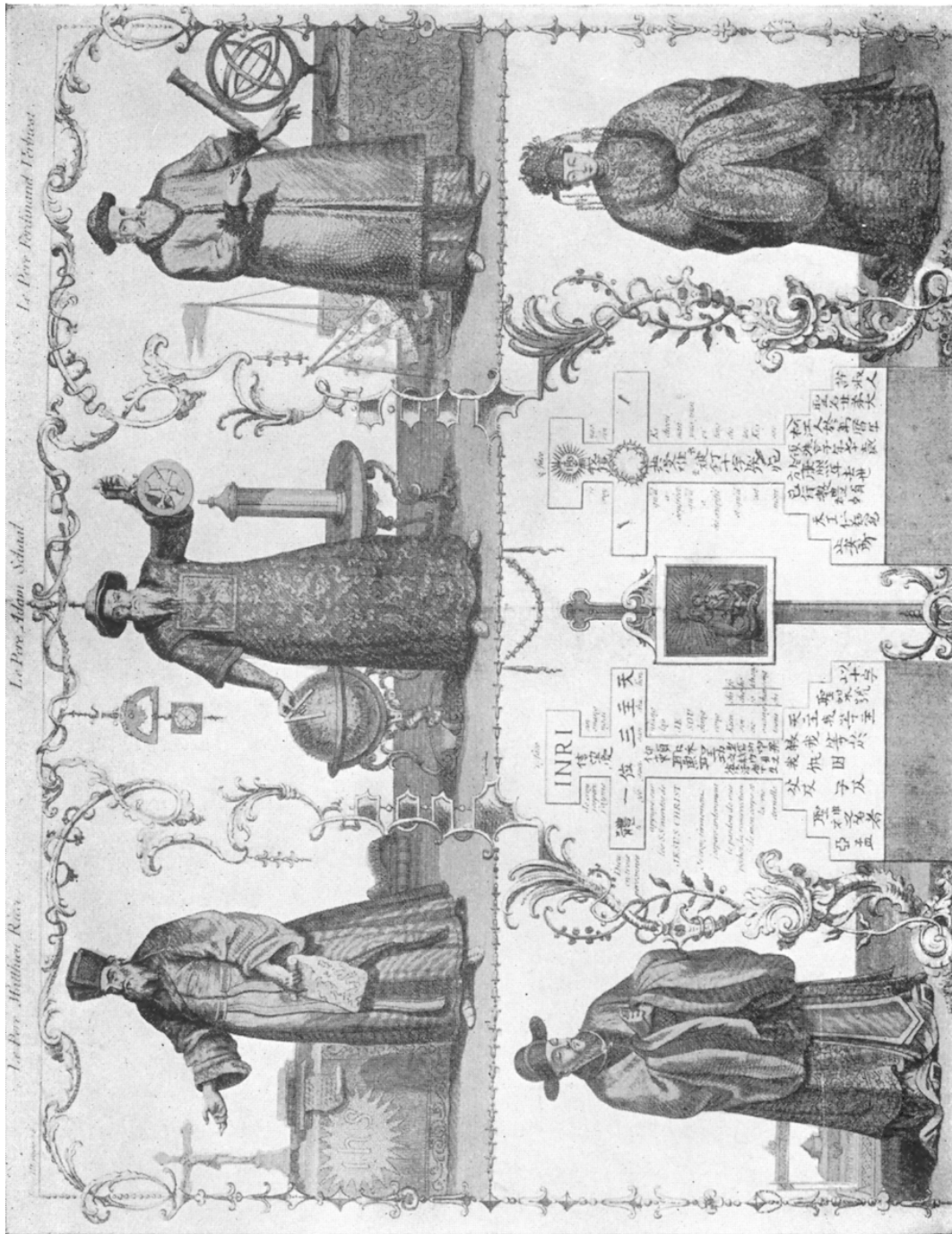
– Matthew 25:21



William III of Orange (1650 – 1702), 1690 #81
King of England, Scotland and Ireland, 1689 – 1702
Stadtholder of the United Netherlands, 1672 – 1702
Nephew and Son-In-Law of King James II

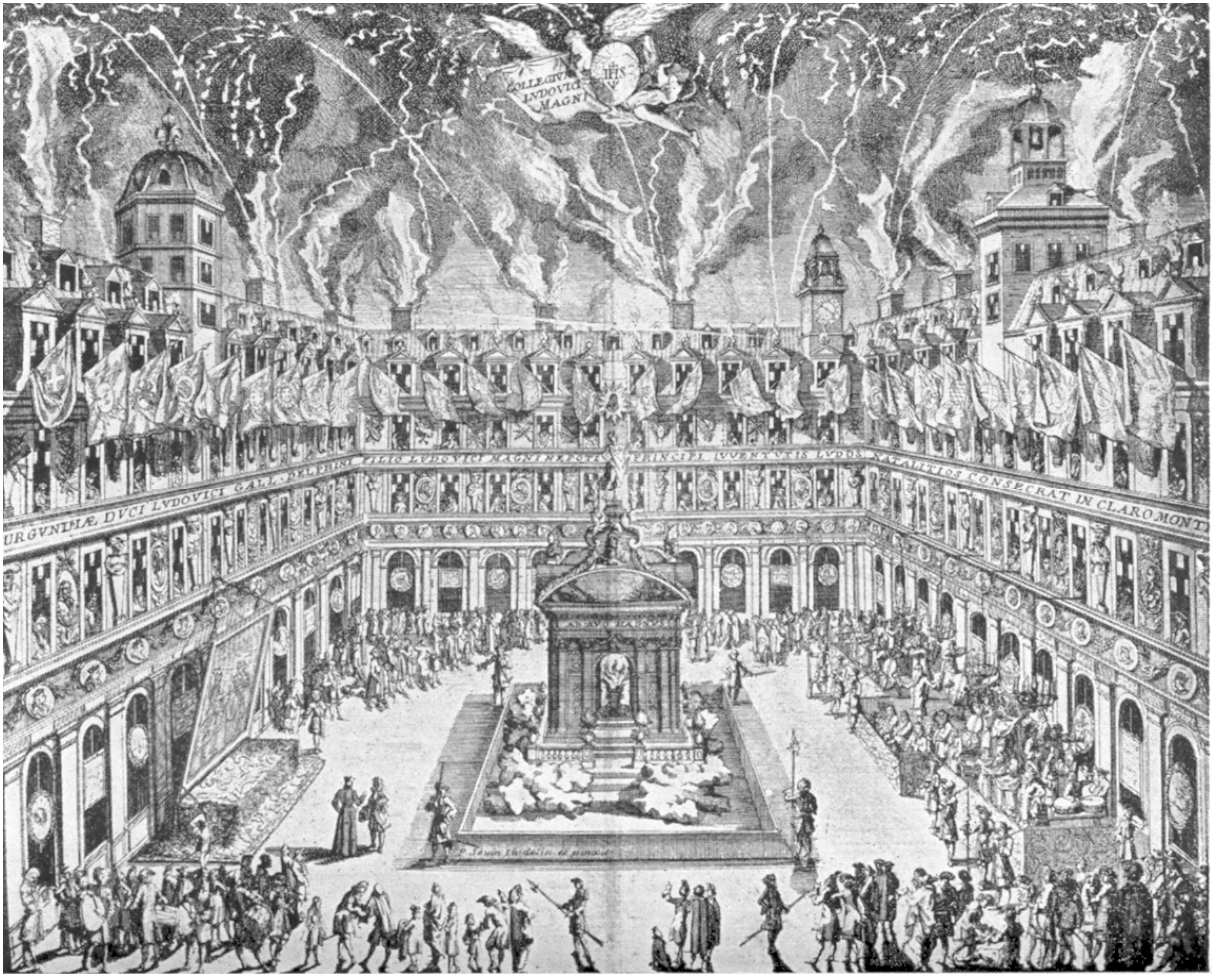
Upon England's rejection of the villainous and tyrannical, Jesuit-controlled King James II, the Dutch William III was invited to assume the throne of England. Though the Order had used the alliance of King Louis XIV of France and King James II of England (both enjoying the same Jesuit confessor, Père La Chaise) to attack the Protestant United Netherlands in 1672, "King Billy" (so affectionately addressed by Ireland's Protestants) accepted the invitation to become Britain's king. King William would defeat these same two monarchs during the crucial Battle of the Boyne in 1690 thus continuing the **LORD's Protestant Reformation**. His pro-Protestant Bill of Rights (1689), his creation of the Bank of England to finance his defensive wars against Romish France (1694), his Act of Settlement forbidding any Roman Catholic from ruling England (1701) and his Grand Alliance against the Jesuit-directed King Louis XIV, mandated his assassination in accordance with the bloody Jesuit Oath. Falling from his horse on February 20, 1702, suffering a broken collarbone, he developed "pneumonia" and died 16 days later, on March 8, another victim of the Black Pope's secret "poison cup."

The Sun King, Nancy Mitford, (New York: Harper and Row Publishers, 1966) p. 178.



Jesuit Astronomers of the Emperor's Court, Peking, China, 1645 #82

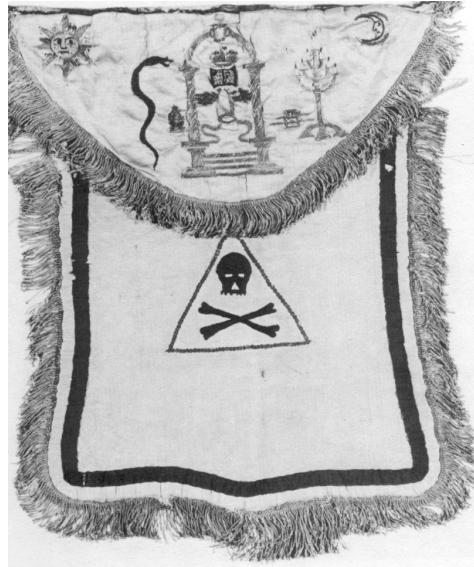
Jesuit adepts Matteo Ricci, Adam von Schall and Ferdinand Verbiest (top) were the court astronomers of the Emperor of China. Below are two Jesuitized natives and the Chinese cross they used: notice the Order's "INRI" also used by several Masonic bodies. Schall is holding a compass in his left hand and a square in his right, two key symbols employed by the Order in reviving the Papacy's medieval, crusading Knights Templars surnamed "Scottish Rite Freemasonry." *The Power and Secret of the Jesuits*, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).



The Black Pope's College of Clermont, Paris, France, 1601 #83
Heart and Soul of Luciferian Scottish-Rite Freemasonry

With Paris serving as one of the most important staging bases in the Company's Counter-Reformation annihilation of "heretic" Protestantism, the Jesuit College of Clermont was a hotbed of intrigue and conspiracy for centuries. The Order's House of Stuart and adherents made the college their asylum after the Battle of the Boyne in 1690; it was here the Black Pope's plan was set in motion to restore Great Britain to the fold of Rome. Part of that plan was to subvert the Kingdom from within; therefore, in 1717 the first "Free and Accepted" Grand Lodge of Freemasonry was formed in London. In 1754 Jesuit Chevalier de Bonneville formed a chapter in the college, the Order writing the first 25 degrees of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, first known as the "Rite of Perfection" (for the Order was called "the Company of the Perfect") or the "Ancient and Accepted Rite." Today the Scottish Rite is the largest body of Masonry in the world, its US northern jurisdiction being in Lexington, Massachusetts and its US southern jurisdiction abiding in Washington, D.C. The Jesuit Superior General is the master of all Freemasonry, for his occult agents have written all the Rites!

The Power and Secret of the Jesuits, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).



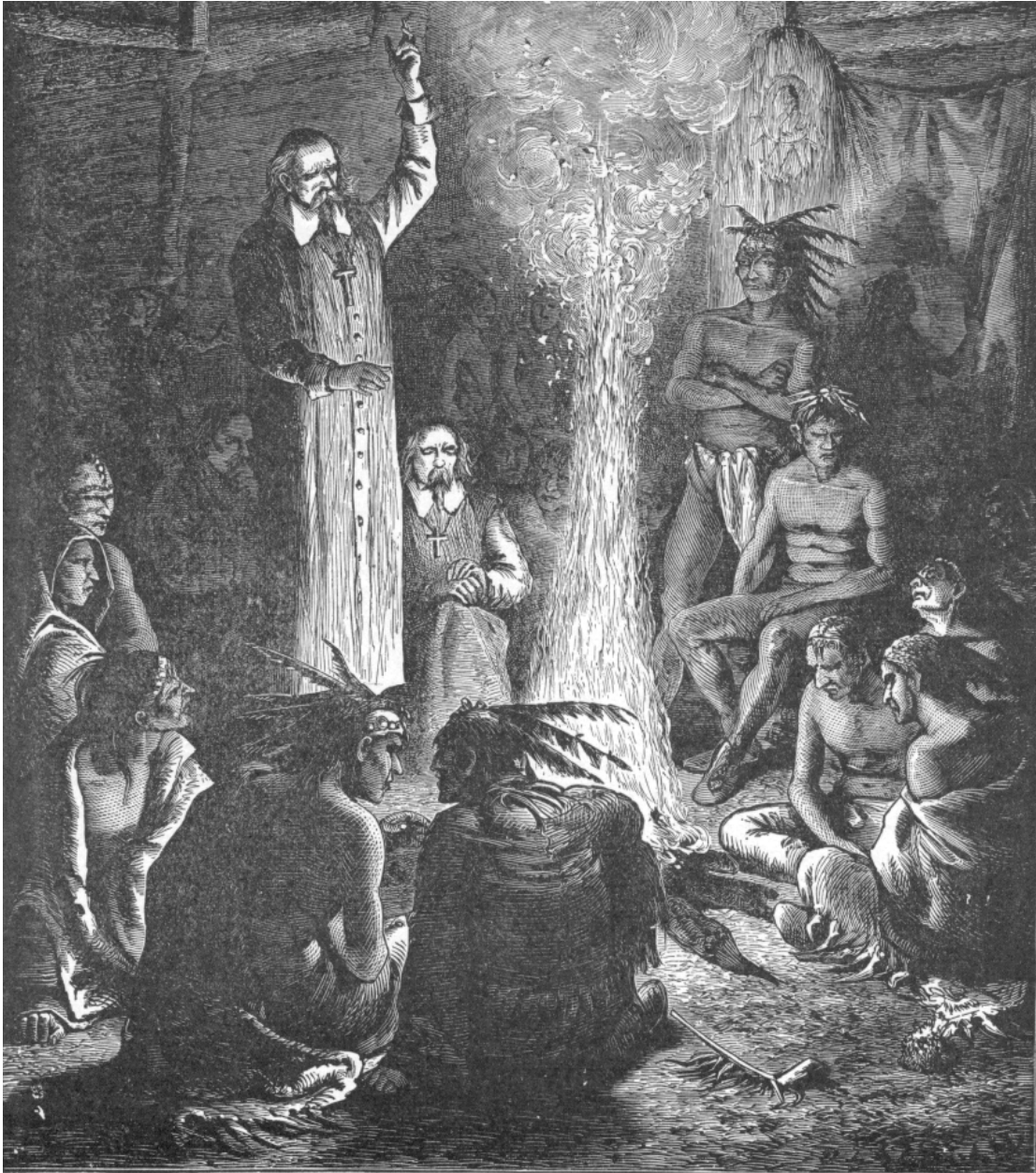
English Masonic Knights Templar Apron, 1800 #84
 (Notice the Hebrew Candelabra in the Upper Right Corner)
 Builders of the Masonic Mormon Temple in Salt Lake City, Utah



Laie Hawaii Masonic Mormon Temple, 2000 #85

Completed in 1919, this Mormon Temple is one of only three designed after the ancient Temple of Solomon. Having no Popish medieval spires, as do all the cathedrals in Europe, this Mormon Temple—like all Masonic Temples—is a preview of the future Third Hebrew Temple yet to be built in Jerusalem. After that historic event, the risen Papal Antichrist will rule the world as “the Beast.”

The Temple and the Lodge, Michael Baigent and Richard Leigh, (New York: Arcade Publishing, 1989) p. 259.
www.answers.com/main/ntquery?method=4&dsid=2222&dekey=Temple+%28Mormonism%29&gwp=8&curtab=2222_1



Jesuit Sorcerers Among North American Indian Natives, 1670s ^{#86}

The purpose of the Society of Jesus was to use France, then under the complete control of King Louis XIV's Jesuit confessor, Pere La Chaise, to conquer North America for the Roman Papal Caesar, Rome being "the New Babylon of the West." Native American Indians were to be used to attack and destroy the tens of thousands of immigrating White Protestant and Baptist refugees from Europe. The natives were to be enslaved to work on reservations of "Northern Paraguay" modeled after the Order's commercial, South American Reductions, further enriching the Company of the Black Pope. But the plan failed as key tribes refused to be conquered and several Jesuits were executed for "sorcery."

Ridpath's Universal History. John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 558.



American Jesuit Pierre-Jean De Smet, 1801 – 1873 ^{#87}

Slave of the Black Pope, Superior General Johannes Roothaan

Personal friend and Advisor of Mormon Freemason Brigham Young

Personal Friend and Advisor of Masonic Senator Thomas Benton

Personal Friend and Advisor of Masonic President Andrew Johnson

Personal Friend and Advisor of Federal Generals Sherman and Sheridan

Co-conspirator in Lincoln Assassination with Jesuit Bernadin F. Wiget

Architect of the Pope's Fourteenth Amendment American Empire

Mediator Between the Northwest Indian Tribes and the U.S. Government

Agitator Behind the Sioux Massacre of 800 White Minnesota Protestants

Advisor of General Sheridan's Murderous Indian Wars of the Great Plains

Mastermind of the Order's Final Solution to the American "Indian Question"

Father Peter John De Smet, Robert C. Carriker, (Norman, Oklahoma; London: University of Oklahoma Press, 1995) p. 195.



Jesuit De Smet with Indian Chiefs of the Pacific Northwest, 1859 #88

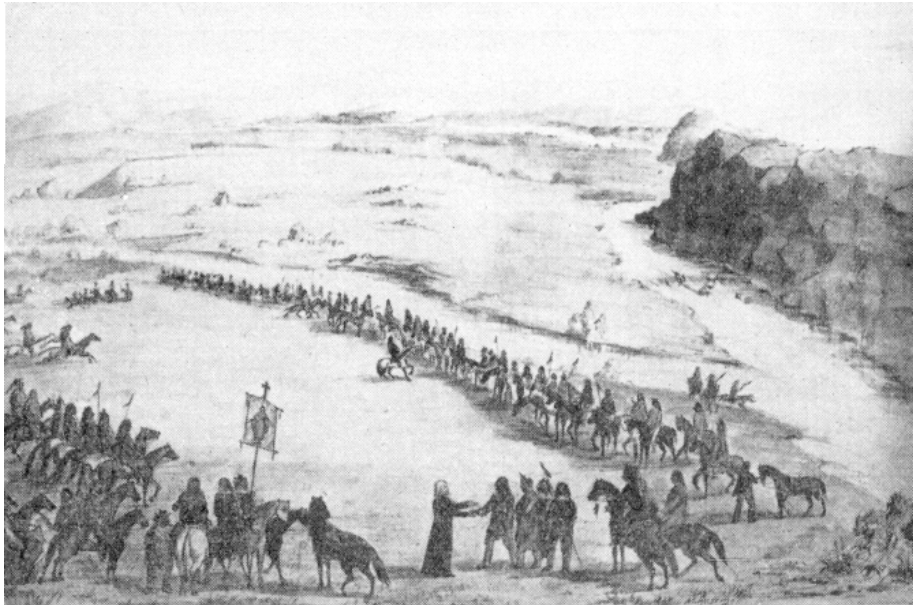
Three-Week Peace Council; May/June; Fort Vancouver, Washington Territory

In continuing the Order's quest of destroying the Protestant Reformation in North America, Jesuit De Smet began his lifetime relationship with the Native American Indians of the Mid and North West. Under the guidance of his master in Rome—Jesuit Superior General Johannes Roothaan—De Smet began to organize the Indians into “Reductions” while purposing to use them as soldiers in repelling the movement of Protestant settlers to the Oregon Territory. One of the massacres involved the use of Cayuse Indians, killing eighteen Protestants including Presbyterian physician, Dr. Marcus Whitman, and his dear wife Narcissa, at Waiilatpu on November 27, 1847. Fifty-three women and children were taken captive and suffered “indescribable [*sexual*] indignities” for thirty days until a ransom was paid for their release. The odious Sons of Loyola, garrisoned at their military outpost of “Rocky Mountain Mission,” were publicly blamed for this atrocity. Congregationalist Pastor Henry Spaulding preached far and wide of the Order's duplicity in both the massacre and subsequent 1848 Cayuse War as a conspiracy to destroy Protestantism in Oregon. Little did he know that the Company intended to begin its elimination of “the savages” during the Black Pope's destruction of the Protestant South (1861-1865), later using the reunited, Fourteenth Amendment Empire's Federal Army in massacring the Indians during the Thirty Years' Indian War (1860-1890). The Chiefs are, left to right, front row: Victor, (Kalispel); Alexander, (Pend Oreille); Adolphe, (Flathead); Andrew, (Coeur d'Alene); and back row: Dennis, (Colville); Bonaventure, (Coeur d'Alene); Jesuit De Smet; and Francis Xavier, (Flathead).

Father Peter John De Smet, Robert C. Carriker, (Norman, Oklahoma; London: University of Oklahoma Press, 1995) p. 161.



Flathead Reduction at Fort Colville, Oregon Territory, 1841 #89

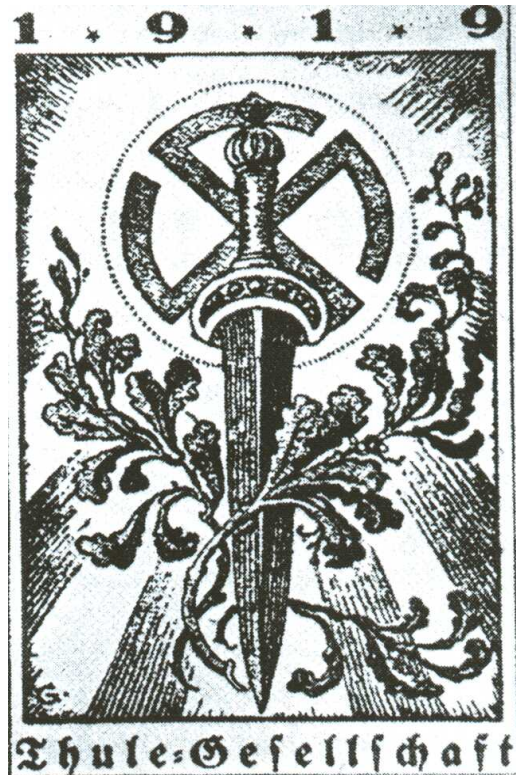
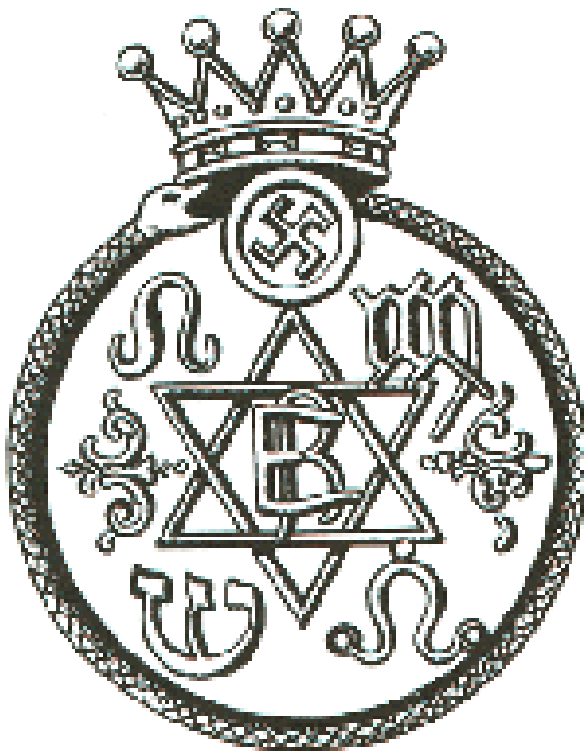


De Smet Meets Hostile Sioux, Powder River, 1868 #90

A Radical Red Republican and friend of both General Sherman, whose son Thomas became a Jesuit, and Roman Catholic General Philip Sheridan, Jesuit De Smet was the foremost peace negotiator for the Order's new government in Washington. Sadly, in 1868, Chief Sitting Bull of the Sioux, the "Generalissimo" of the hostile chiefs, trusted this evil White man who "kept no faith with heretics, liberals or pagans." The treaties were purposely violated; the natives were betrayed, massacred and then consigned to dismal reservations to make jewelry. For the Black Pope's new "Holy Roman" American Empire had no place for the conquered White Protestants of the South or the vanquished American Natives.

Father Peter John De Smet, Robert C. Carriker, (Norman, Oklahoma; London: University of Oklahoma Press, 1995) p. 54.

The Jesuits of the Middle United States, Gilbert J. Garraghan, S.J., (New York: America Press, 1938) Vol. III, pp. 78, 79.



Theosophical Society Symbol, 1875 #91

Thule Society Symbol, 1919 #92

The “Swastika,” known by its clockwise spinning movement to the right with its top leg-tips pointing to the left (unlike the above “Sauvastikas”) is a pagan symbol for well-being, prosperity and good fortune. It has been widely used throughout the ancient and modern world from Mesopotamia, to the Mayas, to the North American Navajo Indians. But the wicked “Sauvastika,” known by its counter-clockwise spin to the left with its top leg-tips pointing to the right (as pictured above) symbolizes evil, the night, the terrifying goddess Kali (whom the Jesuits worship as “the Black Virgin” of Montserrat) and “Black magic”—also called “the Left-Handed Path.” “Sinister” is the Latin word for both “left” and “evil,” a meaning still retained in English today. It is the “Sauvastika” that has been a symbol within the ~~Black Pope’s~~ Invisible Masonic Empire for nearly three centuries. The Masonic Theosophical Society was created by Co-Mason Helena Petrovna Blavatsky in 1875 under the guidance of 33rd Degree Scottish Rite Freemasons Henry Steel Olcott and Charles Sotheran. This “New Age” witch had previous ties with the Jesuit Order through the Continent’s most powerful 33rd Degree Freemason and founder of the Mafia, Giuseppe Mazzini, used by the Jesuits to drive Pope Pius IX from Rome for expelling the Society from his Papal States in 1848 and for his pro-Constitution, political “liberalism.” In 1919, 33rd Degree Freemason Rudolf von Sebottendorff founded the Masonic Thule Society from which arose the Nazi Party. Both Masonic secret societies employed the Teutonic “Sauvastika” indicating their Luciferian origin and occult intentions.

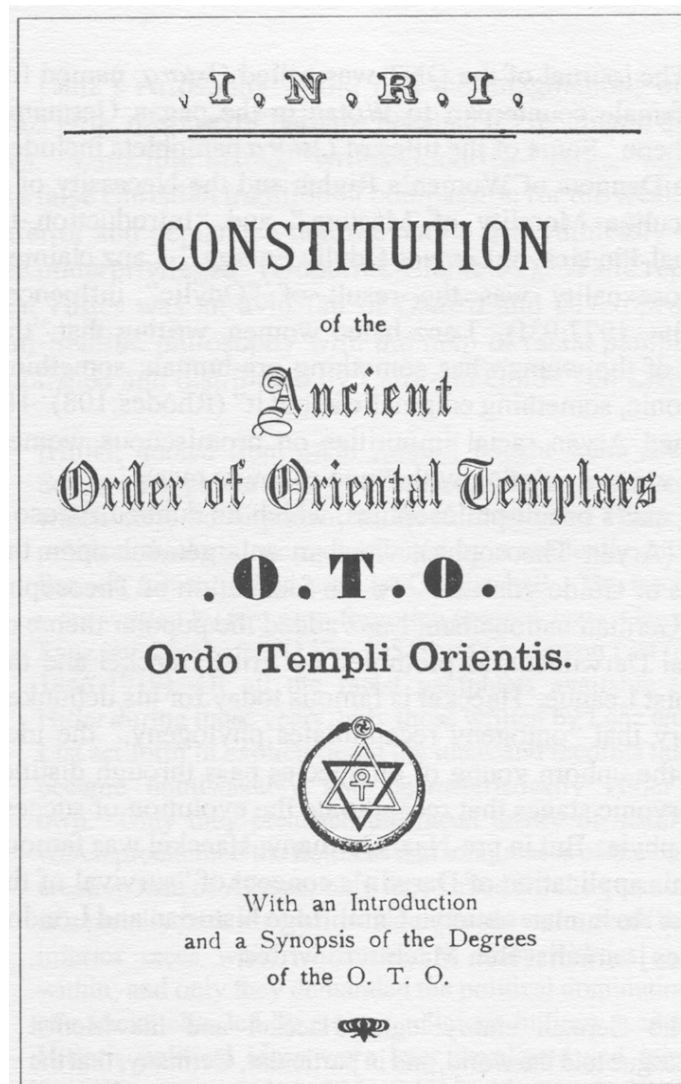
www.crystalinks.com/thule.html



Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor Aleister Crowley (1875 – 1947), 1912 ^{#93}

Dubbed “the Wickedest Man in the World” in 1928 by the English tabloid *John Bull*, Crowley, though raised a Bible-reading Plymouth Brethren in England, became a member of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, a 33rd Degree Scottish Rite Freemason (1900); an initiate of the Masonic Egyptian rites of Mizraim and Memphis; and was initiated into the *Ordo Templi Orientis* (O.T.O.—the “Grand Orient Lodge”) in 1910 by German O.T.O. Grand Master, Theodor Reuss. Championing the Jesuit/Masonic doctrine of “free will” denoted as “Thelema” in his wicked *Book of the Law*, Crowley became the O.T.O.’s National Grand Master General for Great Britain and Ireland in 1912 and remained such until his death in 1947. Moving to Jesuit-ruled New York City in 1914, “the Purple Priest” engaged in Satanism, destroyed his British passport before the Statue of Liberty, and conspired with the Black Pope’s “Secret Revolutionary Committee” plotting to sever Catholic Ireland from Protestant Britain. A Cambridge graduate and British Intelligence Agent (MI5), thus tied to SIS Cambridge spymaster Anthony Blunt, Crowley’s purpose was to debauch White Protestant Western culture glorifying sex, drugs and every feasible immoral act in fulfilling his missionary maxim, “Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law.” Crowley was the Pope’s Masonic “Great Beast—666.”

Blood On the Altar, Craig Heimbichner, (Coeur d’Alene, Idaho: Independent History & Research, 2005).



Constitution of the Ordo Templi Orientis (O.T.O.), 1912 #94

Further evidence of the **Black Pope's** control of the Masonic, Illuministic O.T.O. is the use of certain symbols notoriously employed by the Jesuit Order. One of those symbols is "I.N.R.I." found on every Jesuit crucifix and emblazoned over the head of the **Company's** effeminate, mythological "Jesus Christ" still nailed to a cross, and who is in truth the Satanic Egyptian Horus. The hexagram, or "six-pointed star," has also been given an exclusive use by the Order in signifying the Hebrew/Jewish/Israelites during the Jesuit-led, Nazi Jewish Holocaust as well as the resultant nation of Israel governed by the Pope's Masonic Labor Zionists. The O.T.O. was openly suppressed by Jesuit-advised Hitler due to its linkage with Jewish Freemasonry; Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels' strictly German, anti-Jew, Order of the New Templars (O.N.T.) would provide the occult foundation for Himmler's Jesuit-modeled "Order of the Death's Head"—the SS! Both Orders, the O.T.O. and the O.N.T., were ruled by agents of the Jesuit General.

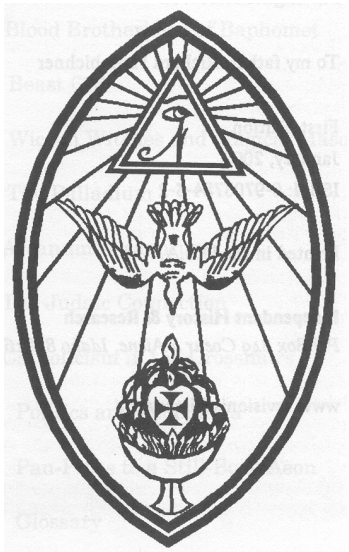
The Pink Swastika, Scott Lively and Kevin Abrams, (Keiser, Oregon: Founders Publishing Corp., 1997) p. 71.



Count Mariano Rampolla del Tindaro (1843 – 1913), 1905 #95

In restraining the mystery of iniquity from advancing beyond its appointed time, the risen Son of God via the Power of the Holy Spirit caused two great Masonic schisms. The first, in 1753, resulted in the expulsion of Satan's Company from Portugal, France and Spain via Freemasons Pombal, Choiseul and Aranda. The second, in 1877, drove the Jesuits out of Italy, France and Portugal. Therefore it became imperative that the Jesuit General centralize all Masonic power into his hands via a new Order fitted to rule his "lesser Masonic brethren." Formed in 1902 by Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors Carl Kellner and Theodore Reuss, the Illuminist Order of Oriental Templars (OTO) performed Scottish, Memphis and Mizraim Rites, while introducing even higher degrees. At the same time Pope Leo XIII, that darling of the Jesuits, openly condemned Freemasonry via a most scathing Encyclical. Meanwhile, the Pope's Secretary of State, Cardinal Rampolla, was a secret member of the OTO having previously been a Freemason for years. The success of the Jesuit-financed Leo Taxil Affair which duped the peoples into rejecting the bloody truth of "the Craft," paved the way for a host of Popes and Cardinal Secretaries of State to secretly join the OTO and/or P2 lodge including: Pius XII, John XXIII and his Jesuit Cardinal Augustin Bea; Paul VI and his Cardinal Jean Villot; John Paul II and his Cardinal Agostino Casaroli as well as several P2 members managing the Black Pope's Vatican Radio station. Clearly, the Company rules the Papacy via its Satanic, "G"nostic Freemasonry.

The New Encyclopedia Britannica, (Chicago: Helen Hemingway Benton, 1974), Micropedia, Vol. VIII, p. 408.



Vaginal Symbol; O.T.O. #96



Vaginal Symbol; Jesuit Order #97



Vaginal Symbol; Crowley's O.T.O. Certificate of Appointment, 1912 #98

Notice "IN—RI" (B-L); Jesuit "Sacred Heart of Jesus" within Sunburst (B-R).

Blood On the Altar. Craig Heimbichner, (Coeur d'Alene, Idaho: Independent History & Research, 2005).

A House of Bread: The Jesuits Celebrate 70 Years in Wernersville, Pennsylvania, Kathy M. Scogna, (Wernersville, Pennsylvania: Kathy M. Scogna, 2000) p. 43.

Occult Theocracy. Lady Queenborough, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1980; originally published in 1933).



Bavarian Freemasonic Jesuit Augustin Cardinal Bea (1881–1968), 1965 #99

Bavarian Freemasonic Jesuit Augustin Cardinal Bea (1881–1968), 1959 #100

The mentor of ex-Jesuit Alberto Rivera, Augustin Bea was a German Jesuit, an intimate collaborator with brother Bavarian Jesuit Robert Leiber (the confessor of Pope Pius XII), and a trusted subordinate of Superior General Ledochowski. Ordained a Jesuit priest in 1912 at the age of 31, Bea proved to be an invaluable warrior during the **Second Thirty Years' War** though suffering a heart attack in 1942. Collaborating with Leiber, Bea secretly worked with Himmler's "sole point of contact" Nazi statistician in numbering victims of Gestapo and SS "extirpation"—"traditionalist" Roman Catholic Dr. Richard Korherr. After Germany's cold betrayal by Masonic Hitler and unconditional surrender, Bea orchestrated the Pope's Vatican Ratlines escorting top Nazis to safety in Italy before they departed to foreign ports. The confessor of Pius XII shortly before he died in 1958, Bea was promoted to the Masonic office of Cardinal Secretary of State in 1959 serving Masonic Popes John XXIII and Paul VI. For Jesuit Bea was a member of Italy's Masonic P2 Lodge headed by SMOM Licio Gelli, the protector of SS/SD Captain Klaus Barbie. During Vatican II, Bea was the Jesuit who led a pretended reconciliation with the hated Jews. Today, the **Black Pope's Masonic Labor Zionist ADL** bestows "The Cardinal Bea Interfaith Award."

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minn.: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

The Saturday Evening Post, "The Pope's Commandos," Ernest O. Hauser, January 17, 1959.

www.arcticbeacon.com/16-Jan-2006.html (Jesuit Cardinal Bea and P2 Lodge)



Masonic Seal of the Black Pope's Central Intelligence Agency, 1950 ^{#101}

With the death of the Company's World War II, pro-Nazi SS, Office of Strategic Services in 1945 first created by 33rd Degree Freemason Franklin D. Roosevelt in 1942, 33rd Degree Freemason "Dirty Harry" Truman established the ubiquitous Central Intelligence Agency via the National Security Act of 1947. For this, along with promoting Pius XII's Cold War Hoax, Truman was awarded "The Sword of Ignatius Loyola" by the Order's St. Louis University in 1966. In 1949 the supplemental Central Intelligence Act was passed providing a Seal for the Agency: for as "the Company" of the CIA has a Seal, even so the Company of the Society of Jesus has a Seal. Approved in 1950 by Truman's Executive Order 10111, the CIA Seal includes a Roman Eagle denoting the Pope's "Holy Roman," Masonically-led, Fourteenth Amendment, corporate-fascist, American Empire. The Seal also includes a "Compass Pass," or "Compass Rose," with 16 points facing all directions. Greatly aided by Georgetown Jesuit Edmund A. Walsh and manned by notorious Knights of Malta such as Francis Cardinal Spellman, William J. Donovan, Allen W. Dulles, James Jesus Angleton, John C. McCone, Frank C. Carlucci and George J. Tenet, the CIA, with its "Vatican Desk," would build the Black Pope's Cold War International Intelligence Community now directing all Masonic leaders of the Moslem world. Indeed, the words of France's Andre' Dupin ring true: "The Jesuits are a naked sword, whose hilt is at Rome but its blade is everywhere, invisible until its stroke is felt." In 1963, President John F. Kennedy would die by a stroke of that invisible blade.

www.slu.edu/about_sword_of_loyola.html

www.cia.gov/cia/publications/facttell/cia_seal.html

Chapter 14

The Jesuits — 1750 – 1773; 1978

*Assassination of Pope Clement XIII
Suppressed by Europe’s Roman Catholic Monarchs and a Papal Bull
Assassination of Pope Clement XIV and Pope John Paul I*

“When you are compelled by force to yield in laying aside the clothing which our holy Father Ignatius required to be worn, you can still inwardly, in your hearts, remain steadfastly united to his institution, and await a more propitious time when you can again adopt it openly; only take care to draw the bonds uniting you to one another more closely together, and recollect that no human power [including the Pope] can release you from your vows [as in high-level, 33rd Degree, Grand Orient and Scottish-Rite, Illuminized Freemasonry].” {1} [Emphasis added]

**Lorenzo Ricci, 1762
18th Jesuit General, 1758-1775
Secret Letter to Provincials**

“Sint ut sunt aut non sint!”
 (“Let them be as they are, or else not be!”) {2}

**Jesuit General Lorenzo Ricci, 1761
Response to the Great Council of France’s
Proposal for Modification
Restatement to King Louis XV’s
Proposal for Modification
of the Order’s Constitutions That
the Society Be Not Dissolved**

“. . . the Jesuits are the only religious order in the Church of Rome—and these orders are very numerous—which has lain under the ban of the Pope, or which has been expelled from any country because of its interference in politics [as in the case of Tzars Peter the Great and Alexander I, for which they were assassinated]. Hence we may expect to find that to obtain political power forms a main feature in the plans of the Society.” {3}
[Emphasis added]

**M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The Black Pope**

“Lorenzo Ganganelli was elevated to the vacant chair under the title of **Clement XIV**. Ganganelli was studious, learned, of pure morals, and of genuine piety. From the schoolmen he turned to the Fathers, forsaking the Fathers he gave himself to the study of **the Holy Scriptures**, where he learned on what **Rock** to fix the anchor of his faith. Clement XIV strove for several years, with honest but mistaken zeal, to reform the Order. His efforts were fruitless. On the 21st of July, 1773, he issued the famous **bull, ‘Dominus ac Redemptor noster,’** by which he ‘dissolved and for ever annihilated the Order as a corporate body,’ at a moment when it counted 22,000 members.

The bull justifies itself by a long and formidable list of charges against the Jesuits. Had this accusation proceeded from a Protestant pen it might have been regarded as not free from exaggeration, but coming from the Papal chair it must be accepted as the sober truth.” ^{4} [Emphasis added]

James A. Wylie, 1878
Scottish Protestant Historian
The History of Protestantism: The Jesuits

“Their abolition was not a work of haste. According to the life of this pope, published in the year 1776, he spent four years deliberately examining the history of this order. He searched the archives of the Propaganda, for the documents relating to their missions, the accusations against and apologies for them; desirous of being correct in the matter of his condemnation, he communicated his brief, privately to several cardinals, and theologians as well as to some sovereigns, etc., before he promulgated it [as a bull]. He then decided on the abolition, but not without considering the consequences to himself. . . . The bull of restoration by Pius VII in the year 1814, was an unfortunate event for the church of Rome; not only because it has restored the Jesuits, but because it gave a tremendous blow to the infallible authority of the pope; it showed that the **bull of Clement XIV**, in which that pontiff suppressed and annulled the order of the Jesuits, was *wrong*, and how can we know that his **bull of restoration** is right? Popery boasts loudly of its uniformity of creed, unity of actions and infallibility of authority, but is it not surprising to see the same authority in contradiction with itself? The house is divided and it must fall.” ^{5} [Emphasis added]

L. Aloysium Giustiniani, 1843
Italian Ex-Roman Catholic Priest
Evangelical Lutheran Minister
Papal Rome As It Is, By A Roman

“. . . the Jesuit Order at last reached the pinnacle of its power and prestige in the early eighteenth century. It had become more influential and more wealthy than any other organization in the world. It held a position in world affairs that no oath-bound group of men has ever held before or since. . . . ‘nearly all the Kings and Sovereigns of Europe had only Jesuits as directors of their consciences, so that the whole of Europe appeared to be governed by Jesuits only.’” ^{6} [Emphasis added]

E. Boyd Barrett, 1927
Irish American Ex-Jesuit
Quoting Jesuit Cordara
The Jesuit Enigma

“Alas! I knew they would poison me; but I did not expect to die in so slow and cruel a manner.” ^{7} [Emphasis added]

Pope Clement XIV, 1774
Abolished the Society of Jesus
With a 1773 Papal Bull titled:
Dominus ac Redemptor Noster

By 1750, **the Society of Jesus** was composed of the most powerful group of men in the world. They were the confessors of nearly every king in the Far East, Russia and in Europe—including *the Pope*. The Jesuit General knew the secret affairs of every nation and his soldiers were making millions of dollars for the Order. The South American **Reductions** produced herbs, hides, tallow, clocks and other goods, which the Jesuits traded in Europe with their huge fleet of “Blackships.” The profits were then used to finance wars against the Protestant nations they had sworn to destroy. But all this wealth and power was acquired in secret, as the kings of Portugal and Spain knew nothing about the **Reductions**, known today as **Communes**.

Therefore, upon the discovery of the **Reductions**, the most powerful Roman Catholic kings of Europe expelled the Jesuits from their dominions. The first was **King Joseph I** of Portugal in 1759 with the help of his great **Prime Minister Sebastian Cavalho, Marquis of Pombal**. Of the king’s condemnation of the Society, as found in his manifesto addressed to the bishops of his kingdom, we read:

“It cannot be but the licentiousness introduced by the Jesuits, in which the three grand features are, falsehood, murder, and perjury, should not give a new character to the morals of the **EXTERNI** [*Goyium*], as the Jesuits call those who are not of their order [*i.e., the Order destroying the morality of the nations as in America today*], as well as the internal government of the **Nostri** [*i.e., Cosa Nostra, “Our Enterprise”*], or their own body. In fact,

since these Religious [*persons*] have introduced into Christian and Civil Society those perverted doctrines which render murder innocent—which sanctify falsehood—authorize perjury—deprive the laws of their power—destroy the submission of subjects—allow individuals the liberty of calumniating, killing, lying, and forswearing, as their consciences may dictate, which remove the fear of human and divine laws, and permit a man to redress his own grievances without applying to the magistrate, it is easy to see, without much penetration, that Christian and Civil Society could not subsist without a miracle. It was to be expected that such pernicious maxims would most effectually dissolve the strongest bonds which could be found for preserving the commerce and union of mankind.” {8}

[Emphasis added]

Following the condemnation, the king’s resultant banishment of the Jesuits declares:

“. . . in order to protect my royal honour, which is equally the life and soul of the whole monarchy; in order to maintain uninjured my independence as sovereign and ruler; in order to remove from the midst of my dominions such extraordinary and great vexation, and to shield my subjects from similar frightful occurrences with their sad results, I declare the so-called ecclesiastics—the Jesuits, namely—to be thoroughly corrupt, and to have receded from the rules of their Holy Order, and from deeply-rooted depravity to have become completely incapable of ever again learning to observe them; I declare them to be notorious rebels, traitors, enemies, and disturbers of the peace, who have opposed, and will again oppose, my royal person and Government, the public peace of my kingdom, and the general welfare of my subjects, and, therefore order that each and every one of them may be looked upon as rebels and traitors, and treated as such. On the strength of this I declare them to be denaturalized, exiled, outlawed, and banished, and decree that they shall be expelled from all my kingdoms and lordships, without ever again, at any time, being allowed to return.” {9}

[Emphasis added]

Richard W. Thompson concludes:

“In Portugal the culminating point was reached by an attempt to assassinate the king [*Joseph I*]. . . . the deed had been incited by the Jesuits, who had impressed ignorant and fanatical minds with the idea that no wrong was committed by killing a heretical king [pursuant to the maxims of the Brotherhood’s “Moral Theologians”]; that is one who did not submit to their dictation [as in the case of President John F. Kennedy]. . . . Hence, as a measure absolutely essential to the life of the nation, the king issued a decree of banishment against the Jesuits as traitors, rebels, enemies to, and aggressors on, his person, his States, and the public peace and the general

good of the people. The Jesuits were then seized, transported to the States of the Church [*Italy*] under the jurisdiction of **Clement XIII**, and the three accused fathers were placed in prison to await his action. . . . The chief one of these was turned over to the Dominicans—‘the natural enemies of the Jesuits’—by whom he was burned alive . . .” ^{10} [Emphasis added]

Little did the King and the Dominicans know *they would pay dearly for this*, as the far-reaching, invisible hand of **the Black Pope** would guide his absolute dictator, **Napoleon the Roman Catholic Grand Orient Freemason**, to drive the Portuguese **King Joseph I** from his throne, while making war on the Dominicans and their Holy Office of the Inquisition, exposing the torturous barbarities of the inquisitors.

The second expulsion was by the Bourbon King of France in 1764, having been heartily encouraged by his mistress, **Madame de Pompadour**. Of **Louis XV** (nearly assassinated by the Jesuit-controlled **Robert-Francois Damiens** in 1757 for which he was tortured to death) and his Parliament’s righteous decree we read:

“Whereupon, the investigation into the constitution and statutes of the society (of Jesuits) . . . resulted in the enactment of a Parliamentary decree which shows the odium then attached to the society in France. It denounced their doctrines and practices ‘*as perverse, destructive of every principle of religion, and even of probity; as injurious to morality, pernicious to civil society, seditious, dangerous to rights of the persons of sovereigns; as fit to excite the greatest troubles in States, to form and maintain the most profound corruption in the hearts of men.*’

[*And finally,*]

‘. . . that the institutions of the Jesuits should forever cease to exist throughout the whole extent of the kingdom.’” ^{11} [Emphasis added]

Little did **King Louis XV** know his dynasty *would also pay dearly for this*, as his grandson, **Louis XVI** along with his **Hapsburg Queen Marie Antoinette** and little son titled “the Dauphin,” would be cruelly murdered by the fanatical Masonic Jacobins under Jesuit control. Indeed, the Society is “terrible in its vengeance,” especially against unsaved men living in gross immoral sin without the protection of the risen and returning Son of God, **the Lord Jesus Christ**.

The third sovereign to expel the Jesuits was **Charles III**, the King of Spain, in 1767. He had read the Jesuit handbook, *Secret Instructions of the Jesuits* known as *Secreta Monita* (scanned onto a CD and enclosed herein). His confessor was a Franciscan—that Order being a confirmed and continued enemy of the Jesuits—and none of **the Company** were advisors in his Court. Of Charles III’s renown we read:

“His greatest work, the expulsion of the Jesuits, would never have been carried out if he had not been persuaded of its political necessity. The order had already been driven out by [Cavalho, the Marquis of] Pombal from Portugal and by Choiseul from France, when Charles III was convinced that a riot in Madrid . . . had been promoted by the Jesuits [Lopez, Benavente and Gonzalez] . . .” ^{12} [Emphasis added]

And why did the Jesuits incite a riot against the king, they alone, commanding a host of secret agents, holding the power of revolutions in their hands?

“. . . this revolt . . . this Jesuitical high treason . . . was got up . . . for . . . the deposition of the king himself . . . the Monarch, who had been from the first opposed to the Order.” ^{13}

Having purposed to expel **the Company**, the king and his Masonic counselor, **Count Aranda**, moved secretly and decisively. *What a movie this would make!*

“All the superior Spanish officials in the whole Spanish monarchy, as well as all the military commandants in the towns in which there existed Jesuitical colleges, residencies, or houses of other description, at once received packets, the contents of which were precisely the same, and provided with the King’s seal; the contents thereof were extremely mysterious, as, upon the packet being opened, another was found, provided with three seals, together with an open note, in which the following words were to be read:

‘On pain of death you shall not open the document provided with three seals, previous to the 2nd of April, at the hour of sunset, and the same punishment will await you, if anyone, be he whom he may, discloses his having received a secret writing.’

Precisely similar instructions were forwarded to all the prefects, governors, and commandants, in different colonies of Asia and [*South*] America, only, of course, in this case, owing to the far distance of the localities, the date of the opening was necessarily deferred. One may well imagine the anxiety that existed among those officials and commandants on their receiving this remarkable document, and not the less may it be supposed, how difficult it was for them to restrain their anxiety; but they all did so, without a single exception, and the secret remained inviolate up till the 2nd of April. As soon, however, as the sun went down on that day, all these secret packets were opened at the same time, and what was now their astonishment when the matter in question became known to them! Among things, the [*substance of the*] document ran as follows:

‘I convey to you herewith all my authority and Royal power; as soon as you have opened this document you will at once summon all the troops, and, accompanied by them, you will immediately betake yourself to the house or college of the Jesuits. Having arrived there, you shall place a sentinel at the door; you shall awaken all the members of the Society, one with another, out of their sleep, and arrest them. Thereupon you shall seal, with the Royal seal, the archives and magazines, take the whole books and papers which may be found there into safe keeping, and intimate to the Jesuits that they must follow you without daring to take anything away with them except their prayer-books, mantels, and hats, and whatever linen may be required for a long journey. As soon as you have requisitioned a sufficient number of carriages, you shall place the Jesuits therein and convey them to the seaport I here point out to you. There, ships shall be already in waiting to transport the Fathers to their destination, as soon as you have delivered over your prisoners to the captains, your responsibility shall be at an end. But this, however, I must tell you, that after the embarkation of the Fathers, if a single one of the Society—the sick not even exempted—be found in your department or province, you shall atone for this by death. Yo el Rey, that is, I, the King.’

[Oh, that we would have a President with the courage of this Roman Catholic king!]

Thus ran the order which the governors and superior officials received from the Government, and that they strictly carried out the same may be well understood. In this manner were the whole of the sons of Loyola, throughout all Spain, numbering about six thousand, arrested at the same hour, that is, about midnight on the 2nd April 1767, and a few days afterward they all found themselves, without exception, on the ships already prepared for them. It was a master-stroke, the like of which had never been seen, and the whole of Christendom were so astonished thereat that it could not for a long time recover itself. ^{14} [Emphasis added]

The fourth sovereign to expel the Jesuits from his dominion was the Roman Catholic Crusader for the Pope, the Grand Master of the Knights of Malta, **Fra Manuel Pinto de Fonseca**. Driven from the island of Malta in 1768 we discover:

“In 1768 the Jesuits, having given much trouble, were expelled and their property confiscated.” ^{15}

Little did the Knights know that *they would pay dearly for this*, as the Jesuits would use **Napoleon** to confiscate all their landed property in France, invade Malta, plunder their weapons and treasures, and drive the Knights to an alien existence at the Court of **Tzar Paul I** of Russia. Meanwhile the Order had assassinated the Tzar’s father,

Peter III, for refusing to use his Russian forces during the Order's attempted destruction of Lutheran Germany with its Seven Years' War. The assassin was none other than the Tzar's wife, **Catherine I "the Great."** **Paul I** would also be assassinated, as was his great grandfather, **Peter the Great**, Peter expelling the Jesuits in 1723 for aspiring to power, as they were always meddling "in political affairs."

(Dear truth-seeker, our lesson is we must never be blinded by the terms "Protestant," "Roman Catholic," "Moslem" or "Orthodox" when seeking to understand conflicts between nations for the last five hundred years—between patriotic, non-aggressive, nationalists opposing treasonous, imperialistic internationalists—between the risen **Son of God** with His **Biblical Protestant-Baptist-Calvinist Reformation** opposing **Satan** with his **Tridentine (Council of Trent) Jesuitical Counter-Reformation**. Knowing that the solution to any problem always lies in asking the right question, we must unceasingly ask, "Where are the Jesuits and their select 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasons in this picture?" And in answering the questions, "**Who benefits?**" and "**Who suffers?**," the smoke will clear and all will become naked before our eyes.)

With the return of the Jesuits to Italy, **R. W. Thompson** quotes the Roman Catholic **Louis Marie de Cormenin** in his *History of the Popes of Rome*,

"... the soil of Italy was polluted by this unclean slime which the nations had rejected, and which they had sent back to Rome, the fountain of all corruption." ^{16} [Emphasis added]

With the Jesuits expelled from all of North America (which resulted in Masonic—*Grand Orient*—**Thomas Jefferson's** Louisiana Purchase from Masonic—*Grand Orient*—**Napoleon Bonaparte I** thereby nullifying **the Company's** French expulsion, further evidencing the Order's control of the Continental—*Grand Orient*—*Illuminati* Lodges), South America and from the mightiest Roman Catholic nations on the Continent, Europe's kings demanded, under the threat of a formal declaration of war on the Vatican, that the Pope abolish **the Society**. When **Pope Clement XIII** was about to do it he was poisoned the night before:

"During the night preceding the day appointed for the public ceremony of announcing the abolition of the Jesuits, Clement XIII was suddenly seized with convulsions [*like Cromwell's daughter*], and died, leaving the act unperformed, and the Jesuits victorious. Cormenin . . . records this event in the terse and expressive words: '*The Jesuits had poisoned him.*'" ^{17}

However, *after a four-year investigation*, his successor, **Pope Clement XIV** did sign a **Bull of Suppression** in 1773 "under the seal of the fisherman," part of which reads:

"... 'that the name of the company shall be, and is forever extinguished and suppressed;' that 'no one of them do carry their audacity so far as to

impugn, combat, or even write or speak about the said suppression, or the reasons and motives of it; and that the said **bull of suppression and abolition** [*extinction*] shall ‘forever and to all eternity be valid, permanent, and efficacious.’ ” ^{18} [Emphasis added]

One of our hero ex-priests, **Emmett McLoughlin**, sheds further light on the power of “**the Company**” and the Pope’s extinction of so dastardly an Order. He writes:

“The Jesuits have always been known to all other priests as the most treacherous, single-minded and supranational of all Roman Catholic orders. This is the basic reason why in country after country, their treachery, ambition and systematic consuming greed have resulted in their suppression and expulsion from every country in Europe, and all the Catholic-dominated countries of America. From the days of **Henry VIII** and **Elizabeth I**, the English ferreted them out and hanged them. The Jesuits, **Fr. Garnet**, **Fr. Gerard** and **Fr. Greenway**, were involved even in the Gunpowder Plot of 1605 which was planned to blow up Parliament and destroy British royalty.

[If the Jesuits sought to blow up the English Parliament for expelling them from England in 1602, and again in 1604, would not the Jesuits, with their Nazi SS, burn the German Parliament for expelling them from Germany in 1872?]

Even their own Catholic countries finally became surfeited with Jesuit political intrigue and financial avarice and, in self-preservation, were forced to expel them. Portugal, Angola, Goa and Brazil took the lead in 1759. France followed in 1764. Several Italian states as Parma, Sicily and Naples followed suit. By sealed imperial orders sent to her colonies around the world, Spain threw out all Jesuits in 1767. This decree suppressed them in the Philippines, Argentina, New Granada (Colombia), Peru, Chili, Ecuador, Guatemala, Cuba, Puerto Rico, Mexico, New Mexico and Arizona. Austria did the same in 1773. Finally, **Pope Clement XIV** in 1773 issued the document ‘**Dominus ac Redemptor**’ [*found in Nicolini’s History of the Jesuits, pp. 387-406*] abolishing the Jesuit Order altogether, and listed eleven Popes as having tried to curb their excesses. Among them were **Benedict XIV**, **Innocent XI**, **Innocent XIII** and **Clement XIII**. He cited the Jesuits for opposition to ‘other religious orders,’ for ‘revolts and intestine troubles in some of the Catholic states’ and ‘persecutions against the church in Europe and Asia.’ ‘There remained no other remedy to so great evils . . . and this step was necessary in order to prevent the Christians from rising one against the other and from massacring each other in the very bosom of our common mother, the holy church.’

[Therefore, the Papal Caesar concluded,]

‘ . . . after a mature deliberation, we do out of our certain knowledge and the fullness of our apostolic power [*mandating the use of a Bull*], suppress and abolish [*extinguish*] the said Company.’ ” ^{19} [Emphasis added]

A Glimpse of the Great Secret Society (1872), gives a portion of this most important **Bull** ever issued by any Pope, **the risen Son of God** intervening on behalf of His elect, Bible-believing, Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist Churches. For we White, European Protestants and Baptists had suffered torture and murder at the hands of the Order for over two hundred and thirty years (1540-1773); we would now receive a reprieve here in North America for about that same length of time. We read:

“I [**Pope Clement XIV**] have omitted no care, no pains, in order to arrive at a thorough knowledge of the origin, the progress, and the actual state of that regular Order, commonly called the ‘**Company of Jesus**.’

After so many storms, troubles, and divisions, every good man looked forward with impatience to the happy day which was to restore peace and tranquility. But under the reign of this same **Clement XIII**, the times became more difficult and tempestuous. Complaints and quarrels were multiplied on every side. In some places dangerous seditions arose—tumults, discords, dissensions, scandals, which weakening or entirely breaking the bonds of Christian [*Roman Catholic*] charity, excited the faithful to all the rage of party hatreds and enmities. Desolation and danger grew to such a height, that the very sovereigns whose piety and liberality towards the Company were so well known as to be looked upon as hereditary in their families—we mean our dearly-beloved sons in Christ, the kings of France, Spain, Portugal, and Sicily—found themselves under the necessity of **EXPELLING AND DRIVING FROM THEIR STATES, KINGDOMS, AND PROVINCES THOSE VERY COMPANIONS OF JESUS**, persuaded that there remained no other remedy to so great evils and this step was necessary, in order to prevent the Christians [*Roman Catholics*] from rising one against another, and massacring each other in the very bosom of our common mother, the Holy Church.” ^{20}

In other words, the Pope suppressed the Jesuits utterly convinced that, in the face of a war with the monarchs of France, Portugal and Spain—in combination, ruling the most powerful nations on earth—it was *absolutely necessary* if the Vatican Empire was to be saved from the plunder of a military annihilation. Little did the Pope know that the combined power of these nations was vastly inferior to the voice of the Jesuit General in command of his international, oath-bound, Brotherhood of the **Society of Jesus**. Nevertheless, this Franciscan Pope, like his predecessor, **Clement V** who boldly abolished the evil **Knights Templars** with a Papal Bull, forever suppressed and extinguished the Society with the most powerful instrument possible—a **Bull**.

In casting further light on the Pope's document of suppression, there are two conflicting positions, only one of which is correct. The Jesuits continually call said document a "**Brief**" or "**Breve**," titled *Dominus ac Redemptor*, as does the Jesuit **Thomas J. Campbell** in his *The Jesuits: 1534-1921* (1921); as does ex-Jesuit **Andrew Steinmetz** in his *History of the Jesuits* (1848); as does **G. B. Nicolini** in his *History of the Jesuits* (1889). However, a most convincing argument is found among other authoritative historians of the **Society of Jesus**, establishing that the instrument (though at first being a "**Brief**") was finally issued as a "**Bull**," titled *Dominus ac Redemptor Noster*. Both the German historian, **Theodor Griesinger** in his *The Jesuits* (1866; second edition in 1873; third edition in 1903); and the American Secretary of the Navy, **Richard W. Thompson** in his *The Footprints of the Jesuits* (1894); along with the converted English ex-nun, **M. F. Cusack** in her *The Black Pope* (1896); and the German historian **H. Boehmer** in his *The Jesuits: An Historical Study* (1928) are most noteworthy. But the brilliant and courageous ex-priest turned socialist and atheist, **Joseph McCabe** (whose 19-pamphlet series titled *The Black International* was suppressed in 1942 by the Order's evil 33rd Degree Freemason and Director of the FBI, **J. Edgar Hoover**, on the grounds that its message was "*divisive and demoralizing to the war effort*," the series proving that Jesuit-trained Pope Pius XII brought Hitler to power in Nazi Germany) settles the issue with his learned, definitive and convincing words taken from one of his pamphlet series boldly titled, *The Jesuits: Religious Rogues* (1927). We read pages 58 through 61:

"Rome and Italy were now packed with displaced Jesuits, and there was a European cry for the suppression of the Society. At this juncture their friend **Pope Clement XIII** died [*was poisoned the night before he was to suppress the Society*], and, in spite of the furious intrigues of the Jesuits, a Franciscan monk, Cardinal Ganganelli, became Pope under the name of **Clement XIV**. A volume could be written on that election and what followed. It was said in Rome that the Pope put a Franciscan friar in charge of his kitchen, as he feared the Jesuits would poison him. I am convinced, after studying both sides, that Ganganelli assumed the Papacy with an open mind on the Jesuit question, and he at once began to inquire into it. The excitement, intrigue, lying, and passion at Rome were extraordinary. But in 1773 the long secret activity of the Pope came to an end, and the **Bull, Dominus ac Redemptor Noster** told the world that the Society was abolished 'forever.' The *Catholic Encyclopedia* gives the customary Catholic assurance that 'no blame was laid by the Pope on the rules of the Order (it is not an Order), or the present condition of its members, or the orthodoxy of their teaching;' a most audacious lie. The **Bull** is a lengthy list of all the accusations against the Jesuits. These are generally given merely as charges on which the Pope passes no judgment, but the language is at times plain enough, as one extract will show:

‘We have observed with the bitterest grief that these remedies, and others applied (by previous Popes) afterwards, had neither efficacy or strength enough to put an end to the troubles, the charges, and the complaints formulated against the Society, and that our predecessors Urban VII [*whose Pontificate lasted a mere twelve days!!!*], Clements IX, X, XI, and XII, Alexanders VII and VIII, Innocents X, XI, XII, and XIII, and Benedict XIV, vainly endeavored to restore to the Church the desired tranquility by means of various enactments, either relating to secular affairs *with which the Society ought not to concern itself*, on missions or elsewhere; or relating to *grave dissensions and quarrels harshly provoked by its members*, not without a risk of the loss of souls, and to the great scandal of the nations, against the bishops, the religious orders, places consecrated to piety, and all kinds of communities in Europe, Asia, and America; or relating to the interpretation and practice of certain *pagan ceremonies tolerated and admitted in various places*, apart from those which are approved by the universal church; or relating to the use and interpretation of those maxims which the Holy See has justly proscribed as *scandalous and evidently injurious to good morals*; or relating to other matters of great importance and absolutely necessary to preserve the purity and integrity of the dogmas of the Christian [*Roman Catholic*] religion.’

To say that this passage, which I have translated literally from the **Latin Bull**, lays no blame on the Society, is to trust that one’s readers will never glance at the **Bull** itself. It is a plain endorsement of the main charges brought against the Jesuits. . . .

The Pope . . . says, later, that Christian [*Roman Catholic*] monarchs have been compelled by ‘seditions’ and ‘scandals’ to expel the Jesuits and demand the abolition of the Society. Finally, ‘recognizing that the Society of Jesus can no longer produce abundant fruits and considerable advantages for which it was created,’ the Pope by the present **Bull**, ‘suppresses and abolishes the Society forever.’ And Catholic writers the world over, knowing that no Catholic layman will ever read the **Bull**, repeat in every generation that the Pope endorsed no charges against the Jesuits, but thought it politic to disband them.

In the only kind of language which one could expect from a head of a Church which had used the Jesuits for two hundred years, Clement XIV endorsed every charge that I have brought against them in this book. They were a disgrace to Christendom [*Romanism*] and were abolished.” ^{21}
[Emphasis added]

Upon signing the **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** in the early hours of the morning (half past one), **Pope Clement XIV** was reported to have said,

“The suppression is accomplished, I do not repent of it, having only resolved on it after examining and weighing everything, and because I thought it necessary for the church. If it were not done, I would do it now. But **THIS SUPPRESSION WILL BE MY DEATH.**” {22}
[Emphasis added]

Further:

“We can well believe with what a terrible sense of responsibility the Pope signed this document . . . And he had but two good reasons for personal fear. He had done and dared what none of his predecessors would have attempted; he knew the penalty and paid for it . . .

The signature was made on July 23rd, 1773. On September 27th [*in fact on the 22nd, fourteen months to the day*], 1774, he died.” {23}
[Emphasis added]

Indeed, the Pope knew the Jesuits well. Eight months later he was slow-poisoned with the dreaded “**aquetta**” as it does not at once prove fatal, but, according to the dose, it may be predicted beforehand at what time the victim must die. The “poison cup,” so dreaded by the enemies of the Order, would now be used once again on the learned, judicious and courageous **Pope Clement XIV!**

And how was the Pope poisoned?

“Hence, all the avenues of approach to the pope were carefully watched, and the utmost precautions employed to guard against the possibility of poison. These were successful for about eight months, when a peasant woman was persuaded, by means of a disguise, to procure entrance into the Vatican, and offer to the Pope a fig in which poison was concealed. Clement XIV was exceedingly fond of this fruit, and ate it without hesitation. The same day the first symptoms of severe illness were observed, and to these, rapidly succeeded violent inflammation of the bowels. He soon became convinced that he was poisoned, and remarked: ‘Alas! I knew they would poison me; but I did not expect to die in so slow and cruel a manner.’ His terrible sufferings continued for several months, when he died, ‘the poor victim,’ said Cormenin, ‘of the execrable Jesuits [*to which the Bishop of Pistoia, Scipio di’ Ricci, the nephew and heir of Jesuit General Ricci, fully agreed.*]’ ” {24} [Emphasis added]

There is no doubt **Pope Clement XIV**, after lingering eight long months, had been poisoned, evidenced by his autopsy. Of this ghastly scene we see:

“Throughout the whole of Rome the unanimous opinion was that the Pope had died from poison, and, indeed, from the so-called ‘**aquetta**,’ . . . as this does not at once prove fatal, but, according to the dose, it may be predicted beforehand at what time the person poisoned must die. Even, indeed, did anyone have a doubt whether poison had been the cause of death, that doubt must have been at once resolved by the appearance of the corpse, when, on the day following the death, the 23rd of September, the process of embalming the body was commenced. The face then presented a leaden colour, while the lips and nails had become quite black. Ash coloured strips showed themselves too, under the skin, on the arms, sides, thighs, and feet, and on other parts of the body blue spots appeared, as if from coagulation of the blood. The body was opened in order to remove the intestines, which was effected with considerable difficulty, while the whole presented the appearance as if eaten up with something resembling cancer [*casting further light on the Order’s American Medical Association and its domestic control of the International Cancer Conspiracy*]. They were immediately placed in an especially well-closed vessel, as the odour was most offensive, while the examination was proceeded with. Not an hour, however, had elapsed before the vessel burst with a loud explosion, and the gases issuing from the intestines produced so frightful a stench that it was impossible any longer to remain in the chamber, and the embalming process had to be discontinued for that day. On the following day, the 24th, when they came again, it was found that decomposition had made rapid process, such as never occurs in ordinary cases, but alone in those of poisoning, the face and hands having become quite black, while on the skin appeared thick blisters filled with a noisome lymph, and when these were cut or pressed an odour was emitted entirely similar to that coming from the intestines, and it was, indeed, necessary to avoid coming near the body as much as possible.

But this was still not the least difficulty in carrying out the embalmment, as the skin had become detached from almost the whole body of the deceased, as in the case of a putrid carcass. Indeed, the nails came off, and the hair remained on the pillows on which the head rested. Under such circumstances embalmment was, of course, quite out of the question, and it became necessary to hasten to place the body quickly into a coffin before the limbs became entirely separated; and the Roman people had, for this time, to forego the spectacle of the exhibition of a Papal corpse in full Pontifical robes. . . . [The] question was who had poisoned him? The people of Rome quickly gave an answer, and exclaimed as from one throat, ‘This the Jesuits have done.’ . . . the Order of Jesus had perpetrated an act of revenge; and that it was not contrary to their morals that such an act might be accomplished by poison or dagger . . .” ^{25} [Emphasis added]

With this, Protestant **Richard W. Thompson** agrees:

“. . . that it was not criminal but rather the proper service of God, to assassinate their enemies.” {26}

Further, **Edward W. Grinfield**, in his *History of the Jesuits*, agrees:

“There cannot be stronger circumstantial evidence that **Ganganelli** fell a victim to the rage and detestation of the Order he had suppressed.” {27}

For the famous German Jesuit and “moral theologian,” **Martin Becan**, had declared in his outrageous *Opusculum Theologicum* on page 130 concerning regicide:

“That every subject can assassinate his prince when he has assumed the power of the throne as a **usurper** . . . in all the nations, it will be observed, that they will be honored in the extreme, those who immolate similar **tyrants**. It is necessary yet, however, that he shall be a **usurper**, because, having a probable right, his death will not be lawful. It is permitted to a nation . . . to depose a legitimate prince always, when he conducts himself as a **tyrant** [*one who does not submit to the rule of the Jesuits*].” {28}
[Emphasis added]

Over two hundred years later, the Jesuits, using their 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasons, would poison another Pope who had become their enemy as a *usurper* and a *tyrant*. After only thirty-three (Masonic) days in office **Pope John Paul I** lay dead in his bedroom. The Pope’s death, according to some, was the result of a trusted friend who entered his room and, while standing nearby during a friendly conversation, crushed a two-chambered capsule under the Pope’s nose releasing deadly *airborne cyanide*. In the words of a memorandum from a U.S. Army medical facility in Washington, D.C., **the Papal Caesar** was found sitting in a chair with a look of wide-eyed horror. **Avro Manhattan** gives us a similar description:

“The Pope’s lips were pulled backwards and upwards, his gums exposed, giving him a most horrific grimace. But then, what horrified her [*the nun*] even more, was, that both his eyes seemed about to be shooting out of their sockets . . . **Cardinal Villot** . . . announced with the utmost detachment, that, yes, the Pope was truly dead.” {29}

And why?

“. . . **John Paul [I]**, had said that, the following morning he was going to read personally to **Father Arrupe**, the Jesuit General, a document which he had written himself. Although he did not reveal its nature, his companions guessed, it had something to do with [*Communist*] Liberation Theology . . . the Jesuits, behind the whole movement of Liberation Theology, were

supporting, ever more openly, Communist guerrillas. Some of these movements, indeed, were even led by the Jesuit padres . . . Father Arrupe, their General, who had been in contact with Moscow [under Jesuit control since the commencement of the Bolshevik Revolution in 1917], had become a ruling Pope [*the sinister “Black Pope”*] himself, with a private army of his own. . . . **Pope John Paul [I]** became perturbed about the whole problem . . . The new Pope, decided to start dealing with Father Arrupe. Perhaps with Father Arrupe’s dismissal. ^{30} [Emphasis added]

And two key players in the assassination of Pope John Paul I were **Jean Cardinal Villot**, the Papal Secretary of State (like President Kennedy’s **Dean Rusk**), and **Bishop Paul Marcinkus** of the Vatican Bank. *Both of these men were Freemasons.* We read with astonishment and utter disbelief:

“Now, along with top politicians, journalists, pundits, and others with a need to know first, the pope read about what *L’Osservatore Politics* OP called ‘**The Great Vatican Lodge.**’ The article gave names of 121 people who were alleged to be members of Masonic lodges . . . If the information was authentic, then it meant Luciano [Pope John Paul I] was virtually surrounded by Masons . . . The Secretary of State, **Cardinal Villot**, Masonic name Jeanni . . . **Bishop Paul Marcinkus** . . . of the Vatican Bank. The disconcerted pope read a list that seemed like a Who’s Who of Vatican City.” ^{31} [Emphasis added]

By virtue of their high positions of power in Vatican City and being members of the **P2** Masonic Lodge, **Jean Cardinal Villot** and **Bishop Paul Marcinkus** (who was also a criminal money launderer for the **Pope’s Italian Mafia** and **CIA** who resided in Sun City, Arizona, until his sudden death in February, 2006) were obedient tools of **Pedro Arrupe**, the Jesuit General. Dear truth-seeker, in addition to Popes, the Jesuit General using his many soldiers has imprisoned or killed scores of liberal-minded priests within the Roman hierarchy and priesthood who dared to resist his absolutism. This policy further entrenched the power of his “*infallible*” **Papal Roman Caesar** and of his ultramontane, fascist dictators. We read:

“. . . the Hitler regime in the beginning interned Catholic priests in concentration camps because they refused to obey his dictates . . . Persecution of the Catholic Church in Germany has been directed only against those elements which did not entirely submit to the ever-increasing centralization of authority in Church and State [as described in Pope Pius IX’s *Syllabus of Errors* and his conferred *Infallibility* in 1870]. To this end the Vatican helped crush out [*directed the crushing out of*] the Catholic popular parties both in Italy and Germany and centralized all political matters in Rome. This ensured to the [*Masonic*] dictators freedom from

popular interference on the part of Catholics [*via the Concordats with **Hitler and Mussolini***]; it established a more complete dictatorial regime within the Catholic Church itself; it enabled the Vatican to enter into secret concordats [*like the Concordat with Lenin and Stalin negotiated by **Georgetown Jesuit Edmund Walsh** under cover of **Masonic President Harding's Mission of Relief in 1922***] with fascist countries already existing, and with democratic countries, like Spain, France, Belgium [*which, under the Order's **King Leopold II** having invited the Jesuits into the Congo, murdered ten million Black Congolese*], and Portugal, after the destruction of their democratic governments by revolution and blitzkrieg.

Finally it left the way clear for complete harmony and unity between Nazi-Fascism and Jesuit Catholicism . . . [*This is exactly the same scenario that will be followed within the American Empire during its coming White, "New Right," fascist Republican, military dictatorship led by someone like the Jesuit-trained Knight of Malta, **Patrick J. Buchanan**, or the centralizing, "New Federalist" Roman Catholic and anti-Jew, Grand Orient Freemason, **Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr.**, brought to power by Catholics and Protestants alike, who will be enraged over the treasonous policies of previous Presidents—like President **George W. Bush's** blanket naturalization of illegal aliens, they being mostly Hispanics, Orientals and Blacks, further making America a Roman Catholic nation of color. The Jesuits, advising and directing their American Nazi fascists, will use domestic concentration camps to murder "liberal," Roman Catholic priests resisting tyranny, just as they did in Hitler's Nazi Germany. This ruse of war will further create the deception that the Order's American tyrant is against the Pope and his Hierarch—to the delight of the **Black Pope!***]

With the extinction of liberal Catholicism and the imprisonment of liberal Protestant leaders, Vatican absolutism was triumphant. Of supreme satisfaction to the Jesuit Catholic faction was the dissolution of Protestantism in Germany [*with the help of Jesuit General Ledochowski's Grand Inquisitor, the Jesuit-trained crypto-Roman Catholic **Joseph Djugashvili** ("Son of Steel") **Stalin** ("Man of Steel"), and his Red Army directed by the **Black Pope's** GRU/NKVD secretly working in conjunction with the **Black Pope's** Nazi SS in the persons of SS Generals **Martin Bormann** and "**Gestapo**" **Heinrich Muller**]."^{32} [Emphasis added]*

If the Jesuits, in assassinating their enemies, would kill Popes, Cardinals, Bishops and Priests, would they not kill a Roman Catholic American President if they thought it essential to the fulfillment of their imperial plans, while imposing their evil **Council of Trent** on us trusting and naive Americans?

Indeed they would, and *indeed they did* on November 22, 1963.



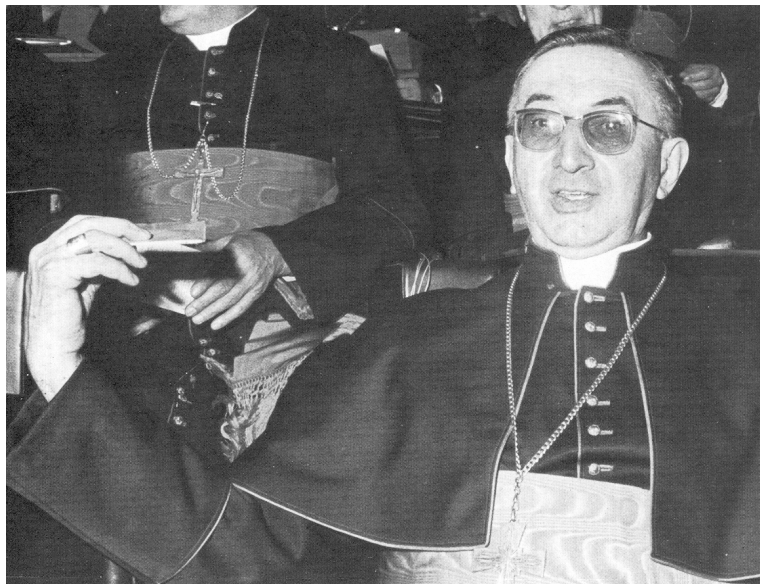
Anti-Jesuit Pope Clement XIV, 1769 – 1774 #102

After a four-year investigation and pressured by the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe, this brave Pope suppressed the **Society of Jesus** with a Papal Bull on July 21, 1773. He knew the tremendous **POWER** he was resisting and that the signing of the Bull would be his death warrant. Fourteen months later he lay dead having been poisoned by those masters of murder, as the Italians declared the Pope's death to be a work of the Jesuits in obedience to their god whom they consider to be **Jesus Christ** in the flesh, the **Black Pope**. To this day no mortal man occupying the office of **Satan's** sacred **Papacy** has ever dared to once again suppress the **Company of Jesus**, as the Pope's every word, tendency and action is closely monitored by the Jesuit General's Curia overseeing him. For indeed, the office of "the Sovereign Pontiff" is tempered with Jesuit/Masonic regicide.

The Jesuit Enigma, E. Boyd Barrett, (New York: Boni and Liveright, 1927).



Anti-Jesuit, Anti-Masonic Pope John Paul I, 1978 #103



The Black Pope's P2 Freemason, Jean Cardinal Villot, 1978 #104

After only thirty-three days in occupying St. Peter's Chair, this brave and daring Papal Caesar was poisoned by the P2 Masonic agents of the Jesuits, one being Secretary of State Jean Cardinal Villot. Found dead one morning by a nun, no autopsy was ever performed and no official death certificate has ever been issued. His fatal error was in attempting to formally relieve Pedro Arrupe of his command as the Superior General of the Society of Jesus. He should have learned his lesson from Pope Clement XIV, as both were given "the poison cup." *In God's Name*, David A. Yallop, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984).



Masonic P2 Knight of Malta Licio Gelli (1919 – Present), 1981 #105
Secondary Vatican Assassin of Pope John Paul I

One of the **Black Pope's** most devoted servants, we review with wonder the past criminal deeds of infamy committed by this most obedient son of the devil, who, like his spiritual father, is a thief and a mass-murderer. As Grand Master of the secretive 2400-member P2 Masonic lodge funded by the CIA to the tune of \$10 million a month, Gelli, an agent for both the CIA and the KGB, was a key player in the Order's International Drug Trade, International Intelligence Community and International Banking Cartel. He had been: a fascist cohort of Mussolini; an ardent friend of ex-Nazi SD "Butcher of Lyons," Klaus Barbie; the unseen hand behind SMOM Juan Peron, Argentina's dictator who protected hundreds of Nazis after WWII; behind the murder of hundreds of patriotic nationalists, East and West, destroying national sovereignties in care of the New World Order; a close friend of the Papacy's Masonic Libyan dictator Muammar al-Qaddafi, evidencing Papal Knights are in fact the real power behind the **Black Pope's** Masonic Islamic International Terrorist Network; the guest of honor at the 1981 inauguration of President Ronald Reagan; an operative in the Gehlen Org; and the liaison between the CIA and the Vatican via his Masonic P2 lodge. Gelli was associated with SMOM General Alexander Haig, Jr., then President Nixon's chief-of-staff, and National Security Advisor Henry Kissinger. Gelli also had strong ties to the Pope's International Sicilian Mafia and accrued a fortune in both commercial paper and gold. Behind a host of bombings, assassinations and grand thefts, Gelli, now convicted, is under house arrest in his villa in Tuscany.

In God's Name, David A. Yallop, (New York: Bantam Books, 1984).

www.conspiracyarchive.com/NWO/project_paperclip.htm

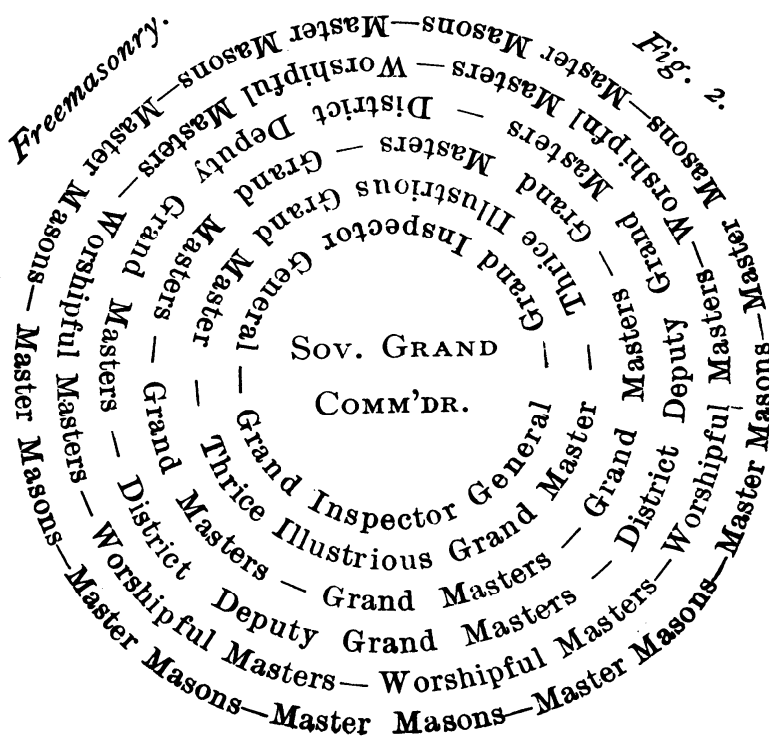
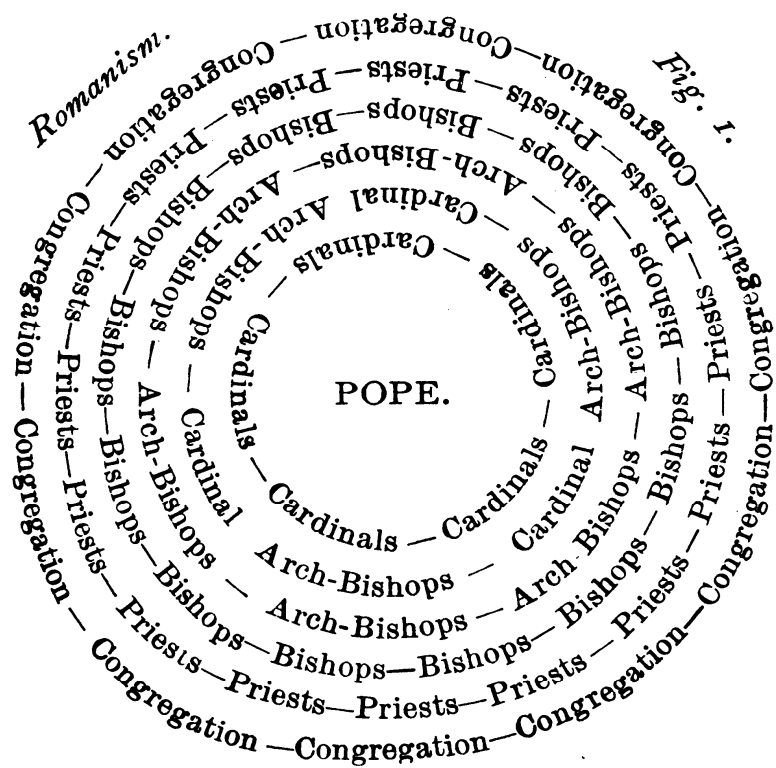


Primary Vatican Assassins of Pope John Paul I:

The White Pope, John Paul II; The Black Pope Pedro Arrupe, 1980 ^{#106}

The Jesuit General's show of submission to the Pope comports with Canon Law but is, in fact, quite the opposite. Indeed, "Black is White and White is Black." With the Company's Masonic grip over the Papacy, no Pope will ever be allowed to exercise his sovereign powers without both the approval and oversight of his Jesuit confessor and advisor. The "Jesuit State" within the Pope's "Vatican City State" keeps the Pope submissive to the present and future policies of the Jesuit General as advised by his Assistants. Pope John Paul I was deceived, believing he could submit the Order to himself and expose its evil Vatican Bank Scandal.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minn.: The Liturgical Press, 1995).



The Jesuit General through his "Company" of Jesuits governs the Roman Catholic Institution through the Pope and his Hierarchy. The Jesuit General governs Freemasonry through its "Sovereign Grand Commander" and his Masonic Hierarchy. Both systems are identical and absolutist governing every nation in the world according to the degree of its obedience or disobedience to the written **Word of God—The Authorized King James Version of 1611.**

Romanism and Freemasonry — Identical Babylonian Systems #107

The Master's Carpet: Or, Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical, Edmond Ronayne, (Chicago: T. B. Arnold, 1887).

PAUSE II

The Jesuits — 1773 – 1814

Jesuit Power During the Suppression and Extinction of the Society From Pope Clement XIV to Pope Pius VII

“Never before in the course of the world’s history had such a Society appeared. The old Roman Senate itself did not lay schemes for world domination with greater certainty of success.” ^{1}

Friedrich von Hardenberg, 1800
Alias “Novalis”
Protestant German Philosopher

“Even in England, Jesuits were never so well treated, nor perhaps so prosperous, as during their legal suppression.” ^{2}

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

We shall pause for a moment of reflection, dear truth-seeker. You have finished your **First Block** of Jesuit history as it relates to the Kennedy Assassination. It is imperative that you be familiar with the censored history of the past that you may understand the present. There are now three more blocks to go. Be of good cheer, be not afraid, be patient and stand fast, as would a good soldier while under emotional attack by this seasoned and ubiquitous enemy whose god is “*the god of this world.*”

Having an understanding of the Order’s first two hundred and thirty-three years of existence, you now know the true course of European history. The issues are **Black** and **White**, with no shades of **Gray**. It was the righteous Protestant Calvinist **Reformation** versus the Catholic Jesuit **Counter-Reformation**; the Old and New Testament teachings of **the Bible** as preached by **Luther** and **Calvin** versus the teachings of the evil **Council of Trent** as championed by the **Sons of Ignatius Loyola**. There was a courageous, Irish Catholic priest who conducted a legal action in Rome on behalf of American bishops and priests in the 1920s *against the Jesuits*. After his conversion to the true **risen Christ** of the **1611 Reformation Bible**, he became an evangelist conducting mission work among New York Roman Catholics during the 1940s. The brilliant and beloved **Leo Lehmann** writes of the Nazi era:

“Space permits only a very brief summary of the counter-Reformation activities of Jesuit Catholicism which led to the rise and present successes of Nazi-Fascism against the liberalizing effects of the Protestant Reformation. The **Thirty Years’ War**, the murderous reign of the **Duke of Alva** in the Netherlands, the **Massacre of St. Bartholomew** and the bloody attempts at Catholic restoration in England, are visible, and terrifying examples of the anti-Protestant activities of the Jesuit Order in the past.” ^{3}
[Emphasis added]

In addition to the **Council of Trent**, **Peter Dens’** *Theologia*, as taught to the Irish priests in 1826 at a Roman Catholic Seminary in Maynooth, Ireland, declared:

- “Prop. 1. Protestants are heretics, and as such are worse than Jews, and pagans.
- Prop. 2. That they are by baptism, and by blood, under the power of the Roman Catholic Church.
- Prop. 3. That heretics (Protestants) are subject to the Roman Catholic Church.
- Prop. 4. So far from granting toleration to Protestants, it is the duty of the church, to exterminate the rites of their religion.
- Prop. 5. That it is the duty of the Roman Catholic Church to compel heretics, by corporal punishment, to submit to her faith.
- Prop. 6. That the punishments decreed by the Roman Catholic Church, are confiscation of goods, exile, imprisonment, and death.” ^{4} [Emphasis added]

And to what end did these unbiblical, tyrannical and heretical doctrines so insanely serve? In 1550 **Pope Julius III** declared his claim to universal **Temporal** (political) **Power** evidenced by a new coin he issued, its motto having read:

“The nation and kingdom that will not serve me shall perish!” ^{5}

This claim of **the Papal Caesar** was and is a perversion of a passage of **Holy Writ** referring to the **Nation of Israel** under the rule of her **Messiah** during His *future universal reign*, He having established the kingdom promised to **King David**. The Pope’s claim is evidence of his evil and wicked doctrine called “**Replacement Theology**,” namely that the Gentile Pope and his pagan, Roman Catholic Church has replaced the Hebrew/Jewish **Lord Jesus Christ** and his Hebrew nation of Israel. We read of **Messiah’s** future kingdom on earth with Israel to be the head of all nations:

“And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee [Israel]: for in my wrath I smote thee [Israel], but in my favour have I had mercy on thee [Israel] . . . For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee [Israel] shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.”

– *Isaiah 60:10, 12*

Dear truth-seeker, since you now understand our **First Block** of Jesuit history, you are now able to understand our **Second Block** of Jesuit history. It begins with the Order’s formal suppression and extinction by **Pope Clement XIV** in 1773 and ends with its formal re-establishment by **Pius VII** in 1814—a total of forty-one years.

These forty-one years were *absolutely golden* for **the Society of Jesus**. For the Sons of Loyola punished all their enemies including the Dominican priests, perfected the inner workings between themselves and high-level **Freemasonry**, created an alliance between the **House of Rothschild** in establishing the **Illuminati**, punished and then absorbed the **Knights of Malta** just like the absorbing “**Borg**” of *Star Trek*. They used the Orthodox **Catherine II “the Great” of Russia** and the Lutheran **Frederick II “the Great” of Prussia** to conquer and divide Poland, rendering the Pope’s **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** of no effect in that Roman Catholic land. Frederick the Great commanded as much, as translated by Thomas J. Campbell, S.J.:

“We, Frederick by the Grace of God, King of Prussia, to all and every of our subjects, greeting:

As you have already been advised that you are not permitted to circulate any Bulls or Briefs of the Pope, without our approbation of the same, we have no doubt that you will conform to this general order, in case the Brief [in fact, the Bull] of the Pope suppressing the Society of Jesus arrives at any department within your jurisdiction. Nevertheless, we have deemed it necessary to recall this to your memory, and as, under the date of Berlin, the sixth of this month, we have resolved, for reasons prompting us thereto, that this annihilation of the Society which has recently taken place shall not be published in our states, we graciously enjoin upon you to take all necessary measures in your district to suppress the aforesaid Bull of the Pope; for which end you will, in our name, as soon as you receive this communication, issue an explicit order, under penalty of rigorous chastisement, to all ecclesiastics of the Roman Catholic religion domiciled in your territory not to publish the aforesaid Bull annulling the Society of Jesus. You are commanded to see carefully to the execution of this order, and to inform us immediately in case any high foreign ecclesiastics endeavor to introduce any Bulls of this kind into our kingdom surreptitiously.” ⁶³ [Emphasis added]

Under the protection of the Continent's most powerful Masonic authority and creator of the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree, the Order caused the French Revolution, beheading a **Bourbon Catholic King, Louis XVI**, and a **Hapsburg Catholic Queen, Marie Antoinette**, in retaliation for being expelled from France by **King Louis XV** and from Austria by **Archduchess Maria Theresa**. With **Napoleon** the Freemason they drove **the Bourbons** from their throne in Spain and **the Braganzas** from their throne in Portugal. They even attempted to take the land of **Canaan** (not Romish "Palestine") and thus **Jerusalem** from the Moslems, as did the Pope's Crusaders, led by the evil **Knights Templars** of the **Dark Ages**.

Known as "**The Community of Zion**" in France, the Sons of Loyola used their Middle Eastern Napoleonic Wars in attempting to secure **Jerusalem**, in the words of the lying Napoleon, "*for the Jews.*" As per the ancient dream and quest of Loyola, **the Society**, in the name of "the Jews," which race they hated and continue to hate to this day, sought to destroy the two Islamic Mosques on **Jerusalem's** ancient Temple Mount. It then desired to build a Masonic Solomon's Temple "for the Jews," but with the secret agenda of fully intending to transform "*the temple of God*" into a Luciferian-Satanic-Egyptian **Temple of SET**. That momentous transformation would be realized by a future and final Jesuit Pontiff turned **Antichrist**, mortally wounded with the sword, risen from the dead, indwelt by **the Devil** and causing the Mosaic sacrifices and oblations to cease via his personal presence within. This final consummation of the Devil's "*mystery of iniquity,*" to which end the Jesuit Order was created, and to which end its Elders have strained every nerve, is none other than—

*"the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet,
stand in the holy place."*

– *Matthew 24:15*

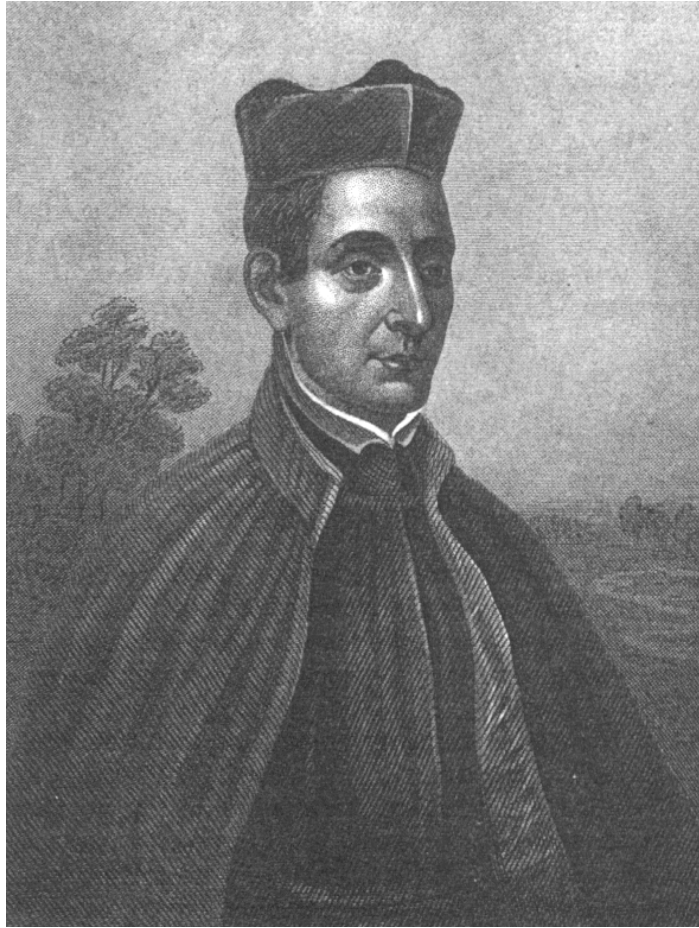
Yet, **the Militia's** most important victories were *both religious and political*. The Jesuits deeply penetrated the Russian Orthodox Church and Germany's Lutheran Church, along with its **Tubingen University**, attributing their Jew-hating propaganda to the works of **Martin Luther**! Politically, they took control of the **Crown** and **Bank of England**. *For this reason* England, with Shriner Freemason **Viscount Palmerston**, would *never* go to war with Jesuit-controlled France again; it would conduct the Pope's Opium Wars against the people of China (just like **the Company**, with its CIA and Mafia Commission, is presently conducting a massive Drug Trade against the "*heretic and liberal*" people of the American Empire) governed by the Order's enemy—**the Manchu Dynasty**—and would *refuse to help* the Italian patriots in their warring with the armies of the Pope during the Italian Revolution of 1848. The Jesuits also captured the huge **Vatican Empire**, including its landed Church properties the world over, and for this reason **the Papal Caesar**, occupying **Satan's** sacred **Office of the Papacy**, would *never* suppress **the Society of Jesus**, *ever again!*



Freemason Choiseul; Chief Minister to King Louis XV, 1764 #108

It was during the first Great Masonic Schism (1753) that the Order was driven out of Portugal, France and Spain by Freemasons Pombal, Choiseul and Aranda. Preferring loyalty to his king rather than treason to the Temporal Power of the Pope upheld by the Jesuits, Duc de Choiseul expelled the Order from France, including all legal holdings in the New World. To preserve their properties and tremendous wealth in America, the Company arranged the Louisiana Purchase between Thomas Jefferson and Napoleon I. Meanwhile, the North American states would continue to serve as a haven for Protestant Christians. By dividing Masonry from Jesuitism for a season, the **LORD** gave a respite to His people.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minn.: The Liturgical Press, 1995).



The Black Pope, Lorenzo Ricci ^{#109}

Eighteenth Superior General of the Society of Jesus, 1758 – 1775

During the Order's Suppression from 1773 to 1814 by Pope Clement XIV, General Ricci created the Order of the Illuminati with his soldier, Adam Weishaupt, uniting the House of Rothschild and Grand Orient Freemasonry with the Society of Jesus. Although Ricci would die a prisoner in Rome's Castle of St. Angelo, his Satanic master plan of vengeance against the Monarchs of Europe and war on the Papacy's Holy Roman Empire would be crowned with success. Weishaupt, the Father of modern Communism, used his Jesuit-backed Jacobins to conduct the terrifying French Revolution incited by his Masonic Encyclopaedists, Voltaire and Diderot. Years later Jesuit General Ledochowski, with his Bolsheviks, conducted the Russian Revolution in 1917 incited by his Masonic Communists, Marx and Engels, it being identical to the upheaval of 1789. What many modern writers of today describe as "the Illuminati" is, in fact and purpose, another name for the ubiquitous Company of Jesus under the all-pervading guidance of its master governing Washington, D.C., London, Paris, Berlin, Moscow, Peking, Jerusalem, Mecca and the Vatican, the Black Pope.

History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs, G. B. Nicolini, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 356, 357.

Vatican Assassins:
“Wounded In The House Of My Friends”

Volume II

BLOCK II — 1773 – 1814The Jesuits,—During Their Suppression and Extinction—In Seeking to Destroy the Protestant Reformation and Restore the Dark Ages with “The White Pope” Exercising His Temporal Power as the Universal Monarch of the World,

Established the Illuminati in Alliance with Grand Orient, 33rd Degree, Shriner Freemasonry, and then, as the secret Advisors of Napoleon Bonaparte, Punished the Papacy, the Dominican Priests, the Knights of Malta, the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe, the Protestant people of Germany, and the Orthodox people of Russia; Moreover, they Destroyed the Pope’s Holy Roman Empire, Exposed the Outrages of the Dominicans’ “Holy Office of the Inquisition,” and Enfranchised the Semitic Hebrew/Jewish Race (Further Humbling the anti-Jewish, Roman Catholic Sovereigns of Europe), for the Purpose of Inducing Pope Pius VII to Restore to Life his Ubiquitous, Obsidian Bodyguard—the Society of Jesus—in 1814, following its Suppression and Extinction by the brave Pope Clement XIV, his Bull enforced in all Roman Catholic Nations from 1773 to 1814. With the Jesuit Order now legally revived, the Black Pope would continue to magnify demon-possessed Pope Innocent III’s Fourth Lateran Council (1215 A.D.). One of its death sentences reads thus:

“We excommunicate and anathematize every heresy that exalts itself against the holy, orthodox and Catholic faith, condemning all heretics, by whatever name they may be known; for though their faces differ, they are tied together by their tails. Such as are condemned are to be delivered over to the existing secular powers, to receive due punishment. . . . Secular powers of all ranks and degrees are to be warned, induced, and, if necessary, compelled by ecclesiastical censure, to swear that they will exert themselves to the utmost in the defence of the faith, and extirpate all heretics denounced by the Church who shall be found in their territories. . . . If any temporal lord, . . . shall neglect to clear his territory of heretical depravity, . . . the bishops of the province shall unite in excommunicating him. . . . the Supreme Pontiff . . . will bestow the territory on Catholics . . . on the condition of exterminating the heretics and preserving the said territory in the faith.” ^[1]

Chapter 15

The Jesuits — 1773

Protected by Freemason Frederick II “the Great” of Lutheran Prussia

Protected by Catherine II “the Great” of Orthodox Russia

Protected by George III of Anglican Great Britain

“It is allowable to kill by treachery one who is proscribed [*condemned*]. . . . It is equally allowable to put to death those who injure us in the estimation of princes, and persons of distinction.” ^{1} [Emphasis added]

Antonio Escobar, 1659

Spanish Jesuit

Moral Theology

“All these things cause the Father-General to be feared by the Pope and the sovereigns . . . A sovereign who is not their friend will sooner or later experience their vengeance.” ^{2}

Luigi Desanctis, 1852

Official Censor of the Inquisition

Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism

The Society of Jesus was now, formally and forever, disbanded by Pope Clement XIV’s **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** issued in 1773. It cost the Pope his life but saved **the Devil’s** Vatican Empire from a war with the enraged Roman Catholic monarchs of Europe. The Bull was effective in countries where the **Roman Catholic Church** and the **Civil State** were united. In countries where another religious institution was united with the State, the Bull would not be enforced. Such was the case with Prussia and Russia. “Mother Russia” was governed by an absolute monarchy, headed by the Romanovs. The Romanov dynasty was the legal protector of the **Russian Eastern Orthodox Church**, which included the Orthodox “Pope” called the “**Patriarch.**” Church and State were united, as they were all throughout Europe, Protestant and Roman Catholic alike. (The only exception to this rule in history would be the creation of these United Protestant States of America tempered with the anti-Jesuit, Baptist-Calvinist First Amendment.) Since Pope Clement XIV’s Bull of Suppression would not be enforced in Russia, the Jesuits sought and received admittance and protection there. In spite of the fact that **Peter the Great** had expelled the Jesuits during his reign in 1723, **Catherine the Great** (who in 1762, with her paramour, **Grigory Grigoryevich Orlov**, had murdered her husband, **Tzar Peter III**) freely re-admitted them in 1773. This selfish move would prove to be the end of the Romanov Dynasty within one hundred and forty-five years.

Catherine believed the Order would protect her throne since she had murdered her husband to acquire it. She was German and a Lutheran, as well as a “whore” according to her son, **Tzar Paul I**; but as the Empress of Russia she was the protector of the Orthodox Church. Little did she know the secret designs of the Order as it deeply penetrated the Orthodox priesthood and acquired such political power that **Tzar Alexander I** would expel it after the Congress of Vienna, in 1820.

We must remember that **the Pope**, in command of the Western Roman Catholic Church Empire headed in Rome, was the rival of **the Patriarch** in command of the Eastern Orthodox Church Empire headed in Constantinople (the Second Rome) and Orthodox Moscow (the Third Rome). The policy of the Popes of **the Dark Ages**, since the religious division between East and West led by **Michael Cerularius** in 1054, was to conquer these two key cities of Orthodox religious power and restore the Pope’s Temporal tyranny, centralizing all **Spiritual** and **Temporal** power in the Pope of Rome. During the reign of the demon-Pope **Innocent III**, the **Fourth Crusade** was launched resulting in the sacking of Orthodox Constantinople in 1204. In 1453 the Moslem Turks, secretly financed by Rome, conquered and plundered the city, turning the famous Orthodox Church Cathedral, “Hagia Sophia,” into “St. Sophia’s Mosque” to this day, thereby eliminating one of the Pope’s greatest visible rivals. By the mid-Nineteenth Century, the Jesuits, via Grand Orient, Islamic-Shriner Freemasonry, would be in complete control of Islam. Turkey, later aided by Jesuit-controlled monarchs, Protestant **Queen Victoria** and Roman Catholic **Napoleon III**, ignited the Order’s war against **Alexander II**’s anti-Jesuit Orthodox Russia, known as the **Crimean War** of 1853-56. It was obvious: “the Third Rome” was now under Papal attack. In 1904 the Company used its Japanese **Emperor Meiji** to launch the **Russo-Japanese War** via a sneak attack, partially destroying the Tzar’s navy built by the American **John Paul Jones**. (Could that have been the **Judgment of God** for the Russian blockade of Southern American ports during the War Between the States, cutting off essential medicines, contrary to the law of war, thereby intending to make every wound mortal?) Orthodox **Moscow** fell in 1917 and the Church’s anti-Papal leadership was purged by the Order’s bloody Jacobin/Bolsheviks. Hence Moscow, like Constantinople, through the Pope’s religions of Communism and Islam, was now completely in the hands of the Sons of Loyola. Yet the fall of “the Third Rome” may well have been delayed had not the wicked **Catherine II “the Great”** re-admitted the Society into Russia, thereby providing the impetus of the Jesuit conspiracy within the Orthodox Church to secretly aid the Order’s conspiracy of the October Revolution.

The other absolute Monarch who gave protection to the Jesuit Order was **Frederick II “the Great,”** King of Prussia. This heroic military leader of the **Seven Years’ War** (1756-1763) with its Protestant victory was the protector of the Lutheran Church in that country. Church and State were united. Therefore, Clement XIV’s **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** was not enforced in Lutheran Prussia. So the Jesuits, “the Pope’s bodyguard,” sought and received protection from Frederick II:

“Although overwhelmed on every side, they were not daunted, and their courage was still greater than their misfortunes. Driven from those countries in which they had been nurtured and cherished, and which ought to have been their natural abode, they turned their regards to the camp of their former enemies. . . . those fiery persecutors of all religious sects which were out of the pale of Rome, and especially the Lutherans, had recourse for protection to the Lutheran Frederick of Prussia, and to the schismatic Catherine of Russia; and we do not hesitate to advance that, had those monarchs, in exchange for some advantages and privileges, asked of them to combat the Papal doctrines, . . .they would have fought against the Roman Catholic religion with the same ardour which they had employed in defending it [which indeed was done with Napoleon Bonaparte I]. . . .

We have already seen that [**Jesuit General**] **Ricci**, in his examination, confessed that he was in correspondence with his Prussian majesty [*as well as with King George III*]; and it is a fact that Frederick, even before the suppression of the Society, proved himself its friend and protector, notwithstanding the reproaches and sneers of his friends and masters, the philosophers. **D’Alembert**, above, assailed the king in all his vulnerable points; but in vain: Frederick remained firm in his purpose of supporting the Jesuits [*remembering that Frederick had fought a Seven Years’ War with France and thus hated its Bourbon Dynasty as much as the Jesuits wished to overthrow it via a Masonic Revolution*]. . . .

D’Alembert, . . . wrote to Frederick, telling him that he ‘wished that neither he nor his successors might ever have cause to repent of granting an asylum to intriguers, . . . he much doubted whether the Jesuits would ever pay his majesty the honour of admitting him to their Order, as they did the great Louis XIV, . . . and the poor, miserable James II, who was much more fit to be a Jesuit than a king. . . . It is not on your majesty’s account that I dread the re-establishment of these formerly self-styled Jesuits, as the late Parliament of Paris called them. What harm, indeed, could they do to a prince whom the Austrians, the Imperialists, the French, and the Swedes united, have been unable to deprive of a single village?

But I am alarmed, sire, lest other princes, who have not the same power as you have to make head against all Europe, and who have weeded out this poisonous hemlock from their gardens, should one day take a fancy to come to you and borrow seed to scatter their ground anew. I earnestly hope your majesty will issue an edict to forbid for ever the exportation of Jesuitic grain, which can [*at present*] thrive nowhere but in your dominions.’

Frederick remained unmoved; . . .” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

A key detail here is that **Frederick II** *was the most powerful Freemason in Europe*, possessing the sovereign Masonic power over all “**the Craft**.” We read:

“ . . . on the **1st of May, 1786**, Frederick II, King of Prussia, caused the high degrees and Masonic Constitutions of the ancient Rite to be revived. He added eight degrees to the twenty-five [written by the Jesuits in the College of Clermont in France] already recognized in Prussia, and founded a Supreme Council of thirty-three degrees [which Supreme Council in America is in Washington, D.C.], of which he himself constructed the regulations in eighteen articles.” ^{4} [Emphasis added]

Could it be that the Jesuits aided Frederick II in writing the additional eight degrees as well as establishing the **Supreme Council** of thirty-three degrees?

This is one of the major connections between Jesuitism and high-level Freemasonry. For when the Jesuits would cause the Russian Revolution in 1917 they would institute communism. (Communism had been perfected on their Reductions in Paraguay from 1609 to 1767.) And the great day of celebration in **Stalin’s Russia** and **Hitler’s Germany** would be **May 1st**—the very day Frederick II instituted **33rd Degree Freemasonry**. Of this union between Frederick II and the Jesuits we read:

“The Jesuits flocked, therefore, to [*Polish Roman Catholic*] Silesia from all quarters, seeking his Protestant protection, which caused Voltaire to remark in his caustic style, that ‘it would divert him beyond measure to think of Frederick as the general of the Jesuits, and that he hoped this would inspire the Pope with the idea of becoming mufti.’ ” ^{5} [Emphasis added]

Little did **Frederick II** know that Protestant Germany *would pay dearly for this*. The Jesuits would penetrate the Lutheran clergy and add to the words of Luther, portraying him as a Jew-hater! They would attack **the Bible** of Luther’s Germany with “higher criticism,” and overthrow Frederick II’s distant descendant, **Kaiser Wilhelm II**. The Jesuits would also bring Hitler to power and in their beloved Silesia (now Poland), would erect their Death Camps in which millions of “accursed heretics and liberals,” including two thirds of the Jews of Europe along with the **Roman Catholic Roma** (Gypsies, many of which were vagabond Jews by race), would be mass-murdered. And when many were calling for the Americans to bomb Auschwitz, it was **President Roosevelt**—*the 33rd Degree Shriner Freemason*—who prevented it with his tool and **CFR** member, **John J. McCloy**. And it was John J. McCloy, along with two other 33rd Degree Masons, who were appointed to the Warren Commission. They were **Gerald Ford** and Supreme Court Chief Justice, **Earl Warren**.

As we all know, the Warren Commission covered up the Kennedy Assassination. But most Americans do not know that the Jesuits got away with murder—again—*with the help of their Shriner and 33rd Degree “Slavemasons.”*



Frederick II “the Great” Hohenzollern (1712 – 1786), 1770s #110
Freemasonic King of Prussia, 1740 – 1786

Frederick II was the most powerful Freemason on the European Continent. Even though he: was the hero of the Seven Years’ War (1756-1763) which enabled his Protestant ally, Great Britain, to win North America; was the Protector of the Lutheran Church who saved Germany from partition had the war been lost; and declared “No country ever got any good by injuring the Jew;” he treacherously admitted the Jesuits into his Protestant Empire and censored the Pope’s “Bull” suppressing the Order. This is an undeniable link between high-level, 33rd Degree Freemasonry and the Professed Jesuits of the Fourth Vow. His Hohenzollern dynasty however, would pay dearly for this, as his distant “heretic” Lutheran relative, Kaiser Wilhelm II, would flee into exile in 1918 after he, via General Ludendorff, destroyed Bismarck’s Protestant Second Reich. Wilhelm II, though allowing the Redemptorists and Jesuits to re-enter Germany (1894/1917), became the victim of the very Grand Orient Illuminized Freemasonry Frederick had helped to create, the Company’s same Satanic agent used to overthrow the Bourbons during the Black Pope’s Napoleonic Wars.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minn.: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

The Time of Jacob’s Trouble, Louis S. Bauman, (Long Beach, California: Louis S. Bauman, 1939) p. 128.



Catherine II “the Great” Romanov (1729 – 1796), 1770s ^{#111}
Empress of Russia, 1762 – 1796

This German was the greatest disgrace ever to sit upon the throne of the Romanovs. Having both murdered her husband and usurped the power of the Empire, Catherine was openly called a “whore” by her son, Paul, who had been the rightful heir to the throne after his father’s death. As the protector of the Orthodox Church, she treasonously admitted the Jesuits into Russia in 1773 despite Peter the Great’s expulsion of the Order in 1723. The Jesuits deeply penetrated Russia’s state Church and Tsarist government through Freemasonry, Catherine having declared herself the “Protectress of the Craft” in 1763. The Order successfully overthrew both Church and State by 1922 using their “Holy Monk,” Grigory Rasputin, a secret Jesuit according to the brave, Spanish ex-Jesuit, Alberto Rivera. Rasputin was covertly advised by the visibly Orthodox rector of the Jesuit-controlled, Orthodox Tiflis Theological Seminary, Bishop Hermogen, along with Hermogen’s fellow secret Jesuit, the evil Orthodox priest Iliodor. Stalin would attend the same Seminary and be tutored by the same Jesuit coadjutors for five years. Meanwhile, the Sons of Loyola thrived during the Suppression under Catherine II, Paul I, and Alexander I, awaiting their ultimate restoration while the ~~Black Pope~~ conducted his Napoleonic Wars.

Jesuits: A Multibiography, Jean Lacouture, (Collegeville, Minnesota: The Liturgical Press, 1995).

Chapter 16

The Jesuits — 1773 – 1776

***Allied with the Masonic Jewish Labor Zionist House of Rothschild
Creating the Bavarian Illuminati; Jesuit Adam “Spartacus” Weishaupt
Jesuit “Slaves of the Pope” Revolt Against Rome***

“**Von Hammer**, in his *History of the Assassins*, a branch or development of the Illuminati, points out singular parallels between the teaching of Loyola and the Assassins. [*The Jesuit Order has revived the Assassins in creating the intolerant and fanatical modern day sect within Islam known as Osama bin Laden’s “Wahhabism,” having been embraced by tribal chief Abdul Aziz ibn Saud in 1744 and now, since formally established by King Abdul Aziz ibn Saud 1932 (via one of his British MI6 courtiers, Knight of Malta Sir John Philby), is the state religion of Saudi Arabia.*] Nor can it be said that drawing attention to this parallelism is a mere Protestant prejudice, since the first charge was made by the priests of Alcala, and in the very life-time of the founder of the Jesuits.” ¹¹ [Emphasis added]

M. F. Cusack, 1896
Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent
The Black Pope

“[*The Constitutions of the Jesuit Order*] contain six impediments against reception into the Order, the first of which is Jewish descent up to the fourth generation . . . [*From 1593 to 1946*] General council of the order have many times proclaimed that Jewish descent must be considered as ‘an impurity, scandal, dishonor and infamy.’ Suarez, noted Jesuit theologian, also states that Jewish descent is an impurity of such indelible character that it is sufficient to prevent admission into the Order.” ¹² [Emphasis added]

Leo H. Lehmann, 1944
Irish American Ex-Priest
Behind the Dictators

“**My head was spinning as I found out the Jesuit General was closely linked to the Illuminati in London.**” ¹³ [Emphasis added]

Alberto Rivera, 1979
Spanish American Ex-Jesuit
Alberto

“In 1814, **Berckheim** drew up his great report on the secret societies of Germany, which is of so much importance in throwing light on the workings of the modern revolutionary movement, that extracts must be given here at length. His testimony gains greater weight from the vagueness he displays on the origins of **Illuminism** and the role it had played before the **French Revolution**; it is evident, therefore, that he had not taken his ideas from [**John**] **Robison** or [**Jesuit Abbe Augusten de**] **Barruel**—to whom he never once refers—but from information gleaned on the spot in Germany. The opening paragraphs finally refute the fallacy concerning the extinction of the sect in **1786** [*the very same year the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree was established in Germany*].

‘The oldest and most dangerous association is that which is generally known under the denomination of the *Ilumines* [**Illuminati**] and of which the foundation goes back towards the middle of the last century. Bavaria was its cradle; **it is said that it had for founders several chiefs of the Order of the Jesuits** [*Bavaria being the most powerful Jesuit stronghold north of the Alps*]; . . . ’” ⁴³ [Emphasis added]

Nesta Webster, 1924
Pro-Jesuit English Historian
Secret Societies and
Subversive Movements

“**ILLUMINATI**, . . . It was founded on May 1, 1776, by **Adam Weishaupt**, professor of canon law at Ingolstadt, and an [*openly*] ex-Jesuit [*but secretly still a member of the Order retaining his chair at the University until 1785*], . . . The name originally assumed for the order was the **Society of the Perfectibilists** [*the Jesuits also calling their Order, ‘The Society of the Perfect’ so designated in Abate Leone’s The Jesuit Conspiracy: The Secret Plan of the Order, (1848), p. 183*]. . . .

The entire subserviency of its members (who on admission were pledged to blind obedience to the orders of their superiors [*as are the Jesuits*]) was secured by a strict system of secret confessions and monthly reports [*as practiced in the Order*] checked by mutual espionage [*individual Jesuits allowed only to be in groups of three, which groups of three abreast, when walking or marching, compose “the long Black line”*]. . . . special attention being given to the enlistment of young men of wealth, rank, and social importance [*also practiced by the Jesuits as in the case of Fordham University Jesuit Avery Cardinal Dulles, the son of Eisenhower’s Secretary of State, John Foster Dulles*]. . . . the order . . . was considerably

influenced by the intimate relations which were established with masonic lodges at Munich and Freising [*both cities later being Heinrich Himmler's Nazi SS strongholds*] in 1780. . . .

About the time an important impulse was given to its prosperity in middle and northern Germany by the ambition and energy of a newly acquired member, [**Masonic Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor**] **Baron Adolf von Knigge**, who had his headquarters at Frankfort-on-the-Main. It was to him that the society was indebted for the extremely elaborate constitution (never, however, actually realized) according to which the entire membership was divided into three great classes, in **the first** of which were to be included the 'novices' [*like the Jesuit "novices"*], the 'minervals,' and the 'lesser illuminati' [*Jesuit "Scholastics"*], while **the second** consisted of 'freemasons,' ('ordinary,' 'Scotch,' and 'Scotch knights' [*the Jesuits having previously written the first twenty-five degrees of the Scottish Rite from their Parisian College of Clermont in 1754*]), and **the third** or '**mystery class**' [*as are those select Jesuits under Extreme Oath of the Fourth Vow*] was subdivided into the **two grades** of priests and regents [*like the Jesuit Spiritual Coadjutors*] and of magus and king [*like the Jesuit Temporal Coadjutors*]. . . . all correspondence was conducted in cipher [*as did the Jesuits for centuries prior to the perfection of the ~~Black Pope's~~ International Intelligence Community*]; to increase the mystification, towns and provinces were invested with new and altogether arbitrary designations [*the Jesuit Superior General having divided up the world into "Provinces" now composing ten "Assistancies"*]. . . .

A rupture which took place between **Weishaupt** and **Knigge** [*who rightly called Weishaupt a "Jesuit in disguise"*] in **1784** greatly accelerated the public expression of a counter feeling of suspicion and dislike which had been slowly gathering strength [*as intended so as to distance the Illuminati from the suppressed Bavarian Jesuits*], and in 1785 [*nearly four years before the beginning of the Order's French Revolution*] the Bavarian Government [*controlled by the Jesuits through the Bavarian Roman Catholic Wittelsbach dynasty*] issued an edict which proved fatal to the order [*in popish Bavaria*]. Many of its members were imprisoned or compelled to leave their homes; Weishaupt himself was deprived of his chair [*at the University, indicating that **the Society of Jesus** was involved in creating **the Illuminati** for nearly ten years!*] and banished the kingdom [*Weishaupt to become known as the "Patriarch Of The Jacobins"*].^{5}
[Emphasis added]

Encyclopedia Britannica, 1903
New Werner Edition, Ninth Edition
"Illuminati"

The Jesuits, now formally suppressed by the Pope, were allied with **Frederick II “the Great”** of Prussia and **Catherine II “the Great”** of Russia. The Jesuit General was in control of high-level Scottish Rite Freemasonry, Grand Orient Freemasonry, and now sought an alliance with the Masonic **Baron of the House of Rothschild**. To accomplish this he chose a Jesuit who was a German Gentile (*not a Jew*) by race and a Freemason by association—**Adam Weishaupt**.

“That [**Adam**] **Weishaupt** was not the originator of the [*Luciferian and Satanic*] system he named ‘**Illuminism**’ will be already apparent to every reader of the present work. . . . How did these Oriental methods penetrate to the Bavarian professor? According to certain writers, through the Jesuits. The fact that Weishaupt had been brought up by this Order has provided the enemies of the Jesuits with the argument that they were the secret inspirers of the **Illuminati** [*as indeed they were*]. . . . That Weishaupt did, however, draw to a certain extent on Jesuit methods of training is recognized even by [**Abbe**] **Barruel**, himself a Jesuit [*a 3rd degree Freemason and influential historian of the French Revolution*], who, quoting [*Masonic*] **Mirabeau**, says that Weishaupt, ‘admired above all those laws, that regime of the Jesuits, which, under one head [*the Jesuit General*], made men dispersed over the universe tend towards the same goal . . . ’” ^{6} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuit Adam Weishaupt was thoroughly familiar with the regicide doctrines of **Suarez, Molina, Mariana** and **Escobar**. He was also a brilliant instructor of Canon Law—including the evil **Council of Trent**—at a Jesuit College in Bavaria. We read:

“From the Jesuit College at Ingolstadt is said to have issued the sect known as ‘the Illuminati of Bavaria’ founded by Adam Weishaupt; its nominal founder, however, seems to have played a subordinate though conspicuous role in the organization of this sect.” ^{7} [Emphasis added]

With Jesuit General Ricci’s creation of the **Bavarian Illuminati** through his obedient soldier, Adam Weishaupt, it was determined that Weishaupt would be given a new name, unique to the purpose of the General’s new Order, and later openly join the Munich Lodge. That name was known in ancient Roman history as “Spartacus.”

“According to [*anti-Jew French historian and Masonic Jesuit*] **Abbe Augusten de**] **Barruel**, Weishaupt then spent five years thinking out his system, which he founded under the name of **Illuminati** on May 1, 1776, and assumed the ‘illuminated’ name of ‘**Spartacus**’ [*and in 1777 Weishaupt was initiated into first degree of the Lodge “Theodore de Bon Conseil,” in the Jesuit haven of Munich*].” ^{8} [Emphasis added]

But who was the historical Spartacus and what did he do, that so merited the use of his name as an alias for Weishaupt? The answer to this question reveals just who in fact were the real players behind the Illuminati. Were they **Jews** or **Jesuits**?

“**SPARTACUS** (died in 71 BC), [*a Thracian*] leader [*of Roman slaves of several nationalities*] in the Gladiatorial War (73-71) against Rome.” ^{9}

Indeed, **Adam Weishaupt** was the visible Gentile leader of a Gladiatorial War against the Roman Papacy. But who were these gladiators, these slaves, having risen up in rebellion, and now warring against their master, **the Papal Caesar** of Rome?

“I _____, now in the presence of Almighty God, . . . do . . . declare and swear that his Holiness, the Pope, is Christ’s vicegerent, . . . that I will help, assist and advise all or any of his holiness’ agents, in any place where I shall be, . . . **and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or liberal doctrines, and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise** [*gladiators*]. . . . that I will have no opinion or will of my own or any mental reservation whatsoever, even as a corpse or cadaver, . . . but will unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the militia of the Pope [*slaves*]. . . . as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope, or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Faith of the Society of Jesus.” ^{10} [Emphasis added]

The Jesuits, not the Masonic Jews, were and are the foremost gladiatorial slaves of the Roman Caesar, the Pope. Because of their Suppression by their master, Weishaupt led a revolt of former Jesuit slaves from 1776 to 1814—*nearly forty years!* Thus, the name **Spartacus** was a perfect description of the man who led the Jesuits’ Illuminati.

(Dear truth-seeker, **Masonic Jews** always play “*a subordinate though conspicuous role*” when used by the Jesuit General. Such was the case of the birth of the Illuminati with **Rothschild** (1776), the financing of the French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars with **Rothschild** (1789-1815), the creation of modern Communism with **Marx** (1848), the first head of the Federal Reserve Bank with **Paul M. Warburg** (1913) and later, **Alan Greenspan** (2006), the creation of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics (USSR) via the Bolshevik Revolution with **Trotsky** and **Lenin** (1917), the financing and building of the USSR with **Jacob H. Schiff** and **Armand Hammer** (1920-1980), AIG’s **Maurice Greenberg** (2006), the Jewish Holocaust of Europe with **Rudolf Kastner** (1939-1945), the birth of Labor Zionist Israel with **Theodor Herzl** (1948), the cover-up of the Masonic Kennedy Assassination with the Warren Commission’s **Arlen Specter** and his “single bullet theory” (1964) *and the continual high treason against the people of the American Empire* by **Henry A. Kissinger**, now an advisor to **Pope Benedict XVI** and whom the Greek Cypriots, as a result of the CIA-induced invasion, murder, rape and plunder of Orthodox Cyprus by Moslem Turkey, have surnamed “**Henry Killinger**,” (1972 to the Present (2007)). These are high-level Masonic Jews who adhere to the evil **Babylonian Talmud** of Judaism—the *twin sister of the evil Council of Trent* of Jesuitism—and have betrayed their own Jewish Race contributing to the atrocities committed by the Jesuit Order including the Jewish Holocaust. These same Masonic (*racially*) Jewish Labor

Zionists with their secret brethren, the Masonic (*religiously*) Jewish Talmudic Rabbinical leaders, will one day betray “**the holy people**” by making **Jerusalem** an international city and by entering into a treaty with **the Papal Caesar**,

“... *the prince that shall come* ...”

– *Daniel 9:26*

For if the pre-Talmudic Jewish leaders had “*no king but Caesar*” in **Messiah’s** day, *why should we be surprised* to see these same men serving **the Papal Caesar** of our day? May those elect *racial* Jews today in Israel awake to the good news of **Yeshua**, *the racially Jewish, Talmud-rejecting, Torah-believing Messiah* before it is too late!)

On May 1, 1776, the Order of the Illuminati was officially founded at the **Jesuit College of Ingolstadt** in the old Jesuit stronghold of Bavaria from which the Sons of Loyola had ignited the sanguinary **Thirty Years’ War**. **The Company** would now use the Jewish House of Rothschild to finance the French Revolution, which would, in turn, enfranchise the Jewish People in 1791, furthering the illusion that “*the Jews*” were the real culprits behind the upheaval in France. Rothschild would also finance the rise of **Napoleon the Freemason** with his Jesuit-trained advisor, **Abbe Sieyes**. In spite of the historical writings of the Jesuit **Abbe Barruel**, who blamed the Rothschilds and Freemasonry for the French Revolution, it was **the Society of Jesus** that used these very tools to carry out the Revolution and punish the Roman Catholic Monarchs who dared to expel the Sons of Loyola from their dominions and insisted upon their Suppression by a Franciscan Pope of their choosing—**Clement XIV**. The Jesuits, having been expelled from the Spanish Empire, found refuge in Corsica. From there they raised up their great Masonic avenger, **Napoleon Bonaparte I**.

In the early forties, during World War II—*nearing the end of the Second Thirty Years’ War*—the Jesuits would again use their Rothschild Illuminati and 33rd Degree, Shriner Freemasonry to punish **two nations** having dared to expel the Order from their borders. In conjunction with the Rothschild Vatican bankers of England, they would use their “**Federal Reserve Bank**” to finance the building of a huge, British and American aerial war machine. The Lancaster Bombers, B-17s and B-29s would be used to destroy the peoples of these **two nations**, which countries after the war would be rebuilt according to the religious, commercial and military blueprints as implemented by the Masonic agents of their unseen master, **the Black Pope**.

In carrying out the plan of destroying the peoples of these two nations, the Jesuits would again use high-level, 33rd Degree and Shriner Freemasonry on both sides. Their tools on the American side were Masons **General Douglas MacArthur** in the firebombing of **Japan** and **General George C. Marshall** using **Dwight D. Eisenhower** in the annihilation of **Germany**. On the Japanese side was the Masonic **Emperor Hirohito** who (along with the 33rd Degree, Masonic-Communist, **Franklin**

D. Roosevelt, using his Office of Naval Intelligence) aided in the Order's plot to bring Japan into a fratricidal war with America. The details of the Emperor's criminal complicity have been provided by **David Bergamini** in his 1971, ground-breaking, two-volume masterpiece, *Japan's Imperial Conspiracy: How Emperor Hirohito Led Japan Into War Against the West*. On the German side was the Masonic **Hyalmar "Horace Greeley" Schacht** who, as the head of the Warburg/Rothschild Reichsbank, financed the building of Hitler's massive war machine—to the exclusion of long-range bombers! American high-level Freemasons **Henry Ford** and **Thomas J. Watson** further aided Hitler, yet the Fuhrer's Jesuitically deceptive, open policy was anti-Masonic, blaming the "International and Eternal Jew" as the secret master of World Freemasonry! **Ford** provided the plants to mechanize the German Army and **Watson** provided the IBM punch-card system so necessary in implementing the Order's "Final Solution to the Jewish Question" throughout Europe and the USSR.

With the Order re-admitted into Japan in 1865 and Germany in 1917, the Jesuit General would centralize all political power in Tokyo via the Jesuit-advised court of the young **Emperor Meiji**, the grandfather of **Emperor Hirohito**. True to form, the Father General would later centralize all political power in Berlin, after the fall of the Constitutional Weimar Republic, via that Roman Catholic creation of Munich's Papal Nuncio, **Eugenio Pacelli**. That creation would be the Masonic **Adolf Hitler**.

These Armies would then be used as the initial, first strike, "Swords of the Church," one in the Far East, the other in Western Europe, North Africa, Eastern Europe and the USSR. Once the "two Axis swords" of Pope Pius XII would finish their calculated killing pursuant to the Council of Trent, the Japanese and the German peoples, now hated by all nations for the murderous sins of their governments—*just like us Americans today in 2007*—, would be invaded, raped, killed, plundered and occupied. This calculated punishment of the Japanese and German peoples would be due to the treachery and betrayal of their own fascist governments (controlled by Japanese and German Papal Knights subject to "the Vicar of Christ" and his Jesuit Curia), whose *truthful doctrines* of German and Japanese racial supremacy over other European and Oriental Gentiles (evidenced by their superior cultures in the cultivation of the arts, education and martial prowess), were *perverted* into a justification to murder Orthodox Slavs, Buddhist Chinese (along with White missionary Protestants in their midst), and the intellectually superior Jews—all these peoples being *condemned by the wicked Council of Trent*. And why was this done, dear truth-seeker? Japan had expelled the Jesuits for over two hundred and fifty years and Germany had banished them for forty-five years. This is called vengeance with a fury! This is called payback without mercy, without regret and without remorse!

Indeed, these paybacks were previews of the Biblical, unquenchable, eternal Hell—an atomic mushrooming and firebombing hell—carried out by the Pope's Masonic agents of *The Engineer Corps of Hell*—the **Blackrobes of Ignatius Loyola**.



Jesuit Coadjutor Adam Weishaupt (1748 – 1830), 1790s #112
Founder of the Jesuit-Styled Order of the Illuminati, 1776

Born in Ingolstadt, Germany, in the heart of the Wittelsbach Dynasty's Roman Catholic Bavaria from which originated the Order's Thirty Years' War (1618-1648), Adam Weishaupt, a White German Gentile, was educated by the Jesuits: in 1775 he became Ingolstadt University's professor of Canon Law, the expelled Jesuits having held that Chair for the previous 90 years! Since Pope Clement XIV's Bull of Suppression was enforced throughout his Holy Roman Empire, the Order had been expelled from Roman Catholic Bavaria. From the once Jesuit University of Ingolstadt, Weishaupt established the **Order of the Illuminati** in 1776, joining Munich's Lodge Theodore of Good Council in 1777. He united the magnificent financial empire of the Cabalistic, Masonic, Jewish House of Rothschild—the "Guardians of the Vatican Treasury," with the opulence of the international, anti-Jewish Race, primarily White-Gentile, Masonic/Luciferian **Society of Jesus**. Having "Illuminized" continental Freemasonry (which had expelled the plotting Jesuits from Portugal, France and Spain) thus submitting "Illuminized Freemasonry" to the **Black Pope** via the Council of Wilhelmsbad, "Spartacus" Weishaupt led the **Company's** war on the Pope's Vatican Empire and Holy Roman Empire from 1789 to 1815. To deceive the historian, Weishaupt openly deplored the Jesuits though he had patterned his new Order after the Society. Coadjutor Heinrich Himmler would do the same, openly denouncing the very Jesuit Order after which his "Order of the SS" was designed. Secretly, both the **Masonic Illuminati** and the **Masonic Thule Society** were extensions of the "**Church Militant**," it obediently fulfilling the will of its master, the **Black Pope**.

Secret Societies and Subversive Movements, Nesta H. Webster, (South Pasadena, California: Emissary Publications, 1988; originally published in 1924).

Chapter 17

The Jesuits — 1775; 1815

*Allied with King George III Against America’s Calvinist Revolution
The Revolution Succeeds, Constitution Established, Washington as President
Assassination of Ex-Freemason and Baptist-Calvinist George Washington
The War of 1812: Andrew Jackson Maintains America’s Protestant Liberty
Assassination Attempted of Freemason President Andrew Jackson*

“With the fall of the Hurons [1650], fell the best hope of the [Jesuit] Canadian mission. They, and the stable and populous communities around them, had been the rude material from which the Jesuit would have formed his Christian empire in the wilderness. . . . The Jesuits saw their hopes struck down . . . Liberty may thank the Iroquois, that, by their insensate fury, the plans of her adversary [the Society of Jesus] were brought to nought . . . from the standpoint of Liberty . . . Providence is clear as the sun at noon.” ^{1} [Emphasis added]

Francis Parkman, 1902
American Historian
The Jesuits in North America

“. . . much more is to be dreaded from the growth of Popery in America than the Stamp Act.” ^{2}

Samuel Adams, 1768
American Patriot and “Grand Incendiary”
Boston Gazette

“English Protestantism brought forth a perfect masterpiece. They gave to the world what has been considered by hosts of scholars, the greatest version ever produced in any language—the **King James Bible**, [its greatest present-day defense being **William P. Grady’s *Final Authority*, (1993)**] called ‘The miracle of English Prose.’ . . . But no men of to-day ever went through the same experiences as the framers of the Constitution. Those pioneers were yet witnesses of the vicious principles of the Dark Ages and their cruel results. They were called upon to suffer, to endure, to fight, that principles of a different nature might be established.” ^{3}
[Emphasis added]

Benjamin G. Wilkinson, 1930
American Protestant Theologian
Our Authorized Bible Vindicated

“When the ‘Declaration’ was reported and laid before Congress for their adoption and signature, every one felt that a fearful crisis had come . . . And when a timid member remarked that the country was not ripe for such a declaration of independence, [John] Witherspoon replied, in a voice that rung through the hall,

‘**In my judgment, sir, we are not only ripe, but rotten!** . . . He who will not respond to its accents, and strain every nerve to carry into effect its provisions, is unworthy of the name of freeman. Although these gray hairs must descend into the sepulcher, I would infinitely rather they should descend thither by the hand of the executioner than desert at this crisis the sacred cause of my country.’ ” {4} [Emphasis added]

John Witherspoon, 1776
Presbyterian Calvinist and Statesman
The Chaplains and Clergy
of the Revolution

“Undoubtedly it is the intention of the Pope to possess this country [*America*]. In this intention he is aided by the Jesuits, and all the Catholic prelates and priests [*who owe their first political allegiance to the Pope of Rome*]. If the Catholic church becomes predominant here, Protestants will all be exterminated.” {5} [Emphasis added]

Orestes A. Brownson, 1852
Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor
Roman Catholic American Journalist
Brownson’s Quarterly Review

*“Government is not reason;
 It is not eloquence;
 It is force! Like fire,
 It is a dangerous servant
 And a fearful master.”* {6}

George Washington, 1798
Ex-Freemason and Baptist-Calvinist
General of the Revolutionary Army
First and Greatest President
of these United [*Calvinist*]
States of America
Birthday No Longer Celebrated As
A National Holiday

“I was never a mason, and no one perhaps could be more a stranger to the principles, rites, and fruits of the Institution. . . . From the number and character of those who now support the charges against masonry, I cannot doubt that it is at least **susceptible of abuses, outweighing any advantages promised by its patrons.**” {7} [Emphasis added]

James Madison, 1832
4th President of the United States
Letter Concerning the Masonic Murder
of Captain William Morgan

“That Washington was an initiate we do not doubt, as many other respectable individuals have been. . . . for it has been the policy of the detestable, murderous society to seduce into their ranks the most respectable members of society and then to bind them to the most shocking, anti-Christian [*Jesuit-authored*] oaths and under the still more shocking penalties of death, in various horrid forms, to keep the secrets of the institution, which chiefly consists, like a band of pirates and robbers, the signs of which they may be known to each other! It is hardly necessary to add that of 100 initiates, 99, though bound by their oaths to silence, have little more to do with the institution, although claimed as a member and ‘brother.’ Such were ‘brother Washington,’ ‘brother Judge Marshall’ and a great number of others [**General Nathan Bedford Forrest**], who have been hypocritically brought within the pale of Freemasonry.” {8} [Emphasis added]

Joseph Ritner, 1837
Governor of Pennsylvania
Vindication of General Washington
From the Stigma of Adherence
To Secret Societies

“The committee appointed to draft an address to our worthy Brother, His Excellency General Washington, report, that on inquiry they find General Washington not to be Grand Master of North America, as was supposed, nor even Master of any particular Lodge.” {9} [Emphasis added]

Official Minutes, February 14, 1781
Masonic Committee of the Lodge
Newport, Rhode Island
Vindication of General Washington
From the Stigma of Adherence
To Secret Societies

“Now, Sir [*Roman Catholic Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, Roger B. Taney*], . . . Is Popery the best form of religion for our country? . . . You love your country, and its institutions, and its future glory too ardently to place it under the care of the Jesuit and the priest, and thus to make it a mere tributary to the rickety despotism of Rome, which is only kept in existence by [Emperor Napoleon III’s] French bayonets.

But what would work evil to the mass can not be good for the individual; and the question returns, Is Popery the best form of religion for the individual? There is but one answer to the question; it admits of but one. It is by debasing individuals it debases the masses, and lays its ax at the root of all national greatness. There is not a living person that is not the worse for being a Papist; nor can a man or woman embrace it without mental and moral injury [*evidenced by the most recent sexual scandals involving over twelve hundred American priests, the scandals no longer deemed to be important stories by the Pope’s CFR-controlled American Press*].

Protestantism, Sir, has made our land what it is. It originally colonized these states—it laid the mental and moral training of our people at the foundation of our institutions—it put up our school-houses and colleges—it nerved the hearts of our sires to resist the encroachments of power—it fought and won the battles of our independence—it has made us an enterprising, law-abiding, and industrious people—it has founded our governments—framed our laws—given integrity to our judges—and has made this the home of the exile from all lands. It has built our cities—whitened the ocean with our canvas, and has sent our ships to every bay, yes, to every creek of the ocean. It has extended loyalty, and thrift, and enterprise, and wealth, and security, and happiness from shore to shore—from the Atlantic to the Pacific, where the west is lost in the rising east. Nor can you or I indulge in vivid hopes for our country, save in its Christianized, that is to say, spiritually-Protestantized futurity. Let the Pope and the priest reign here as they do in Naples, Austria, and Rome, and then New York will be as Naples, and Baltimore as Rome, and our great and growing country like unto the empire of the house of Hapsburg, the Sleepy Hollow of the world; and our active, industrious, and thriving people, as lazy, as poor, as stupid, and as vicious as are our neighbors of Mexico, or as wicked and avaricious priests can make them. When the priest gains the ascendant here, the last rays of the sun of our glory are dying away on the summit of our Rocky Mountains.” ^{10} [Emphasis added]

“Kirwin,” 1852

Anonymous American Protestant
Letters To the Hon. Roger B. Taney

“The immense organization of religious [including the Jesuits] which I have described in detail in the foregoing chapters, and which numbers, at a moderate estimate, 23,000 souls, virtually controls Ireland at present. . . .

But let a young Irish priest, **Father Gildea** of Donegal, depict the altitude of the priest’s position for us in his own words:—

‘Every day, in the sacrifice of the Mass, he can say to the Son of God, ‘Come down from heaven,’ and immediately Christ obeys . . . comes meekly and rests on our altars, within the little chalice or the cold ciborium. What earthly power can vie with this, or, might I add, what heavenly power either? . . . The Priest of God. He can rescue the sinner from hell, and make him worthy to be received into heaven. Go, therefore, where you will, to heaven or through this earth, you will find only one created being who can forgive the sinner, and that Being is the Catholic priest. . . . In one word, he is, as it were, the great channel through which all the helps and means of salvation are conveyed to our souls [rendering *I Timothy 2:5* to be a lie].’

Still, let the Protestants of Ireland take heed that if they lower their standard they will be devoured. Protestantism in Ireland, as in all North Europe and North America, enjoys what it possesses by sheer dint of industry, ability, and good living. Those qualities are the dominant note of Protestantism everywhere. The Protestants of Ireland, too, may rest safely on that bedrock. But, when once they begin to lower their flag, desert their principles, and temporize with the priests—for it is the priests, not the people, that are their opponents—from that instant they may abandon all hope of continuing to live in Ireland. Let them educate their children to live elsewhere. The existing generation of Protestants, after the surrender [in the 21st Century, Jesuit-controlled England to surrender Northern Ireland through the **Black Pope’s** “War on Terror”], may eke out a dishonoured existence by sufferance here; but their children will inevitably have to go [to Great Britain]. Darkness and light cannot amalgamate for ever in these latitudes; the present twilight [1902] must soon come to an end; and then there will be day or night. In my opinion, the brightest light in Ireland will have left it, if and when the Protestants go. . . .

I can testify that during my three years at Middleton Endowed School—a Protestant foundation—and during the four years that I attended the lectures and passed the examinations of Trinity College, I never heard an unkind or uncharitable expression used towards me as a Roman Catholic. I received equal attention with my Protestant fellow-pupils at school; I received equal treatment at the university, and I profited exceedingly by the association. In the first week after my entrance I was awarded the Junior University

Exhibition and the Midleton School Exhibition, the money value of which was equal to the entire amount of fees payable to Trinity College up to the conferring of the degree of Bachelor of Arts. If I now happen to know anything; if I have traveled any distance, however short, on the road to Truth; I owe it, in common with the entire civilized world, mainly to association with Protestants, and to the principles of Protestantism. . . .

What I call for is the admission of the light of truth into our people's minds [*the people of Roman Catholic Ireland*]; what I ask is that our people may be permitted to open their ears to the voice of truth [*the AV1611 Bible*].

'Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.' [*John 18:37*]

When a nation hears and feels that voice in its heart of hearts, it is saved from the 'barren' oppressors [*the priests and Jesuits of Rome*]. England, Scotland, the United States, Germany, Holland, Scandinavia, Switzerland, and other Protestant lands, all have heard that Divine voice. Had France hearkened to it when England did so, in the sixteenth century, France would have been spared the horrors of 1789 [*the Jesuit-vengeance of the French Revolution*], and penal enactments against religious associations would be as needless in France [*which expelled the Jesuits again in 1901 to 1942*] today as they are in England [*having expelled the Jesuits again in 1829 until 1902*] or the United States [*which shamefully never expelled the Jesuits*].

How well and truly did the founders of the American Commonwealth [*called by the Dutch, "The Empire of Calvin"*] hear that voice!

And to that greatest of lands, that product of a pinch of Puritanic seed wafted across the Atlantic in the *Mayflower*, and now extending from ocean to ocean, until it embraces every clime and is hospitable to every race, how literally may the parable, enunciated long ago in his voice, be applied today! The United States of America 'is like to a grain of mustard seed,' which God took and sowed in His field. And the seed was the God-fearing, truth-loving, falsehood-hating, spirit of the Puritan emigrants. And the field was the land of the Mississippi, the Father of Waters. The seed was indeed, 'the least of all seeds.' But, now, when it is grown, it is 'the greatest among herbs.' And it has become a tree, 'so that the birds of the air,' all the [*White Protestant and Roman Catholic*] peoples of the earth [*as there was no Black, Hispanic or Moslem immigration at the time of this writing*], 'come and lodge in the branches thereof.' ”^{11} [Emphasis added]

Michael J. F. McCarthy, 1902
Irish Roman Catholic Barrister-at-Law
Priests and People In Ireland

“It became very different after Ignatius Loyola had founded the Jesuit Order, since the Jesuits looked upon it as their highest problem to establish, by the annihilation of Protestantism, the omnipotence of the Papacy, as it obtained in the **Middle Ages** at the time of **Hildebrand** and **Innocent [III]** and designated all those who offered to exercise resistance to this as heterodox persons. Who, then, was more jubilant than the Roman Curie!

O God! If the Papacy of the Middle Ages could but be restored, then must the whole western world cringe again at the feet of the Pope, and the latter would once more become the ‘Representative of God,’ similar to the blessed condition of an **Innocent III**. It was even on this ground that the successors of Peter became not only the most zealous supporters of the Jesuits, but threw themselves entirely into their arms, and did only what the pious Fathers suggested to them.

Thus **Paul IV**, in 1558, only two years after the death of **Ignatius Loyola**, issued the disreputable Bull, *Cum ex apostolatus officio*, drawn up by the Jesuit General Laynez, in which he defines the following propositions:—

‘1. The Pope, who, as Pontifex Maximus (Supreme Priest [“supreme builder of bridges”]), is the representative of God on earth, has, in the plentitude of his power, entire dominion over peoples and kingdoms; he directs all, but cannot himself be directed by anyone in this world.

2. All princes and monarchs as well as all bishops, as soon as they have degenerated into heresy or schism from the Church, are irrevocably deposed, deprived of all sovereign rights for ever, and have incurred the penalty of death without any judicial formality being required [as did Knight of Columbus JFK]. In cases of penitential conversion, they shall be immured in a cloister in order that they may make atonement for life on bread and water.

3. No one must render any assistance whatever, not even such as humanity dictates, to a heretical prince or one found to be schismatical; the monarch who attempts this is forthwith deprived of his country, which shall then fall to the lot of princes obedient to the Pope who can take possession of the same [as did Masonic LBJ].’ . . .

Thus in short, did the Jesuits labour indefatigably to make the Pope again the universal monarch of the world, exactly as had been the case during the Middle Ages, . . .” ^{12} [Emphasis added]

Theodor Griesinger, 1873
German Protestant Historian
The Jesuits

As a result of Pope Clement XIV's **Bull of Suppression**, the Jesuits sought refuge in non-Roman Catholic countries. One of the countries in which they secretly received protection was **Protestant England**. Although the Jesuits had been expelled in 1604 by **King James I**, and Parliament (thanks to the Glorious Revolution in 1688) had passed a law forbidding any Roman Catholic to sit on England's throne, the Jesuits persisted in their plot to conquer that nation. Knowing if they could control the English King, even though he was a Protestant and the protector of the Anglican Church, they could control the vast British Empire. Then, that Empire, with the world's greatest navy, could be used to suppress Protestant liberty, both political and religious. Such was the case during America's War for Independence.

According to *Bancroft's History of the United States*, America's thirteen colonies had been settled by White European Protestants—including *Maryland*. At the time of the Revolution, of the three million inhabitants, ninety-seven percent were Protestants and Baptists, the rest being Roman Catholics and Jews. And what drove these displaced European Protestants to a wild and unsettled land? *It was the relentless and ferocious persecutions and wars having drenched Europe in Protestant and Baptist blood for over two hundred years*. And as we have seen in our previous chapters these all were incited by the Jesuit Order! **George Bancroft**, one of America's foremost historians, writes:

“For more than two centuries the humbler Protestant sects had sent up the cry to heaven for freedom to worship God. To the panting for this freedom half the American states owed their existence. . . . The immense majority of the inhabitants of the thirteen colonies were Protestant dissenters . . . The establishment of **liberty of conscience**, which brought with it **liberty of speech and of the press**, was, in the several states, the fruit not of philosophy, but of the love of **Protestantism for the open (Bible)** . . .” ⁽¹³⁾
[Emphasis added]

(Dear truth-seeker, the Jesuits knew this. Do you think for one minute they would allow the establishment of a Protestant nation, founded upon **The Authorized King James Version of 1611**, and the creation of a new form of Protestant constitutional government limiting the powers of the Legislative, Executive and Judicial branches through an express grant of powers ratified by thirteen sovereign States? Do you think for one minute the Jesuits would permit delegated powers of the federal government to be *limited by a Calvinist document* called “**The Bill of Rights**” written by the Baptist **James Madison** and influenced by the Baptist **George Mason** at the insistence of Virginia's greatest Baptist preacher, **John Leland**? In light of the **Council of Trent** and the **Jesuit Oath** the answer is *absolutely not!* Remember, the Jesuits hated the Dutch Republic of **William I of Orange** and the English Commonwealth of **Oliver Cromwell**. They would also come to hate the Federal Republic of these United States of the Baptist-Calvinist **George Washington**.)

Now, the Jesuit Order had a war on two fronts. In the Providence of the risen **Son of God**, the American Revolution erupted in 1775—the same year **Jesuit General Ricci** *supposedly* died in the state prison of Castel St. Angelo, Italy. (Like Hitler, his death *could have been faked* while he made his escape to another continent, possibly North America. Interestingly, there was no formal successor to General Ricci for *seven critical years* until **General Czerniewicz** appeared in Russia.) Therefore, the Order had to punish Europe’s Roman Catholic Monarchs and the Pope for its suppression as well as imprison **Pius VII** as payback for the imprisonment and death of its General. It also had to prevent the establishment of another Protestant “heretic and liberal” nation with a Constitutional, non-absolute, form of government. To effect these ends the Jesuits sought control of the English throne. From there they could *incite a revolution*, justify a British Armada invasion, and crush the preaching of the true gospel. From there the Jesuits could use England as a *controlled* enemy of Napoleon while he executed vengeance for the Order. Therefore, the General of the Jesuits sought protection for his army of Jesuits from **King George III**. We read:

“Clutching at straws [**Jesuit General Lorenzo**] **Ricci** had been heartened when King George III’s brother, the Duke of Gloucester, lunched with him and hinted at English support [*along with the protection given by the Masonic Prussian Kaiser, Frederick II “the Great”*].” ¹⁴

The Order received more than support. It was given all it needed, to survive and prosper, from **George III**. This wicked king also reestablished the English branch of the **Knights of Malta** in 1782, it having been banished from the Empire for over two hundred years. In 1795, Stonyhurst, one of England’s most beautiful landed estates, was donated to **the Company** by Jesuit-trained **Lord Thomas Weld**. In exchange for the King’s protection, the Jesuits have continuously protected the British Crown, the Old City of London having become the center of the world’s commerce.

Once in the Court of King George III the strategy of **the Black Pope** became the foreign policy of England. He would use certain American Grand Orient, Illuminized Freemasons, like **Benjamin Franklin** (who negotiated with Jesuits **Mattingly** and **Sewall** while in Paris) and **Thomas Jefferson**, to ignite a revolution and thereby justify the use of England’s military to plunder the Colonies, fiercely persecuting its Protestants by burning many of them alive while assembled in their churches. *But these Protestants* were **Calvinists** with a history of Biblical resistance to Jesuit, anti-Christian tyranny. We read of these men who did not hesitate to pit their convictions against the power of the state, the princes and dictatorships:

“It was Calvinism which formed the hosts who resisted and overcame the worldly dictatorships of France, the Netherlands, and Great Britain. It was Calvinism which broke the chains in which the spiritual dictatorship of Rome and the Jesuits sought to enslave western Europe. To be an ‘elect of

the Lord’ was not a mere theological phrase with which the Inquisition had to reckon, but a political fact, a thousand times tested on the battlegrounds of freedom.” ^{15} [Emphasis added]

What was *that something* in their creed that made them what they were—the *only fighting Protestants*? The answer is found in our second question: *Why* were these men able to resist the Jesuits? Indeed, it was their creed, what they believed about **God**, *man*, *themselves* and *the Pope*, that enabled them to repel the armies of Rome. We read in their *Westminster Confession of Faith of 1658* concerning what the Calvinists believed about **God**:

“There is but one only, living and true God, who is infinite in being and perfection, a most pure spirit, invisible, without body, parts, or passions, immutable, immense, eternal, incomprehensible, almighty, most wise, most holy, most free, most absolute, working all things according to the counsel of his own immutable and most righteous will, for his own glory; most loving, gracious, merciful, long-suffering abundant in goodness and truth, forgiving iniquity, transgression, and sin; the rewarder of them that diligently seek him; and withal most just and terrible in his judgments; hating all sin, and will by no means clear the guilty.

II. God hath all life, glory, goodness, blessedness, in and of himself; and is alone in and unto himself all-sufficient, not standing in need of any creatures which he hath made, not deriving any glory from them, but only manifesting his own glory, in, by, unto, and upon them: he is alone the foundation of all being, of whom, through whom, and to whom, are all things; and hath most sovereign dominion over them, to do by them, for them, or upon them, whatsoever himself pleaseth. In his sight all things are open and manifest; his knowledge is infinite, infallible, and independent upon the creature, so as nothing is to him contingent or uncertain. He is most holy in all his counsels, in all his works, and in all his commands. To him is due from angels and men, and every other creature, whatsoever worship, service, or obedience, he is pleased to require of them.” ^{16}
[Emphasis added]

Of man, the Calvinists believed:

“By the decree of God, for the manifestation of his glory, some men and angels are predestinated unto everlasting life, and others foreordained to everlasting death. These angels and [*some*] men, thus predestinated and foreordained, are particularly and unchangeably designed; and their number is so certain and definite, that it cannot be either increased or diminished [*thus rejecting the Jesuit/Arminian doctrine of man’s “free will”*].” ^{17}

Of themselves, the **Calvinists** believed:

“As God hath appointed the elect unto glory, so hath he, by the eternal and most free purpose of his will, foreordained all the means thereunto. Wherefore they who are elected being fallen in Adam, are redeemed in Christ; are effectually called unto faith in Christ by his Spirit working in due season; are justified, adopted, sanctified, and kept by His power through faith unto salvation. Neither are any other redeemed by Christ, effectually called, justified, adopted, sanctified, and saved, but the elect only. . . . The doctrine of this high mystery of predestination is to be handled with special prudence and care, that men attending the will of God revealed in his Word, and yielding obedience thereunto, may, from the certainty of their effectual vocation [*good works*], be assured of their eternal election. So shall this doctrine afford matter of praise, reverence, and admiration of God, and of humility, diligence, and abundant consolation to all that sincerely obey the Gospel.” ^{18} [Emphasis added]

Lastly, *of the Pope*, the **Calvinists** believed:

“There is no other head of the church but the **Lord Jesus Christ**; nor can the Pope of Rome in any sense be head thereof; but is that antichrist, that man of sin, and son of perdition, that exalteth himself in the church against Christ, and all that is called God.” ^{19} [Emphasis added]

Ah, dear truth-seeker (though every Pope is *an antichrist*, the final Pope being **The Antichrist**), truer words have never been written by sin-cursed men. Yes, it was these fighting **Calvinists**, knowing the risen **Son of God** and rightly thinking of Him coupled with their *pure, stable and obedient* lives, who completely changed the face of medieval Europe. They in the minority, the Pope with his Jesuits and papists in the majority, the risen **Son of God** mightily moved in answering their **prayers**, giving the world “**the Modern Era**” and the greatest refuge for the **LORD’s** persecuted Protestants, Baptists and Jews—**The Federal (Calvinist) Republic of these United (Protestant) States of America!** They *knew* they were *the elect* and therefore believed whatever befell them was *predestinated!* For it was these **White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Calvinists** who invented new technologies as did the learned Presbyterian **Edwin H. Armstrong**, the father of FM radio and more importantly his Presbyterian predecessor, **James Clerk Maxwell**, the father of electro-magnetic theory and engineering. They created prosperous civilizations out of barren wildernesses—*like South Africa*—and brought wealth and industry to the great cities of Europe—*like London, Paris, Berlin and Amsterdam*. And it was the prayers, pens and swords of our **American Calvinists** that thwarted the design of Jesuit General **Lorenzo Ricci** whose evil agents attempted to make our Confederate Republic of these United States of America into a centralized, *Jesuit Empire of the West*, with its “*Rome on the Potomac*,” subject to a British Monarch controlled by **the Black Pope**.

But above all, the **Calvinists** regarded resistance to unlawful government—*the Anti-Christian tyranny of the Jesuit General's absolute monarchies*—a sacred duty. We read the words of **John Knox**, the great Scottish Reformer nicknamed “**Calvin with a Sword of Just Defense**,” spoken to **Mary, Queen of Scots**:

“. . . we are constrained by unjust tyranny purposed against us, to declare unto Your Grace, that except this cruelty be stayed by your wisdom, we will be compelled to take **the sword of just defense** against all that shall pursue us for the matter of religion, and for our conscience sake, which ought not, nor may not be subject to mortal creatures, farther than by God's Word man be able to prove that he hath power to command us. . . . Better we think, to expose our bodies to a thousand deaths, than to hazard our souls to perpetual condemnation, by denying **Christ Jesus**, and His manifest truth.” ^{20} [Emphasis added]

This classic **Calvinist** conviction was expressed by a Scotch Covenanter, **Isabel Alison**, in 1681 before her heartless execution by the government agents of the pro-Roman Catholic **King Charles II**. (In being fair, we must remember that during his reign the king, later given “*the poison cup*” on his deathbed in 1685, sanctioned Parliament's decree to banish all Catholic priests in 1662, consented to the Protestant anti-Popish “**Test Act**,” signed a proclamation in 1674 confirming all the pains and penalties issued against Catholics by former sovereigns, and consented to the execution of no less that *fourteen Jesuits*, including the Provincial **Fr. Thomas Whitbread**, convicted of conspiring to his assassination. The plot, having been secretly financed by **Pere La Chaise**, the Jesuit confessor to France's **King Louis XIV**, was revealed in 1678 by **Dr. Tongue**, **Titus Oates** and **Bedlo**.) We read:

“They said, Thought I ever that Charles II was our lawful king? I said, Yes; for he entered into covenant with God and the land; but he hath broken and cast off that tie, and hath exercised so much, both tyranny and cruelty, that I had just ground to decline him and them both. Then they bade my blood be upon my own head; but I told them they would find it would be on their heads, for it was owning of Christ's kingly office that they put me to suffer, say the contrary who will. Now I bless the Lord I am free from Jesuitical principles. The Scripture is my rule, and when obedience to men is contrary to obedience to God, I am clear to disown them.” ^{21} [Emphasis added]

When this **Calvinist** conviction was brought to the battlefield in **prayer** we see the American War for Independence from unbridled English tyranny in all its glory and success. **J. T. Headley**, the author's favorite American historian, writes:

“. . . the patriotic clergy of the revolution never practiced self-deception; they did not wish for one thing in their hearts and pray for another with

their lips. When they wanted the destruction of their foes, they did not pray about something else, and wait to see if their desires might not be accomplished through the agency of wicked men, or chance, or the devil. They came boldly to the Holy of Holies, and *asked* for it. Their enemies were the enemies of God; their foes those of the Church, who were coming to lay waste and destroy God's heritage, and they wished their overthrow, and honestly, and with strong crying and tears, prayed for it. Like **Cromwell's Ironsides**, who first invoked God's right arm to strike with them, and then, with the fearful war-cry '**Religion**' on their lips swept like a thundercloud to battle; like the **Covenanters**, who prayed that their swords might be like that of **Gideon**, that turned not back from the slaughter, and then fell in fury on their pursuers; like **David**, praying for the overthrow of his enemies, and **Moses**, and **Joshua**, and the prophets, whose earnest supplications swelled the heaps of the slain; so these puritan divines, without rancor or vindictive hate, prayed in this fashion, and with an honest, earnest purpose, 'Thy kingdom come.' ” {22} [Emphasis added]

Such was the rag-tag American army led by their great chieftain and Protestant Southerner, **General George Washington**. Surrounded by Calvinist preachers like **Timothy Dwight**—the grandson of **Jonathan Edwards**, the Calvinist **man of God** who preached America's First Great Awakening—**Washington** always received words of encouragement and exhortations to **prayer**. At Valley Forge we see the Father of our country at his greatest—*on his knees*. We read:

“One day a Quaker, by the name of Potts, was strolling up a creek, when he heard, in a secluded spot, the solemn voice of some one apparently engaged in prayer. Stealing quietly forward, he saw Washington's horse tied to a sapling, and a little farther on, in a thicket, the chief himself, on his knees, and with tears streaming down his cheeks, beseeching Heaven for his country and his army. Before God alone, that strong heart gave way, and poured forth the full tide of its griefs and anxieties. Though the heavens grew dark around him, and disaster after disaster wrecked his brightest hopes, and despair settled down on officers and men, he showed the same unalterable presence—moved the same tower of strength. But to his God he could safely go with his troubles, and on that arm securely lean. How sublime does he appear, and how good and holy the cause he was engaged in seems, as he thus carries it to the throne of a just God, feeling that it has his sanction and can claim his protection. . . . No wonder peace sat enthroned on that brow when despair clouded all others.” {23}

In time the **prayers** of **Washington** were answered. **Haym Solomon**, a wealthy Jewish banker and Philadelphia broker, loaned his entire fortune, *a quarter of a million dollars in specie*, for the Army at Valley Forge. The Protestant Netherlands,

along with Catholic France and Spain, having expelled the Jesuits from their lands including all of South America, declared war on **Protestant England**, *that Jesuit nest!* **Louis XVI** dispatched the French navy to aid the beloved boy-General, the **Marquis de Lafayette**. As a result, the English army, controlled by the Jesuits through **King George III**, was defeated at Yorktown, a village of *Protestant* Virginia. Obviously, the risen **Son of God** worked mightily in answer to many **prayers!**

Enraged, the Jesuits would cause the United Netherlands, France and Spain to pay dearly for this! **Napoleon** would destroy the Dutch Republic in 1795, driving **King William I of Orange** (1772-1843) into exile in London. In addition to France's expulsion of the Order in 1764 and now her aid to the accursed American "heretics and liberals," the rage of the Jesuits would unleash the French Revolution. They would use **Robespierre**, brainwashed by Jesuits for nine years in their College of Louis-le-grand, to lead the Jacobins. The Jacobins would behead **Louis XVI**, who dared to resist the Order, and murder his **Hapsburg Queen Marie Antoinette**, whose mother, **Archduchess Maria Theresa**, had expelled the Jesuits from Austria. They would cruelly torture and murder Louis' young son, **the Dauphin**, and destroy the flower of French manhood with the endless wars of **Napoleon I**. The Jesuits would break up the French Empire and use **King George III** to restore the Bourbon Dynasty (after the Congress of Vienna) with their tyrannical Freemason, **Louis XVIII**, who promptly re-admitted the Jesuits. Spain suffered a similar punishment. The Jesuits used Napoleon to drive Spain's Bourbon king, **Charles IV**, into exile and to begin to break up the Spanish Empire, race amalgamation being one of their tactics. Again, they used **George III** to restore the Bourbon Dynasty (after the Congress of Vienna) with their beast, **King Ferdinand VII** of Spain (1808, 1814-1833), who then promptly re-admitted the Jesuits and revived the Inquisition with all its fury.

Meanwhile in America, **George Washington** became the most respected man of the age who, according to our famous American historian, **John Clark Ridpath**, as found in *Ridpath's Universal History*, Volume XIV, page 617, funded the Revolution with **\$74,485** from his own purse. Although having been initiated into low-level, English Freemasonry as a young man in 1752, he was largely inactive. Aware of the history and presence of the Jesuits at Georgetown University, we read his words, *warning the whole country to beware of secret societies*, in a letter written to **Pastor G. W. Snyder** one year before his death, on September 25, 1798:

"I have little more to add than thanks for your wishes, and favorable sentiments, except to correct an error you have run into of my presiding over English lodges in this country. The fact is I preside over none, nor have I been in one more than once or twice within the last thirty years. I believe, notwithstanding, that none of the lodges in this country [unlike the British, French and German lodges] are contaminated with the principles ascribed to the [Jesuits'] society of the Illuminati." ^{24} [Emphasis added]

Having been baptized into a Baptist Church by one of his officers, **Pastor John Gano**, he became our first and greatest President. Our French hero, **Marquis de Lafayette**, sent him the key to the Bastille after it was stormed and demolished, while **Frederick the Great** sent him his sword with these words engraved upon it:

**“From the Oldest General in Europe,
To the Greatest General in the World.”** ^{25}

Indeed, **George Washington**, in obtaining one of **the Bible’s** promises—**God-breathed** by **the Holy Spirit**—and recorded in *I Peter 5:6*, had humbled himself under the mighty hand of **God** for which he was exalted in due time. Like **Cromwell**, it was **Washington** who, with tender heart, wept on his aged mother’s neck after he heard her last words:

“You will see me no more . . . But you George, fulfill the high destinies which Heaven has assigned you. Go my son, and may Heaven and your mother’s blessing be with you always.” ^{26}

Having released all of his Black slaves upon his death (including his beloved house servant, “**Billy Lee**”), it was **Washington** who brought each colony into Statehood. For in the **Treaty of Paris** in 1783 the colonies were declared to be “*free, independent and sovereign.*” It was Washington who, having declined all compensation for his services, brought the nation out of bankruptcy by abolishing paper currency and called for the **1792 Coinage Act** establishing gold and silver coins for the nation’s money. He erected protective tariffs enabling the nation’s manufacturers to grow—and prosper—unlike the Jesuits’ oppressive **North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA)** and **General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT)** treaties of the 1990s. He left office after a glorious two terms as President and a brilliant **Farewell Address** with decency and honor.

Lastly, it was **George Washington** who was so beloved by France’s **General Lafayette**. During the revolution our great chieftain took the “boy General” under his wing for which cause the Frenchman named his eldest son **George Washington Lafayette**. With this same endearing love the Roman Catholic Lafayette warned:

“It is my opinion that if the liberties of this country—the United States of America—are destroyed, it will be by the subtlety of the Roman Catholic Jesuit priests, for they are the most crafty, dangerous enemies to civil and religious liberty. They have instigated most of the wars of Europe [including the coming French Revolution].” ^{27} [Emphasis added]

This in turn was paramount on the mind of **President Washington**, who had visited the suppressed Jesuits at **Georgetown University’s Old North** in 1796, the same year he gave his **Farewell Address**, in which he warned:

“Against the insidious wiles of foreign influence (I conjure you to believe me, fellow citizens) the jealousy of a free people ought to be constantly awake, since history and experience prove that foreign influence is one of the most baneful woes of republican government.” {28}

Dear truth-seeker, are we to believe that the great Father of our country, the White Anglo-Saxon Baptist and Southern Virginian having founded a nation of Protestant freemen, escaped the vengeance of the suppressed Jesuit Order? We must remember that the **Society of Jesus** HATED **George Washington** and for good reason. The Revolution that **Jesuit General Lorenzo Ricci** had helped to foment, using continental, Bible-hating, pagan Freemasons like **Benjamin Franklin**, **Thomas Jefferson** and **John Adams**, was intended to be a *War of Annihilation*—a war that would have to wait for the passing of two generations in order to be successfully waged against the White Protestant South from 1861 to 1865. Employing the British Army, seventeen thousand Hessian mercenaries and the bloodletting **Six Indian Nations**, the war was to be a successful repeat of the Order’s **French Indian War** having been lost to England’s **King George II** (fully aware of the Order’s *Secret Instructions*) in 1763. Once successful, with the aid of certain traitors within the Continental Congress who sought to overthrow General Washington as the Commander of the Continental Army while deliberately cutting off payments to our patriotic soldiers thereby attempting to effect a mutiny, the Baptist and Protestant Colonies would be subordinated to the Anglican Church, it being under the control of the Jesuits via its protector, **King George III**. With the intended subjugation of the Colonies, then to be managed exactly like the Society’s communist **Reductions** in South America, the Jesuit General would be able to realize the goal of his Order in making **the White Pope** the **Universal Monarch of the World**. He would use his British Empire, with the world’s mightiest Navy, supported by the “*reduced and centralized*” American Colonies governed by their federal city of Washington, D.C.—surnamed “Rome on the Potomac” and *nearly* designed by the Order’s continental French Freemason, **Pierre-Charles L’Enfant**, (who was dismissed by Washington and replaced by **Dr. William Thornton**)—to subjugate all the governments of the world to the **Temporal Power** of the Pope. This Anglo-American, Jesuit-controlled, Japhetic “Protestant Kingdom” in alliance with the Order’s European, Japhetic, “Catholic Holy Alliance” established in 1815 (after **the Company** had used Napoleon to punish the Pope and Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe for suppressing the Society from 1773 to 1814), was intended to be the death knell to **the risen Son of God’s** grand and glorious **Protestant Reformation**. Imagine, “Protestant” **King George III** acting in concert with “Roman Catholic” **Prince von Metternich** subject to **Jesuit General Johannes Roothaan**—*the rebuilder of the Jesuits!* But our hero, George Washington, brought the Revolution to a successful termination striking a major blow for Protestant liberty, thus outraging the **Devil’s** Jesuits.

Further, George Washington thwarted the Order's plan by preventing Congress from adopting an *absolutist* and *centralized* Constitution. He brought calm and stability to the discussions of the Convention, and within *ninety days* our organic document was complete, having been modeled after the Protestant **Pelotiah Webster's** *Treatise on Government* written in 1775. Additionally, the Baptist-Calvinist **James Madison**, compelled by the demand of Virginia's leading Baptist-Calvinist preacher, **John Leland**, added to the Constitution the Baptist Bill of Rights (modeled after the Baptist Calvinist **George Mason's** *Declaration of Rights* adopted by Virginia, the "Empire State of the South"). *This further infuriated the Jesuit General and his fanatical Order of brainwashed cutthroats!*

Our gallant Washington (who, when he was fourteen years of age, wrote his *110 Rules of Civility and Decent Behavior*) went on to further stifle the Order's quest in establishing absolutism in America. He, unlike Napoleon, stoutly refused the title of "King," as a monarchy could be more easily corrupted than a republic. He was unanimously chosen to be the first President of these federated **United States of America**, and he erected a *protective tariff* stimulating the growth of our domestic manufacturers. Having inspired the 1792 Coinage Act, the Federal Government properly began minting gold and silver coins as lawful money. He abolished worthless paper currency called "continentals," saving the nation from bankruptcy. After eight years in guiding the nation as its first and greatest President, he dealt the Order his final blow with his immemorial *Farewell Address* given in 1796—*America's greatest state paper!* In it he warned of the "insidious wiles of foreign influence" knowing full well the power of the Jesuit Order having been exercised over the nations of Europe for over two hundred years prior to this, his last address. (It is staggering to note, when the Jesuits fomented our terrible War Between the States waged from 1861 to 1865, they merely instituted the federal policies to be avoided as described in the *Farewell Address*, one of them being the geographical division of our country into "the North" and "the South.")

It is for these reasons that our inspirational **President George Washington** became the greatest enemy of the Jesuit Order throughout the Eighteenth Century. If the Society had murdered the Kings of France and England in the past, why would it not murder the greatest "accursed heretic" of the age, pursuant to the **Council of Trent**? *Indeed it did!* With those masters of murder slipping him *the poison cup* on December 12, 1799, Washington was stricken at sixty-seven years of age in the full vigor of life. America's greatest historian, **J. T. Headley**, in his *The Life of Washington*, on pages 465 to 467, describes the sufferings of our hero whose life ended on December 14th, a mere *two days* after he became ill. **Dr. Craik, Dr. Brown and Dr. Dick**, after bleeding him, were "powerless against the disease," making "the last struggles *doubly violent*," which brought him to "the point of *suffocation*. . . . death seemed *doubly terrible*, when with *one quick blow* it could carry so much to the grave." This, dear truth-seeker, is *the poison cup!*

The difference between the Protestant American Revolution and the atheistic, French Revolution was the difference between **Washington the Baptist**, *advised by Presbyterian Calvinists*, and **Napoleon the Roman Catholic**, *advised by the Jesuit, Abbe Sieyes*. In Washington's darkest hour, he is weeping on his knees in **prayer** at Valley Forge. In Napoleon's darkest hour, he is abandoning his army in the snows of Russia, leaving his loyal men to the mercy of the Cossacks. Washington refuses the title of "King" while Napoleon accepts the crown from the Pope as "Emperor." Further, the people of the colonies were **Bible-reading Protestant and Baptist Calvinists**; the people of France were disillusioned, **atheistic Catholics**, the Jesuits having outlawed **the Bible** and Protestantism for over one hundred years since Jesuit La Chaise's **Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** in 1685. The outcome of the American Revolution was a Constitutional Republic of federated sovereign States. The outcome of the French Revolution was a Jesuit-controlled military dictator resulting in the restoration of a Jesuit-controlled Monarch, **Louis XVIII**. The Jesuits had their way in France; but, with their centralizing "Federalists" in America, failed to establish absolutism, the Calvinistic, States' Rights Anti-Federalists emphatically warning that Washington, D.C., would become the Pope's domain. Therefore that victory of **the Black Pope** over Protestant America would have to wait until **1868**.

But the Jesuits, with **King George III** *who later became deaf and blind* for persecuting the **Bible-believing Church** of the risen **Son of God**, were still alive and plotting. While Napoleon was busy deliberately sacrificing his army in the snows of Russia, George III invaded America again with the **War of 1812**. The apostate English Protestants set fire to our White House on August 24, 1814, and threatened to reduce us to serving the British Crown once again. But the risen **Son of God** sent us a second deliverer who was the savior of our Protestant Republic **Washington** had established. This man, the hero of New Orleans, was none other than "Old Hickory"—another Protestant Southerner—**President Andrew Jackson**.

(As an aside, those great Jesuit agitators hated President Jackson, a **Bible-believing** Protestant although a low-level Freemason. By saving this "heretic" nation in restoring economic stability through abolishing "the United States Bank," returning to hard money (gold and silver coins) and erecting a protective tariff thereby helping our domestic manufacturers, the Jesuits attempted to shoot him twice at point-blank range with one of their dupes. In the providence of **the risen Son of God** both pistols misfired and our hero-President lived on to be the great inspiration of Pennsylvania's only President, the democratic States-rights champion, **James Buchanan**.)

Years later the Jesuits in creating the *American Indian Agitation* of the 1960s re-attacked their old enemy by blaming him for the movement of the Cherokee Nation from Georgia to west of the Mississippi River. In setting the record straight we appeal to the great Missouri Senator, Mason **Thomas Benton**, and his *Thirty Years' View*. In Chapter CXXXVI titled "*Removal of the Cherokees from Georgia*" we read:

“In the winter of 1835-'36 a treaty was negotiated, by which the Cherokees, making clean disposal of all their possessions east of the Mississippi, ceded the whole, and agreed to go West, to join the half tribe beyond that river. **The consideration paid them was ample and besides that moneyed consideration, they had large inducements, founded in views of their own welfare, to make the removal.** These inducements were set out by themselves in the preamble to the treaty, and were declared to be:

‘A desire to get rid of the difficulties experienced by a residence within the settled parts of the United States; and to reunite their people, by joining those who had crossed the Mississippi; and to live in a country beyond the limits of State sovereignties, and where they could establish and enjoy a government of their choice, and perpetuate a state of society, which might be most consonant with their views, habits, and condition, and which might tend to their individual comfort, and their advancement in civilization [*which is exactly what we White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon, Bible-believing Protestants and Baptists ought to do right here in North America, leaving Washington as it is, squarely in the hands of the Pope and his Jesuits*].’

These were sensible reasons for desiring a removal, and, added to the moneyed consideration, made it immensely desirable to the Indians. **The direct consideration was five millions of dollars [!!!]** which, added to stipulations to pay for the improvements on the ceded lands—to defray the expenses of removal to their new homes beyond the Mississippi—to subsist them for one year after their arrival—to commute school funds and annuities—to allow pre-exemptions and pay for reserves—with some liberal grants of money from Congress, for the sake of quieting complaints—and some large departmental allowances, amounted in the whole, to more than **twelve millions of dollars!** **Being almost as much for their single extinction of Indian title in the corner of two States, as the whole province of Louisiana cost!** And this in addition to *seven millions of acres granted for their new home*, and making a larger and a better home than the one they had left. **Considered as a moneyed transaction, the advantage was altogether, and out of all proportion, on the side of the Indian;** but relief to the States, and quiet to the Indians, and the completion of a wise and humane policy, were overruling considerations, **which sanctioned the enormity of the amount paid.** ^{29} [Emphasis added]

Indeed,

“Righteousness exalteth a nation:”

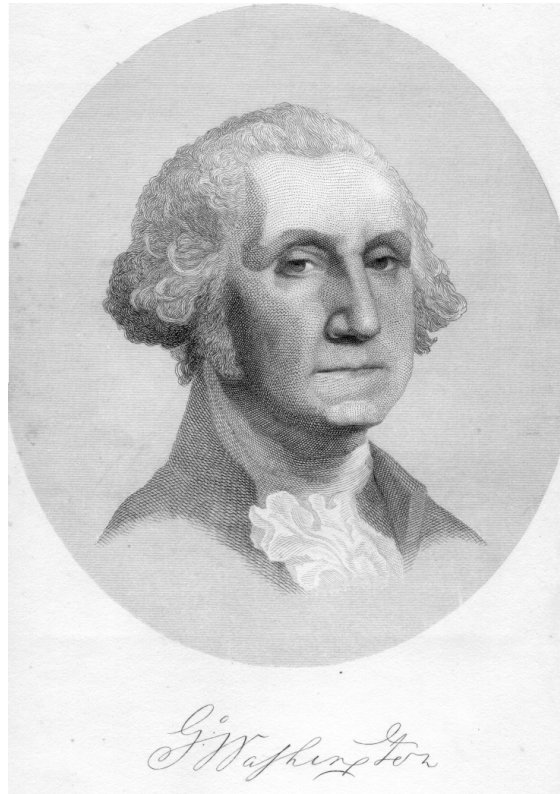
– Proverbs 14:34

So our great and learned White Anglo-Saxon, Scotch-Irish Protestant and Baptist Congress justly and generously treated the Cherokee people. (Is this not the manner in which Israel and her Islamic neighbors should cooperate to remove and repatriate the displaced Arab Palestinians from her borders? Ah, but **the Black Pope** would never allow it! There must be ceaseless agitation and murder justifying more Jesuit mediation intending to secure **Jerusalem's** Temple Mount for "*the antichrist.*") And it was for this reason, in appreciation for their righteous treatment by the people of Protestant and Baptist Georgia, that the Cherokee Nation sided with the Southern Confederacy during the War Between the States and was the last to surrender to the Northern invaders controlled by the Order's Radical Red Republicans in Washington.

A few years later, the Jesuits would make the Cherokee *pay dearly for this*, along with the rest of the Indian Nations in the process of the Jesuit General creating his *Twentieth Century Monster of Vengeance*—the "**Holy Roman**" **Fourteenth Amendment American Empire**. **Dee Brown** in her masterpiece, *Bury My Heart at Wounded Knee*, gives a most detailed and tragic account of the systematic destruction of the American Indian during the second half of the Nineteenth Century. For **the Society of Jesus**, in control of Washington, D.C., via the Republican Party, used its savage Grande Armee of the North, led by its Roman Catholic Federal General **Philip Sheridan** to cruelly humiliate and destroy the Native American Indian Nations through the **Indian Wars of the Great Plains**. Tragically for the natives, they were betrayed by Sheridan's evil White master they had come to trust, **the Jesuit Pierre De Smet!** (Dear American truth-seeker, did you learn this in high school or college? If you remember, we were all singing along with Paul Revere and the Raiders' "Cherokee Nation." This Jesuit agitation, along with the Civil Rights agitation, the abortion agitation and the Vietnam War nearly destroyed our patriotism while making us ashamed that we were members of the great White American Gentile Race!)

Under the blessing of the risen, reigning, righteous and returning **Son of God**, **George Washington** and his **Calvinist** army won a war and created a country with a **Protestant Constitution**. **Andrew Jackson** saved it from the British sword wielded by **King George III** and his Jesuits, including his Jesuit Prime Minister, **Robert Petty**, titled **Lord Shelburne of Berkeley Square**. This glorious page of history would never have been written without the suppression of the Jesuit Order from 1773 to 1814. May we pause for a moment of silence to thank our **Heavenly Father** for using Roman Catholic sovereigns and **Pope Clement XIV** himself who courageously suppressed and abolished so odious and perfidious an Order. As we shall see, the history of the Jesuits will continue to be one of murder, intrigue and enslavement towards all who resist their designs, including President **John F. Kennedy** who was **wounded in the house of his friends**, two of them being **Henry R. Luce**, whom he called "Lucy," and **J. Peter Grace, Jr.**, a former suitor of his sister, Kathleen.

God help us to open our eyes!



George Washington (1732 – 1799), 1790s #113

First and Greatest President of our Federal Republic of these United (Protestant and Baptist) States of America, 1789 – 1797

After two hundred years of Jesuit dungeons, persecutions and wars of extermination in Europe, the risen **Son of God** raised up our virtuous and honorable deliverer. He established a Nation of White Protestant and Baptist freemen whose ancient Common Law rights were secured by the Bill of Rights. But our new nation was maliciously called “**THE INVADED TERRITORY of NORTHERN PARAGUAY**” by Orestes A. Brownson, a journalist and secret lay-Jesuit “of the short robe” who published his popish *Brownson’s Quarterly Review* during the latter half of the Nineteenth Century. The illustrious Father of our country saved the Revolutionary Army from dissolution many times; his leadership alone is responsible for the success of the Revolution; he served two terms as President having established a Constitutional Confederate Republic of Sovereign States in which we displaced and exiled White Celtic-Anglo-Saxon Calvinistic Protestants and Baptists could worship the one true **God** according to the dictates of our consciences in obedience to His **Holy Word**, translated into English by Puritan Calvinists of the Protestant Reformation, **The Authorized King James Version of the Bible of 1611**. For thwarting the Order’s evil plan for North America, Washington was given “the poison cup” and within two days lay dead at his home in Mount Vernon, another noble victim of the **Black Pope**.

The Life of George Washington, J. T. Headley, (New York: Charles Scribner, 1856).



Baptism of General Washington by Baptist Pastor Gano, 1783 ^{#114}

When a Protestant Episcopalian submits to believer's baptism by immersion at the hands of a noted Baptist pastor, he then becomes, *ipso facto*, a Baptist regardless of any past association with State-Church Protestantism. Such was the case with our illustrious southern gentleman, General George Washington. Pastor of New York City's First Baptist Church since 1762, John Gano was not only a fearless soldier and chaplain in battle, he was Washington's favorite from whom the Father of pre-Fourteenth Amendment America learned his respect for the Baptist maxims of individual soul liberty and the absolute separation of any organized state from any organized church—regardless of the denomination! Because these Baptists were fighting Calvinists along with their Presbyterian brethren, they first remonstrated against England's Church-State tyranny, then withdrew their political allegiance and, when attacked, declared war against that Jesuit-induced absolutism of King George III! Washington called upon John Gano to lead in prayer at the end of the revolution in 1783. Afterwards, he presented his battle "Sword of Just Defense" (encased above)—a gift from anti-Jesuit Lafayette—to Pastor Gano following his baptism in the Hudson River.

Understanding the Times, Volume One: How Satan Turned America Against God, William P. Grady, (Knoxville, Tennessee: Grady Publications, Inc., 2005) pp. 145-152.

Chapter 18

The Jesuits — 1789 – 1815

The Evil Empire Strikes Back:

The French Revolution

The Napoleonic Wars

Assassination of Freemason Napoleon Bonaparte I

“But if our hopes in this should be blasted, and since offences of necessity will come, our political schemes must be cunningly varied, according to the different posture of the times; and princes, our intimates, whom we can influence to follow our counsels, must be pushed on to embroil themselves in vigorous wars one with another, to the end, our Society (as promoters of the universal good of the world), may on all hands be solicited to contribute its assistance, and always employed in being mediators of public dissensions: . . .” ^{1}

Ignatius Loyola, 1540

Founder, 1st Jesuit General, 1540-1556

Secret Instructions of the Jesuits

“They (the Jesuits) have so constantly mixed themselves up in court and state intrigues that they must, in justice, be reproached with striving after universal dominion. They cost kings their lives, not on the scaffold, but by assassination, and equally hurtful as the society of *Illuminati*; they were the foremost among the crowd, at all events, who applauded the murder scenes in Paris. They robbed the states of their most capable youths, whom they enticed into their institutions, and procured for themselves, by their monopoly in the direction of study, . . . an excessive and immoderate influence over all opinions. They held in their hands all the springs for working upon mankind; money, protection, confessionals and other means were plentifully at their command. They might thus work for good if they wished to do so, but they labored at the beck and call of their superiors alone, for their own peculiar advantage and aggrandizement, without any regard whatever for the well-being of mankind; and it is impossible, therefore, to indulge in a conviction that the re-establishment of **the Society of Jesus** can be productive of any benefit whatever.” ^{2} [Emphasis added]

Archduke Maximilian Francis, 1815

Youngest son of Maria Theresa,

Archduchess of Austria

“The Jesuits and their friends ascribe the French Revolution to their suppression [*which fact is in total agreement with Jesuit history; whenever a nation expels the Order from its dominions, a war is soon to follow as in the case of Iraq, which Moslem nation expelled the Society in 1969*].” ^{3}

Andrew Steinmetz, 1848
English Ex-Jesuit
History of the Jesuits

“It seemed as though a righteous Providence was smiting the nation [*France*] for the crimes it tolerated in its rulers [*Louis XIV and his consent to the Jesuit Order’s Revocation of the Edict of Nantes*].” ^{4}

J. Wayne Laurens, 1855
American Historian and Patriot
The Crisis: Or, The Enemies of America Unmasked

“Weishaupt and his fellow Jesuits cut off the income to the Vatican by launching and leading the French Revolution; by directing Napoleon’s conquest of Catholic Europe [*as the Order would do with Hitler*]; by the revolt against the Church, led by such priests as **Father Hidalgo**, in Mexico and Latin America; by eventually having Napoleon throw **Pope Pius VII** in jail at Avignon until he agreed, as the price for his release, to reestablish the Jesuit Order. This Jesuit war on the Vatican was terminated by the Congress of Vienna and by the secret, 1822, Treaty of Verona. . . . Ever since, the Rothschilds have been the fiscal agents of the Vatican.” ^{5}
 [Emphasis added]

Emanuel M. Josephson, 1968
Jewish American Physician & Historian
The “Federal” Reserve Conspiracy & Rockefeller

It was now *payback time* for the Pope, his Dominican priests with the Holy Office of the Inquisition, the Knights of Malta and the Roman Catholic sovereigns of Europe. The Jesuits, with **Freemasonry** and the **Illuminati** as their tools, would punish the Monarchs *as they had never been punished before!* The Jesuits would also take time to punish a few Protestant nations pursuant to the **Council of Trent**, having pronounced *over one hundred curses* on all “heretics and liberals.” In this light the purpose of the atheistic, *deceptively pro-Jewish*, French Revolution and Napoleonic Wars becomes crystal clear. And with this understanding, the authors and purpose of the atheistic, *deceptively pro-Jewish*, Russian Revolution of 1917 will also become crystal clear. A common design betrays the unseen hand of a common creator.

Rather than give a history of the revolution and subsequent wars we shall focus on the question “**Who benefits?**”

Did not the Jesuits benefit when **Louis XVI** and **Queen Marie Antoinette** were beheaded by the fanatical Jacobins? These sovereigns had aided the Protestant American “*heretics*” in their revolt from **King George III**. Additionally, both the **Bourbon** and **Hapsburg** dynasties had expelled the Jesuits from their countries and foreign dominions. **Louis XV**, the grandfather of Louis XVI, had expelled the Jesuits from France and **Archduchess Maria Theresa**, the mother of **Queen Marie Antoinette**, had expelled the Jesuits from Austria twice in 1769, once in 1770 and finally in 1772. So **Louis XVI**, of the Bourbon dynasty, and **Marie Antoinette**, of the Hapsburg dynasty, must be gruesomely murdered in broad daylight—just like **John F. Kennedy**—as a lesson to the future Roman Catholic sovereigns.

Did not the Jesuits benefit when the Jacobins killed or expelled nearly all the Dominican priests in France? We must remember that the Order of the Dominicans was the enemy of the Jesuits from the inception of the Jesuit Order! Further, when the Jesuits had been suppressed by the Pope, the Dominicans took back the “Holy Office of the Inquisition,” *thus outraging* the Company. Could this be the reason why Napoleon made war on the Inquisition, exposing the dastardly deeds of the Dominican inquisitors to the light of day? For example:

“Even as late as the time of Napoleon, we read that after his troops had captured Toledo, an Inquisition prison was opened there. The historian of Napoleon’s wars said it was like opening tombs, as the poor captives came forth. Their beards had grown down over their chests, their finger nails were like bird claws, and their bodies not much more than mere skeletons. Some of them had not breathed fresh air in years. Some were hopelessly crippled and deformed from having been kept in dens so low that they could not rise up in them. The next day, General LaSalle and several of his officers carefully inspected the place. The torture instruments they found filled even these men of the battlefield with horror.” ⁶³

(Dear truth-seeker, the torture instruments of Rome’s Inquisition were *very similar* and as gruesome as those found in Hitler’s Death Camps in Poland. The methods of slow torture and murder in Stalin’s Siberian Gulag prison system were just as bad, clandestine Jesuit Coadjutors acting as the Generalissimo’s communist inquisitors.)

Did not the Jesuits benefit when **General Berthier** made war on the Vatican when he captured Rome and imprisoned the ungodly **Pope Pius VI** in 1798, the Pope having fathered two illegitimate children to his sister? Was this not a *payback*, as the Pope had imprisoned **Jesuit General Lorenzo Ricci** following the abolition of the Jesuit Order? Did not the Jesuits *completely humiliate* the Pope when the occupying French soldiers overturned “**St. Peter’s Chair?**” Of this we read:

“I said so on the authority of Lady Morgan, who, in her work of Italy, in the fourth volume, says that the sacrilegious curiosity of the French at the time when they occupied Rome, in the beginning of this century, overcame all obstacles, in order to see so famous a seat. They took off its copper covering, and drew out the seat, and examining it diligently, found there engraved in Arabic characters these words:—‘*There is one God, and Mahomet is His prophet.*’ . . . The Pope, then, knowing that amongst the relics there was a seat, brought as a relic from the Crusades, ordered this to be taken and brought for veneration . . .” ¹³ [Emphasis added]

Did not the Jesuits benefit when **Napoleon Bonaparte** drove the Bourbon King of Spain, **Charles IV**, into exile? *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon exiled the Braganza monarchs, **Queen Maria Francisca I** (1777-1816) and her son **John** (later **King John VI**, 1816-1826) of Portugal to Brazil? *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon drove the Knights of Malta from the island of Malta, confiscating all their treasures and weapons? (Remember, the Knights had previously expelled the Jesuits from Malta in 1768.) *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon conquered the Protestant Dutch Republic, founded by one of our heroes, **William I of Orange**? *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon conquered Italy, and vanquished Austria as both nations had expelled the Jesuit Order? *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon conquered Protestant Switzerland? *Would not the Jesuits have benefited* if the French **General Hoche** had succeeded in breaking away Catholic Ireland from Protestant England (later accomplished after World War I)? *Would not the Jesuits have benefited* had Napoleon, the Masonic Zionist, conquered **Jerusalem**, he having called for the establishment of “**Jerusalem** for the Jews” on April 14, 1799? *Did not the Jesuits benefit when Napoleon broke up the Pope’s Holy Roman Empire?* *Did not the Jesuits benefit* when Napoleon killed 600,000 Roman Catholic French Vendee who remained loyal to the Pope? Why did *nearly every strategy* of Napoleon result in benefiting the Jesuit Order? The answer is in the person of **Abbe Sieyes**. According to *Ridpath’s Universal History* this priest was a prime mover of the French Revolution, the Directory, and was the Second Consul on Napoleon’s Consulate (**Pierre-Roger Ducos** being the third), calling for the end of the nobility and clergy—the enemies of **the Society of Jesus!** It is also most fascinating to see that Sieyes, the man whose coup d’etat brought Napoleon to power, was Jesuit-trained. We read:

“**Sieyes, Emmanuel Joseph** (1748-1836), one of the chief political thinkers and writers of the period of the French Revolution and the first empire, . . . He was destined for the Church, was educated by the Jesuits, became a licentiate of the Canon law [*including the oppressive Jesuit “Moral Theologies,” and the evil Council of Trent*] . . .” ¹⁴ [Emphasis added]

Thus **Napoleon**, the Roman Catholic Freemason, surnamed “**Robespierre on horseback**” by **Madame de Stael**, whose right-hand man was both a Jesuit-trained

and controlled advisor, **Abbe Sieyes**, was brought to power from the Jesuit stronghold of Corsica. By 1812 the Jesuits had punished their enemies with their Masonic avenger's many victories. It was now time to destroy his Grande Armee, as those men would not allow the restoration of the old absolute monarchies. So **Napoleon** attacked Russia and then abandoned his patriotic soldiers, *those men having hated absolute monarchy with all their hearts*, to the winter snow and Russian army. Of the retreat from Moscow **Count Leo Nikolayevich Tolstoy** writes in his *War and Peace*:

“One army fled and the other pursued . . . But after a four days' halt the mob, with no maneuvers or plans, again began running along the beaten track, neither to the right nor to the left but along the old—the worst—road . . . At the Berezina they again became disorganized, many were drowned and many surrendered, but those who got across the river fled farther. Their supreme chief donned a fur coat and, having seated himself in a sleigh, galloped on alone, abandoning his companions.” ^{2}

This **Napoleon Bonaparte**, the Roman Catholic Freemason and pawn of the Jesuits, was not only a traitor to France but also a mass-murderer, as he was responsible for abandoning a quarter of a million dead, frozen or starving men in the snows of Russia. *He should have been hanged for being not only a traitor but also a heartless coward.* And who gave him the order to abandon his army? It could only be his masters, the Jesuits, who had, in the words of **Eugene Sue**, brought him from nothingness to become Emperor of the French and master of the world! (Dear truth-seeker, one hundred and thirty years later the Jesuits would order the destruction of the German Army in the East. Their Masonic tool, **Adolf Hitler**, during **Operation Barbarossa**, would “snatch defeat from the jaws of victory,” destroying his army in the snows of Russia—aided by **General Gehlen**. He, like Napoleon, ensured an Allied victory with the agents of the Jesuits determining the terms of surrender.)

Following Napoleon's Russian campaign—*his successful betrayal and murder of hundreds of thousands of freedom-loving republican soldiers*—the Jesuits sought to restore the old order of things. The Society of Jesus was revived in 1814 and the **Congress of Vienna** also beginning. Meanwhile, Napoleon *was rewarded for a job well done* with an annual pension of *two million francs* while on the island of Elba. But the Monarchs at the Congress of Vienna squabbled; so, the Jesuits brought Napoleon back to France, known as “the hundred days.” This frightened the Monarchs into coming to terms with each other. With the Congress of Vienna having fulfilled the purpose of the Jesuit Order, the soldiers of France could now be finally defeated. **Napoleon** gathered an army of French patriots and *deliberately sacrificed it at Waterloo* by attacking the wrong point of the British line. For this wicked, Masonic **Napoleon Bonaparte**, *having seduced all of his sisters*, replied to **Prince Metternich** that he “*did not give a damn about the death of a million men.*” ^{10} We read concerning **General “Stonewall” Jackson's** observations at Waterloo:

“In the summer of 1856, he employed his long vacation in a European tour, in which he visited England, France, and Switzerland. During this journey he carefully examined the field of Waterloo, and traced out upon it the positions of the contending armies. When he returned home, he said although Napoleon was the greatest of commanders, he had committed an error in selecting the **Chateau of Hougomont** as the vital point of attack upon the British line; it should have been the village of **Mont St. Jean**. This opinion has subsequently been corroborated by high authority in the military art.” [*About fifty years later, Lee would do the same at Gettysburg, under the guidance of the same Brotherhood.*] ^{11} [Emphasis added]

Dear truth-seeker, do you think the master of **Austerlitz** would make such a basic blunder—*by accident*—blasting all hope for French liberty? How ridiculous!

Napoleon was captured by the English and banished to an island in the South Atlantic Ocean called **St. Helena**. There, his *Memoirs* were written which accurately described his masters, the **Sons of Loyola**, having betrayed him into the hands of his captors. In awe and in anger he declared:

“The Jesuits are a *military organization*, not a religious order. Their chief is a general of an army, not the mere father abbot of a monastery. And the aim of this organization is: **POWER**. Power in its most despotic exercise. Absolute power, universal power, power to control the world by the volition of a single man. Jesuitism is the most absolute of despotisms: and at the same time the greatest and most enormous of abuses . . . The general of the Jesuits insists on being master, sovereign, over the sovereign. Wherever the Jesuits are admitted they will be masters, cost what it may. Their society is by nature dictatorial, and therefore it is the irreconcilable enemy of all constituted authority. Every act, every crime, however atrocious, is a meritorious work, if committed for the interest of the Society of the Jesuits, or by the order of the general.” ^{12} [Emphasis added]

The Society of Jesus had now emerged more powerful than ever. **Satan’s Kingdom** was no longer divided. In control of Freemasonry and the Illuminati, the Jesuits had taken the Protestant British Empire—its **Throne** as well as its **Bank**. **London** would now be their *commercial capital* of the world. They had retaken the Vatican and control of **the Papacy**. **Rome** would be their *religious capital of the world* and by 1900 **New York** would be the Order’s *political capital of the world*. They had punished the Roman Catholic sovereigns of Europe and would use England to restore them to their thrones again. (Dear truth-seeker, we must remember that even though **Jesuit General Michelangelo Tamburini** (1706-1730) had revived the old **Knights Templars** under the new name of “**Freemasonry**” with its letter “**G**” in the midst of the **Compass** and the **Square** standing for the Order’s Church of the

“Gesu,” it being the **Company’s** world headquarters in Rome, *the Craft was divided as a result of the First Great Schism of Freemasonry (1753-1813)*! There were Masons loyal to the **Black Pope** such as **Napoleon Bonaparte** and **Abbe Sieyes**; there were others who were loyal to their Catholic Kings, country and people such as the ministers of state who expelled the Jesuits from their sovereigns’ borders. These Masons were **Sebastian Cavalho, Marquis of Pombal** of Portugal’s King Joseph I, the **Count of Aranda** of Spain’s King Charles III, **Minister de Tillot** and **Duc de Choiseul** of France’s King Louis XV and **Prince von Kaunitz** and **Gerard von Swieten** of Austria’s Archduchess Maria Theresa. *This revolt would begin to be remedied with the Council of Wilhelmsbad in 1782 and the creation of the Supreme Council of the 33rd Degree in 1786—after the risen Son of God’s* successful Presbyterian-Calvinist and Baptist-Calvinist American Revolution! **Praise God!** Now one final piece of business needed to be completed. On May 5, 1821, **Napoleon Bonaparte** was poisoned with arsenic, *and he knew it*, by guess who? When Napoleon’s will was opened after his death, **General Montholon** read the Emperor’s last accusation concerning St. Helena’s English governor, **Hudson Lowe**—his detested jailer. Napoleon’s words, destined to fly across Europe, were:

“I die prematurely, murdered by the English oligarchy and its hired assassin [yet the truth was that Montholon had himself done the poisoning, had profited from Napoleon’s will, and was loyal to his Jesuit masters].” ^{13}

Dear truth-seeker, *who benefited?* The Jesuits had used **King George III** to protect their Masonic **King Louis XVIII** while in exile during the French Revolution and Napoleonic wars. Having betrayed Napoleon into the hands of his captors, they used the English king to banish the Emperor to a distant island in the middle of the South Atlantic Ocean. They again used George III to restore Louis XVIII to the throne of France. Louis XVIII then gave the Jesuits permission to re-enter France having been previously expelled by **King Louis XV**, including his Jesuit confessor, **Pere de Sacy**, for which he paid with his ungodly, adulterous life at the hand of another Jesuit-sent, “smallpox” assassin. The Jesuits then used French troops to suppress popular liberty in Spain pursuant to the oppressive policy of their “**Holy Alliance**,” called by the Saxons “**the White Terror**.” The murder of Napoleon crushed the hope of the French for liberal government and silenced the only rival of Louis XVIII as he enforced the Jesuits’ tyrannical program for the Continent. *Little did the French people know that Napoleon had been only a tool of the Jesuit Order* and was never intended to bring popular, “**liberal**” government to the European nations. If the Jesuits would poison **Pope Clement XIV**, would they not poison **Napoleon**? And if they would poison Napoleon would they not assassinate an American President like **John F. Kennedy**? Yes indeed, for he was mortally **wounded in the house of his friends, the Jesuits**. For he had attended one of their churches in Washington, D.C., while a U.S. Senator from Massachusetts. JFK knew his masters well, yet, unlike his father, he dared to be a loyal American first.



**Napoleon Bonaparte I (1769 – 1821), 1812 ^{#115}
Emperor of the French Empire, 1804 – 1815**

Being one of the greatest enigmas of history, Napoleon was a tool of the Jesuits. As a result of the Order's Suppression and Extinction in 1773, Napoleon, having seduced all of his sisters and believing the people should not have the Bible in their own language thus backing the Council of Trent, was brought to power out of Corsica, the Order's island fortress. Through Bonaparte's military exploits the Jesuits imprisoned Pope Pius VII—the Papal Caesar—and drove the Roman Catholic Monarchs of Europe into exile until they had learned their lesson *never to interfere* with the POWER of the Black Pope. Here we see the great betrayal by the Emperor as he abandons his Grande Armée to the snows and vicious Cossacks of Russia in 1812. Out of 400,000 men, truly believing they were fighting for liberty, only 10,000 were allowed to return to France, the Order intending to reduce Europe to the tyranny of the Holy Alliance. It was for this reason Bonaparte remarked to his secret partner in suppressing popular liberty, Prince Metternich, that he *“did not give a damn about the death of a million men!”* To further dash the hopes of the defeated French, Napoleon, betrayed by his Jesuit masters including the Jesuit-trained coadjutor Abbe Sieyès, was confined to St. Helena, an island in the middle of the South Atlantic Ocean, and in due time given the Order's “poison cup” by his General Montholon in 1821.

Ridpath's Universal History. John Clark Ridpath, (New York: Merrill & Baker, 1901) Vol. XIV, p. 748.

Chapter 19

The Jesuits — 1801 – 1814

Alliance with the Knights of Malta Residing in Russia

First Restored in Russia (1801) and then America (1805)

Napoleon’s Prisoner, Pope Pius VII, Restores the Jesuit Order (1814)

“Political corrupters of all governments; flatterers of the great and of their passions; prime movers of despotism; enemies of kings who oppose them and their crooked desires . . . placing a scepter of iron in the hands of kings and a dagger in those of their subjects; counseling tyranny [right-wing fascism and left-wing communism] and preaching tyrannicide . . . permitting all classes of crimes . . . serving idolatry which they regard and persecuting Catholicism which refuses its confidence.” {1}

[Emphasis added]

M. de Monclair, 1800?

Manual of the Jesuits

“. . . they reappeared fully panoplied for the renewal of the battle against civil and religious liberty, the popular right of self-government, and all the beneficent influences of the Reformation.” {2}

Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1894

Protestant 33rd Degree Freemason

Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881

The Footprints of the Jesuits

“The astute Jesuit [*Parsons*] suggests a military order for suppressing heretics . . . The ‘Council of the Reformation’ [*Romanizing of England*] was also to consider how some new Order of Knights, similar to the ‘Order of the Knights of St. John of Malta,’ might be erected in the realm, for the exercise of the young gentlemen and nobility, whose rule should be ‘to fight against Heretics in whatever country they should be employed . . . [*and to*] show their valour against Heretics and enemies of God and His church, of these our days, as well at home among us, as also in divers kingdoms round about us [*the Popish Orders in America now directing the Office of Homeland Security via Knight of Malta Michael Chertoff*].’ ” {3}

M. F. Cusack, 1896

Converted Nun of Kenmare Convent

The Black Pope

“At last, **Pius VII**, who had succeeded Braschi [**Pope Pius VI**] in 1800, authorized the Society to establish itself in White Russia, and to live according to the Constitution of Loyola. This brief bears the date of 1801, and was the forerunner of their re-establishment.” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

G. B. Nicolini of Rome, 1889
Protestant Italian Patriot
Exiled to England
History of the Jesuits

“They flocked to Russia in large numbers, as they had done to Silesia, from all the Roman Catholic States, and, under the guidance of their skillful general in that country, soon acquired the habit of acting as if they were sure of an ultimate revival of their organization. . . . As their hopes grew brighter they began to repeat their old practices by venturing to interfere with the temporal affairs of Governments, as they had been accustomed to do before their suppression. They ventured the attempt to domineer in Russia as they had formerly done in Spain, France, Portugal, and elsewhere. . . . Those authorities soon became convinced that they had warmed a viper into life, and that the Jesuits could not be trusted even in return for favors bestowed upon them.” ^{3} [Emphasis added]

Richard. W. Thompson, 1894
Ex-Secretary, American Navy
The Footprints of the Jesuits

“As implied in his letter to [*Francis*] Neale, [*“ex-Jesuit”*] **Bishop of Baltimore, John] Carroll** [*the father of the American Hierarchy and close friends with infidel Freemasons Benjamin Franklin and President Thomas Jefferson*] faced stiff competition for the young priest’s services. Even after becoming pastor, [**William] Matthews** remained a member of the [*“ex-Jesuit”*] Georgetown faculty and for a number of years entertained thoughts of becoming a Jesuit. He was a member of the Corporation of the Roman Catholic Clergy of Maryland, the group of priests, mostly former Jesuits, that managed the properties owned by the Order before its dissolution in 1773. In 1806, the year after the [Pope’s] restoration of the Society of Jesus in the United States [1805], he accepted the post of vice-president of the college, and in 1808 became its sixth president.” ^{3}
 [Emphasis added]

Morris J. MacGregor, 1994
American Roman Catholic Historian
Joint Chiefs of Staff
A Parish for the Federal City

“In regard to religion, mutual toleration in the different professions thereof is what all good and candid minds in all ages have ever practiced and, both by precept and example, inculcated on mankind. And it is now generally agreed among [*Protestant and Baptist*] Christians that this spirit of toleration, in the fullest extent consistent with the being of civil society, is the chief characteristic mark of the true Church [*which mark of toleration has always been a Baptist distinctive*]. Insomuch that **Mr. [John] Locke** has asserted and approved, beyond the possibility of contradiction on any solid ground, that such toleration ought to be extended to all whose doctrines are not subversive of society [*to the exclusion of Romanism, her creation of Islam, and her praetorian guard, the Jesuit Order*].

The only sects which he thinks ought to be, and which by all wise laws are excluded from such toleration, are those who teach doctrines subversive of the civil government under which they live. The **Roman Catholics** or **Papists** are excluded by reason of such doctrines as these: that princes excommunicated may be deposed, and those that they call heretics may be destroyed without mercy; besides their recognizing the Pope in so absolute a manner, in subversion of government, by introducing as far as possible into the states under whose protection they enjoy life, liberty, and property, that solecism [*error*] in politics **imperium in imperio** [*“a government within a government”*], leading directly to the worst anarchy and confusion, civil discord, war, and bloodshed [*fully describing the foremost doctrines of the Society of Jesus*].” ^{7} [Emphasis added]

Samuel Adams, 1772
American Protestant Founding Father
“Rights of the Colonists”

“It is a certain fact, that after the Council of Trent [*1545-1563*], Roman Catholicism was entirely fused into Jesuitism. Jesuitism is not very scrupulous; it knows, according to the circumstances of the times and places, how to invest itself with new forms, and to appear even liberal, whilst officially it condemns [*American political*] liberalism. . . . The day Catholicism is separated from Jesuitism will be the day of its death. . . . **Popery Jesuitised** can only be known in its reality in Rome. . . . **there alone can you learn all the subterfuges and the evil arts that they adopt to draw all the kingdoms of the earth under the yoke of the Pope.**” ^{8}
 [Emphasis added]

Luigi Desanctis, 1852
Official Censor of the Inquisition
Protestant Reformed Pastor
Popery, Puseyism and Jesuitism

The connection between **the Knights of Malta, the Pope and the Jesuit General**, with his army of Jesuits, is a key in understanding the flow of history since 1814. For the Pope's restoration of **the Society of Jesus** was the capstone of **Satanic Power** through which **the Devil** would control all of his secret societies during the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries. Never in the history of the world had evil men been so successfully united in purposing to destroy all religious and political liberty. The intended result was to have **the Papal Caesar** ruling the world from **Solomon's rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem** as the *Theocratic Universal Monarch of the World*.

But before we begin our next chapter, *please*, dear truth-seeker, read the following brief history of the Knights of Malta, received from the secretary at their office in **St. Patrick's Cathedral**, New York. Note that on the last page, the Order has established formal diplomatic relations with **Cuba**, presently oppressed by that Jesuit-trained, Masonic Temporal Coadjutor, bastard son of a Nazi and fascist military dictator—that Communist Roman Catholic son of the Church—**Fidel Castro**.

As we shall later see, the Knights of Malta, in control of the **CIA** and the **Pentagon**, put Castro in power, as Castro is a puppet of the Order's "*infallible*" Pope. And being one of the Pope's "altar boys" enforcing the **Temporal Power** of "the Vicar of Christ," he forbids the free circulation of **the Protestant Bible**, has caused a massive Jewish exodus to Israel and Miami by the thousands, while suppressing any movement towards liberal, popular government in obedience to the **Council of Trent**.

Notice also that the American Branch of the Knights of Malta was established in 1927. This was one year before **the Company** created **Opus Dei** in Spain (another international Brotherhood dedicated to the restoration of the Pope's **Temporal Power** and **the Dark Ages**), and two years before the Knights caused the Great Depression, which in effect made the Jesuits' evil Federal Reserve Bank the financial monopoly of **the Black Pope's** evil American Empire created in 1868. This was five years before they attempted to make **FDR** a fascist dictator who, as President, formally recognized Jesuit-trained **Josef Stalin's** bloody Soviet government. This enabled the American Knights, in control of the Empire's Military Industrial Complex, to aid the Russian Knights in building the Military Industrial Complex of the Jesuits' Soviet Empire.

Then one day in 1962 three puppets of the Order (**Kennedy, Khrushchev and Castro**), overseen by the intelligence agencies of the Knights of Malta (the CIA and KGB), created the hoax called "*the Cuban Missile Crisis*." That deceit was based on another hoax called "*the Cold War*," which in turn was based on yet another hoax called "*Airborne Nuclear War*." The gripping fear created by our American press, controlled by **Cardinal Spellman** through his Knight of Malta **Henry R. Luce** (whose nickname as one of Yale's Skull and Bones members was appropriately "**Baal**"), resulted in a secret agreement between "the superpowers." That agreement, *prohibiting an American invasion of Cuba*, secured the island as a staging base for a

future foreign invasion of the American apostate Protestant and Baptist South—pursuant to the evil **Council of Trent**. Now, dear truth-seeker, enjoy the letter intended for public consumption which is retyped in larger print for all to read.

To: Eric Phelps

January 27, 1994

We hope the attached History of the Order of Malta is of interest to you.

Unfortunately, it is the policy of the Order not to furnish our membership roster or Constitution to other than a member of the Association [*as that roster and Constitution would enumerate a group of highly placed individuals within the U.S. Government whose allegiance is first and foremost to the Pope of Rome*].

(Signed)

Barbara J. Martin

HISTORY OF THE ORDER OF MALTA

The Order of St. John was founded before the taking of Jerusalem in 1099 by the armies of the First Crusade. It began as a monastic community, dedicated to St. John the Baptist, which administered a hospice-infirmiry for pilgrims to the Holy Land. Originally connected with the Benedictines, it became, under Blessed Gerard (1120), an independent organization. By the Bull of 15 February 1113, addressed to Gerard, Pope Pascal II approved the confraternity of the Hospital of St. John, placed it under the protection of the Holy See, and ensured its right of freely electing its heads, Gerard's successors, without any interference from any other ecclesiastical or any lay authority. In virtue of this Bull and of subsequent Papal acts, the Hospital became an exempt Order of the Church.

Owing to the political situation after the setting up by the Crusaders of the Kingdom of Jerusalem, the Order, now under its second head (and the first to be styled Master), Fra Raymond du Puy, was obliged to assume military functions for the protection of the sick, the pilgrims, and the Christian territory which the Crusaders had won back from the Muslims. Accordingly, the Order of the Hospital of St. John acquired the additional character of an Order of Knighthood [*as are the Jesuits*]. The Knights were thus also Religious, bound by the three monastic vows of Obedience, Chastity, and Poverty [*as are the Jesuits*]. It thus became a persona mixta, a religious-military Order [*just as the Company of Ignatius Loyola is a religious-military Order*].

Fra Raymond du Puy introduced the first rule of the Order known to us and also the white octagonal cross which has to this day remained the Order's emblem (the Maltese Cross) [*and worn by nearly every monarch in Europe*].

While continuing on a vast scale its hospitaller activity, one of its two aims: obsequium pauperum (service of the poor), the Order pursued valiantly its other aim—the defense of Christendom [*the Pope's Vatican Empire which enforces his Spiritual and Temporal Power*]: tuitio fidei (protection of the Faith). However, in 1291, Acre, the last Christian stronghold in the Holy Land was lost and the Order settled temporarily in Cyprus.

From the beginning, the Order's independence of all other States, in virtue of Papal acts, and its universally recognized right to maintain armed forces and wage war constituted its international sovereignty [*even as today, waging wars with the armies of select nations for the benefit of the Papacy*]. With the occupation of the island of Rhodes, completed in 1310 under the Grand Master Fra Foulques de Villaret, the Order acquired territorial sovereignty as well [*also*] (and the Knights of St. John came to be called the Knights of Rhodes). The island faced Muslim territorial and naval might and became a bastion of Christendom [*Romanism*] in the East Mediterranean sea.

The military defense of Christendom now of necessity required naval action. Accordingly, the Order came to possess a powerful fleet; it patrolled the East Mediterranean waters and engaged in many renowned battles with the enemy. It took part in the crusades in Syria and in Egypt and brought aid to the [*Orthodox*] Christian Kingdom of Armenia (Cilicia) against Muslim invaders.

The members of the Order who came to Rhodes from all over Europe, as well as the establishments of the Order in Europe, were from the beginning of the fourteenth century, grouped according to languages spoken. There were thus, initially, seven such groups of Langues (Tongues): Province, Auvergne, France, Italy (Aragon-Navarre), England (with Scotland and Ireland), and Germany. In 1462 Castile and Portugal separated from the Langue of Aragon and formed together the eight Langues.

In the sixteenth century the Langue of England was suppressed [*by the Protestant Queen Elizabeth I*] and later, in 1782, temporarily reestablished under the name of the Anglo-Bavarian Langue [*in preparation for the coming Second Thirty Years' War, the English and Bavarian nobles to work together in the Jesuit annihilation of the Protestants and Jews of Europe*]. Each Langue was composed of Priories or Grand Priories, Bailiwicks, and Commanderies.

The Order was ruled by the Grand Master and the Council [*even as the military **Company of Jesus** is ruled by the Jesuit Superior General and his Council of Assistants*], minted its own money and maintained diplomatic relations with other States. The Grand Master was Prince of Rhodes, as later he was Prince of Malta. The high offices of the Order were attributed to representatives of different Langues; and the seat of the Order, the Convent, was in effect composed of a number of national religious houses.

The Knights gallantly repulsed numerous Turkish assaults, until the Sultan Suleyman the Magnificent attacked Rhodes with a large fleet and a powerful army. On Christmas Eve of 1522 the Knights were forced to capitulate and, on 1 January 1523, left the island with military honors [**the risen Son of God** *weakening the military might of the Papacy by using Islam, thereby enabling the spread of His grand and glorious **Protestant Reformation***]. For the next seven years the Order, while vested with international sovereignty, was deprived of territory, until the cession by the Emperor Charles V (in his capacity as King of Sicily) of the islands of Malta, Gozo, and Comino, as well as Tripoli in North Africa, in sovereign fief.

On 26 October 1530 the Grand Master Fra Philippe de Villiers de l'Isle-Adam took possession of Malta, with the approbation of Pope Clement VII. It was stipulated that the Order was to remain neutral in wars between Christian nations [*i.e., wars between Protestant and Roman Catholic nations*].

Yet the war of defense of Christendom went on. The Turks attacked Malta, but in the Great Siege, from 18 May to 8 September 1565, were finally routed by the Knights led by the heroic Grand Master Fra Jean de la Vallette-Parisot (after whom the island's capital Valletta is named). The decline of Ottoman sea power dates from the defeat of 1565. The navy of the Order of St. John (or of Malta as it now came to be called) became one of the most powerful in the Mediterranean and took part in the final destruction of the Ottoman naval might in the great battle of Lepanto in 1571.

In 1607 and, again, in 1620, the dignity of Grand Master was conjoined with the title of Prince of the [*Pope's*] Holy Roman Empire and in 1630 with the rank equal to the dignity of a Cardinal of the Holy Roman Church with the style of Eminence [*as a result his obedience during the Thirty Years' War*].

In 1798 [*Grand Orient Freemason*] Bonaparte, engaged in a campaign against Egypt, occupied the island of Malta and drove out the Order [*in obedience to his Jesuit advisor, **Abbe Sieyes***]. The Knights again found

themselves without a home. This was followed by what has been called the Russian coup d'état (1798-1803). The Emperor Paul I of Russia, who had shown himself a friend of the Order, now had himself proclaimed Grand Master by a handful of Knights then in Russia, in place of the Grand Master Fra Ferdinand von Hompesch zu Bolheim who had been obliged to abandon Malta to the French. This proclamation of a married non-Catholic as head of a Catholic religious order was wholly illegal and void, and never recognized by the Holy See (a necessary condition for legitimacy). Accordingly, Paul I, who was nevertheless accepted by many Knights and a number of governments can only be regarded as a Grand Master *de facto*, never one *de jure*. His successor Alexander I, on the other hand, helped the Order to return to legitimate rule; and in 1803 Fra Giovanni Battista Tommasi was elected Grand Master [*the Jesuit Order, at about the same time, given legal existence in Russia by Pope Pius VII*]. The British had meantime occupied Malta in 1801 and though the Treaty of Amiens (1802) recognized the Order's sovereign rights over the island, it has never been able to avail itself of them.

After temporary seats in Messina, Catania and Ferrara the Order finally established itself in 1834 in Rome, where it holds, extra-territorially, the Malta Palace at 68 Via Condotti and Villa on the Aventine. From 1805 the Order was ruled by Lieutenants, until in 1879 when [*Jesuit-controlled and infallible*] Pope Leo XIII restored the Grandmastership and the honors of a Cardinal attaching to it [*the Jesuit General now in full command of the Knights*]. Hospitaller work, the original work of the Order, became once again its main concern. The hospital and welfare activities, undertaken on a considerable scale in World War I, were greatly intensified and expanded in World War II under the Grand Master Fra Ludovico Chigi della Rovere Albani [*this Italian Grand Master overseeing the Black Pope's international Intelligence Community*].

The activities of the Order have been further expanded under the rule of Grand Master Fra Angelo de Mojana di Cologna (1962-1988), who was succeeded by the present Prince and Grand Master Fra Andrew Bertie [*who, without question, is one of the most powerful men in the world*].

The Order of Malta constitutes the sole unbroken continuation of the Order of the Hospital of St. John recognized in 1113. It alone is a religious Order of the Catholic Church and at the same time a Catholic Order of Knighthood. It alone contains the governing nucleus of the professed Knights of Justice [*the governing nucleus of the Jesuit Order being also composed of professed Knights of the Fourth Vow*], direct successors of its founders, from

among whom the Grand Master and most of the members of the Sovereign Council are elected, and which is placed above the ranks of the lay Knights, grown numerous since the fall of Malta. It has never ceased to be recognized by the community of nations as sovereign and independent of any civil power [*as is the Society of Jesus*]. These facts constitute the irrefutable proof of the Order's unique historical identity and authenticity, to which no other organization can lay claim.

The sovereignty of the Order is expressed in the diarchy of the Prince and Grand Master, who is its Supreme Head, and the Councils: the Sovereign Council, the General Chapter, and the Council Complete of State. The General Chapter is the supreme assembly of the Knights, is convened normally every five years, and elects members of the Sovereign Council; while the Council Complete of State is convened for the purpose of electing a Grand Master or a Lieutenant. Both the General Chapter and the Council Complete of State contain representatives of the Grand Pories, Pories, Sub- Pories, and National Associations, into which the Order is territorially divided throughout the world.

The full title of the Grand Master is, in Latin: *Dei gratia Sacrae Domus Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Hierosolymitani et militaris Ordinis Sancti Sepulchri Domini magister humilis pauperumque Jesu Christi custos*. (A part of this title commemorates the granting to the Grand Master Fra Pierre d'Aubusson [*a Cardinal*] of the Mastership of the Order of the Holy Sepulchre by Pope Innocent VIII in 1489, which grant proved temporary.) Enjoying the precedence of a Cardinal and therefore that of a Royal Prince as well as the dignity of Prince of the Holy Roman Empire (recognized later by Austria and Italy), and formerly a reigning Prince of Rhodes and then of Malta, the Grand Master is styled both Eminence and Highness, or Most Eminent Highness, and is internationally recognized as a Chief of State and sovereign honours are vested in him [*to which Sovereign many American politicians owe their first allegiance, men like Alexander M. Haig, Jr., and William F. Buckley, Jr.*].

The Grand Master governs the Order with the assistance of the Sovereign Council, presided over by himself and composed of the four High Officers of the Grand Magistracy elected by the General Chapter: the Grand Commander, the Grand Chancellor, the Hospitaller, and the Receiver of the Common Treasure, as well as of six Councillors. The holders of these offices are chosen from among the professed Knights and, exceptionally, from among the Knights of Obedience.

The Sovereign Pontiff is the Superior of the Order, as of any religious Order, and He nominates as His representative to it a Cardinal of the Holy Roman Church, styled Cardinalis Patronus: the latter is assisted by the Prelate of the Order, who is likewise appointed by the Sovereign Pontiff. The Prelate of the Order is the ecclesiastical superior of the Order's clergy and the Grand Master's assistant in the care for the spiritual welfare of the Order.

The life and activities of the Order are regulated by the Constitutional Charter approved by the Holy See, and the Code. The Code de Rohan, promulgated by the Grand Master Fra Emmanuel de Rohan-Polduc in the eighteenth century, retains its validity as a supplementary source of law, provided its provisions are applicable and not contrary to the other two sources of law. Juridical questions and problems of interest and importance for the Order are dealt with by the Consultative Juridical Council, appointed by the Grand Master with the consent of the Sovereign Council.

To deal with cases outside the competence of Canon Law and ecclesiastical Courts, the Order has its own Court of Law of First Instance and Courts of Appeal with the Presidents, Judges, Promoters of Justice, and Auxiliaries appointed by the Grand Master with the deliberative vote of the Sovereign Council. Appeals against the sentences of the Order's Courts may be lodged with the Court of Cassation of the Vatican State, which, in such cases, acting by proxy on behalf of the Order, may exercise the functions of Supreme Court.

A Board of Auditors, elected by the General Chapter, controls the [*tax free*] income and the expenditures of the Order.

Under the provisions of International Law, the Order maintains diplomatic relations, through accredited representatives, with the Holy See, on which, in its double nature, it depends as a religious Order, but of which, as a sovereign Order of Knighthood, it is independent, and through the exchange of such diplomatic representatives, with six European countries: Austria, Italy, Malta, Portugal, San Marino, Spain; with nineteen South American States: Argentina, Bolivia, Brazil, Chile, Columbia, Costa Rica, **Cuba**, El Salvador, Ecuador, Guatemala, Haiti, Honduras, Nicaragua, Panama, Paraguay, Peru, Dominican Republic, Uruguay, Venezuela; in Asia with the Philippines, Thailand, Lebanon; in Africa with Benin, Burkina, Faso Cameroun, Central Africa Republic, Comores, Egypt, Ethiopia, Gabon, Guinea, the Ivory Coast, Liberia, Mali, Mauritania, Mauritius, Morocco; Niger, Senegal, Somalia, Togo, Tchad and Zaire. Moreover, it maintains Delegations in Belgium, France,

Germany, Monaco and Switzerland, as well as at the Council of Europe, the UNESCO, the FAO and several International Organizations in Geneva.

His Most Eminent Highness the Prince and Grand Master of the Order rules with the assistance of the Sovereign Council a world-wide and international organization which, while never abandoning its aim of the defense of Christendom [*the Pope's world empire of nations including Israel*], is now dedicated to providing assistance in the hospitaller, charitable, and social fields in the widest possible meaning of these words. In particular the Order comes to the aid of those stricken by natural disasters and to the casualties of war.

THE AMERICAN ASSOCIATION

On April 28, 1927 at the special request of the Holy Father, Pope Pius XI [*whose confessors were **Jesuits Alissardi and Celebrano***], the Supreme Council of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta granted a Constitution (Charter) creating the:

AMERICAN CHAPTER OF THE KNIGHTS OF THE SOVEREIGN MILITARY ORDER OF MALTA [Emphasis added and End of History of the Order of Malta]

Recalling previous chapters, the Knights of Malta expelled the Jesuits from their island of Malta in 1768. So Napoleon the Freemason, with his French Fleet, was used by the Jesuits to return the insult, driving the Knights from Malta, absorbing their weapons and treasures thirty years later. (The Order never forgives or forgets!)

And to where would those ancient Crusaders go? The Knights sought and received protection from the Russian **Tzar Paul I** (having designated himself as their **Grand Master**) and stayed in his Imperial Palace from 1798 onward. It just so happened that on March 7, 1801, the Polish Jesuit Vicar General **Franciskus Xavier Kareu**, also appeared in Russia. (For it was in 1801 that the suppressed **Company of Jesus** was given legal existence and permission to reside in that “heretic” nation by **Pope Pius VII**). What reason could justify this secret rendezvous? The Knights of Malta and the Jesuit Order had mutual interests. They both wanted to take **Jerusalem** away from the Moslems and rebuild **Solomon's Temple** for the Pope. So having been humbled by the Jesuits with **Napoleon**, they evidently agreed to be subordinate to the Jesuit General. The Knights would *never* be expelled from Russia unlike the Jesuit Order. By 1879, the Jesuit-trained **Pope Leo XIII** gave the Grand Master of the Knights of Malta the status of a Cardinal. This act formally subordinated these warriors to the Pope—the now “*infallible*” **Papal Caesar** under Jesuit domination.

In 1927, the American Branch of the Knights of Malta was established at St. Patrick's Cathedral in New York City. One of the original thirteen founding members was **John J. Raskob**, the Chairman of the Board for General Motors and major financier of the Democratic Party. In the 1930s these criminals, including **Joseph P. Kennedy**, sought to create martial law in America by way of a coup d'état enthroning a fascist military dictator. The man chosen for the job was a Quaker and sympathizer with his bloodied WWI veterans—surnamed “the Bonus Army”—having been driven out of Washington by General MacArthur. But the plot failed as a hero and two-time Medal of Honor recipient exposed the conspiracy. He was **General Smedley Butler** of the United States Marine Corps. May we pause and thank **God** for *so great and courageous a man* whom He used to temporarily deliver us Americans from a fascist bloodbath overseen by the Archbishop of New York—**Patrick Cardinal Hayes!**

Dear truth-seeker, the Knights and the Jesuits then and now work together! This may seem irrelevant but it is important for you to understand this connection. As we shall see, the Knights financed Lenin and Hitler from Wall Street also using their Federal Reserve Bank headed by a Masonic Jew and CFR member, **Paul M. Warburg**. The Knights negotiated the **Concordat** (a Papal treaty) between the Pope and Hitler in the person of **Franz von Papen**. The Knights, as American ambassadors, coordinated Roosevelt with Churchill and Pius XII using **Joseph P. Kennedy** and **Myron C. Taylor**, another CFR member. They also helped top Nazis to escape to North and South America after World War II using **William J. Donovan**, **James J. Angleton**, **William J. Casey** and Argentina's President **Juan D. Peron**.

In America the Knights with their Office of Strategic Services (OSS), which later became the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), were behind the Pentagon's “**Operation Paperclip**,” (publicly exposed in 1984) moving the **Jesuit General's Third Reich** across the Atlantic. After World War II, over two thousand top Nazis and scientists were illegally secreted into the United States, including SS Major **Werner von Braun**. Many were placed in the top-secret military installation in Tonopah, Nevada known as “**Area 51**.” The perfection of the Nazis' anti-gravity aircraft (flying saucers made of *Pyrex with a mirrored finish* by Corning Incorporated, General Electric Company and Lockheed Martin, all three corporations being represented on the Archbishop of New York's **Council on Foreign Relations**) was to be completed there, among other secret, light-electro-magnetic technologies. “Operation Paperclip” was overseen by America's most powerful Knight of Malta and CFR kingpin, **J. Peter Grace, Jr.** Grace was subject to the Jesuit-trained **Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman**, as the American headquarters for the Knights was and is the “Powerhouse” in New York. Further, the Order's SR-71 “Blackbird” was built for the covert purposes of the Pope's Cold War as was the most recent Stealth Bomber, intended to be a key weapon in **the Black Pope's** crusade against Islam purposed against us Americans for at least the last three decades.

Years later the Knights would oversee another clandestine event known as “**Operation Mongoose**.” Mongoose, like Hitler’s “**Operation Barbarossa**,” was a Jesuit-controlled fascist Crusade, betrayed by high-ranking intelligence officers who were Knights of Malta loyal to the Jesuit General. The result of the Bay of Pigs invasion, the Cuban Missile Crisis and Operation Mongoose—all *failures due to high treason*—was the securing of Jesuit-trained **Fidel Castro’s** absolute power over Roman Catholic Cuba. For **Communist Cuba** is to serve as the Order’s staging base for a massive **Sino-Soviet-Moslem-Latino** invasion into the last bastion of the **Reformation’s** historically Protestant and Baptist-Calvinist cultures—the **South!**

At the time of the Bay of Pigs invasion the Director of the CIA was Knight of Malta **Allen W. Dulles** whose nephew, **Avery Dulles**, was an active participant in **Vatican II** and is presently a powerful Jesuit Cardinal and Knight of Malta at the Order’s Fordham University. Embarrassed, President Kennedy relieved Dulles of his command and appointed another Knight of Malta **John A. McCone** as the Agency’s new Director. The President then took steps to break the CIA “into a thousand pieces,” thereby putting in jeopardy the nucleus of **the Black Pope’s** International Intelligence Community covering for Hitler’s Nazis secreted into America.

This the Jesuits would never permit! The CIA was a necessary tool in preventing popular government from emerging around the world; it was the secret enforcer of Jesuit immoral theology. (It would betray the Roman Catholic Hungarian Revolution of 1956 into the hands of the Order’s Soviet Red Army and KGB thus eliminating or silencing anti-communists of Eastern Europe, among other nefarious acts.) The Jesuits’ great deception known as “The Cold War” must continue. America, with her Protestant Constitution, must be conquered from within, depriving her of sacred, Baptist liberties via “Royal Edicts” known as “Executive Orders.”

The Black Pope’s merciless Inquisition behind the “Iron Curtain” known as “communism” must continue. From 1917 to 1989 one hundred million people must be tortured and murdered, and **the Protestant Bible** must be suppressed. Indeed, the difference between the Jesuits’ Inquisition in Europe during World War II—the **Second Thirty Years’ War**—and the Jesuits’ Communist Inquisition in Orthodox Russia and in the Buddhist Far East—the **Second Hundred Years’ War**—is *absolutely nothing!* Both Crusades with their accompanying Inquisitions have been financed and supported by the Jesuit-controlled governments of the **United States** and **Great Britain**—*to the shame and disgrace of both historically Protestant peoples!*

The Jesuits, refusing to permit President Kennedy to destroy their continuation of the Nazi SS and American OSS, having been secretly combined after the war and renamed the CIA, called upon their fanatical “Cold Warrior,” **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. He in turn called upon the head of his American “tongue” of the Knights of Malta, the pro-Nazi **J. Peter Grace, Jr.** The plan was to assassinate President

Kennedy in broad daylight as a warning to the heads of all nations should they dare to interfere with the **Pope's International Intelligence Community** enforcing his **Temporal Power**. Meanwhile, the Jesuit-trained, communist Cuban dictator and one of the Order's kingpins in its international drug trade, 33rd Degree Freemason **Fidel Castro**, sent his Knight of Malta ambassador to the Nation State of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta—to *this day!*)

After **Pope Pius VII** was released from Napoleon's prison in 1814, he obediently restored the **Society of Jesus** with a **Papal Bull**, *Sollicitudo omnium ecclesiarum*, promulgated on August 7 of that very year. (A Bull is the strongest legal document a Pope can issue.) In that **Bull of Restoration**, the Pope added:

“ . . . if any should again attempt to abolish it [*the Society of Jesus*] he would incur the indignation of Almighty God and of the Holy Apostles Peter and Paul.” ^{2}

As a result, in 1816:

“John Adams wrote Thomas Jefferson about **Pope Pius VII's** reinstatement of Jesuits repressed [*suppressed and extinguished*] by **Pope Clement XIV**: ‘My history of the Jesuits is not eloquently written, but it is supported by unquestionable authorities, is very particular and very horrible. Their restoration is indeed a step toward darkness, cruelty, perfidy, despotism, death . . . **I do not like the appearance of the Jesuits. If ever there was a body of men who merited eternal damnation on earth and in hell, it is this Society of Loyola's.**’ ” ^{10} [Emphasis added]

In October of 1836, **Pope Gregory XIV** issued a **Brief** by which he gave over the Papacy and Hierarchy to the total control of the Jesuit Order. In 1870, the office of the Pope now entirely under the sway of **the Black Pope**, both *de jure* and *de facto*, “the vicar of Christ” was now declared to be the Infallible when promulgating the doctrines of Rome. The Jesuits, always acting as the Pope's penholders, could now rule the entire Vatican Empire through the dicta of *one man*—**the Devil's Pontiff** of Jesuit making! As a result of Vatican I, the Pope would lose his Temporal Power in Rome for nearly sixty years until the arrival of that man of Providence—the fascist occult Freemason, **Benito Mussolini!** Further, both Germany and France would expel the Order from their borders, as supposedly done by Great Britain in 1829.

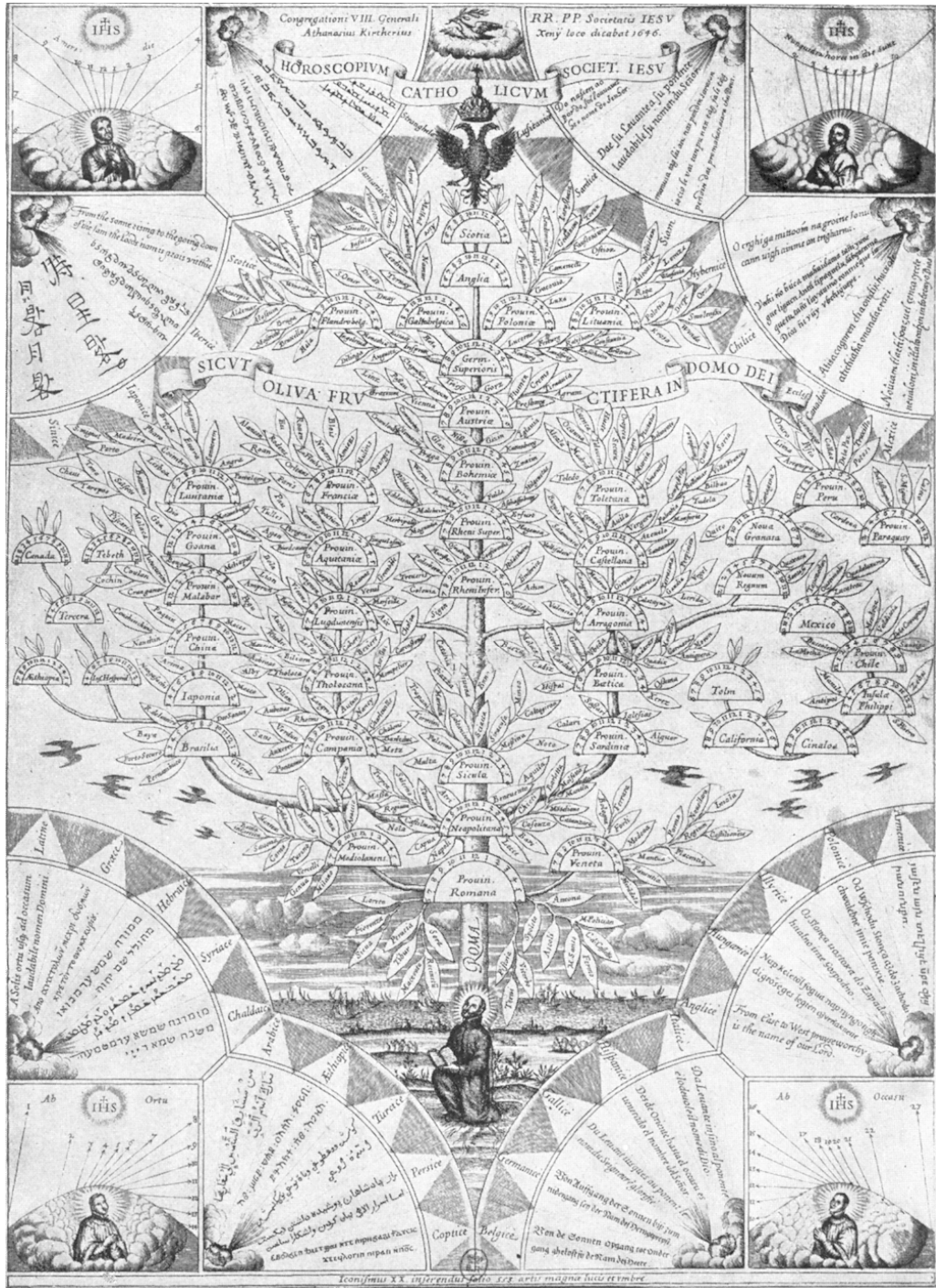
The Order's Nineteenth “**Century of Disaster**” did not discourage its quest for Papal world dominion. In paving the way for the Order's Twentieth “**Century of Vengeance**,” including both the **Second Thirty Years' War** and its covert continuation called “**the Cold War**,” on July 13th, 1886, **Pope Leo XIII** issued a **Brief**, *after enduring three days of severe illness due to poisoning*, restoring all the remaining privileges withheld by **Pius VII** upon the Order's re-establishment in 1814.

The **Brief** would enable the Society *to do as they would please, unrestrained by any human authority!* For his compliance in signing the Jesuit-authored Brief, Pope Leo XIII was given an antidote and thereby survived. Thus, no Pope, no Cardinal or Grandmaster of the Knights of Malta—or the head of any other Secret Society—has successfully challenged the earthly POWER of **the Devil's** Superior General of the **Society of Jesus**.

In fact, since 1814 **the Black Pope** has kept **the White Pope** in check. If a Pope becomes politically “**liberal**” favoring the rights of the people, *he is punished*, as was **Pius IX** in 1848. (Pius resisted the policy of the Jesuits’ Holy Alliance by declaring himself a condemned “liberal,” *favoring popular government*. He proclaimed a general amnesty to political offenders and began to form a Constitution for Italy with his minister, **Count Pellegrini L. O. Rossi**, who was later assassinated. This resulted in the Jesuits causing a revolution in 1848 forcing the Pope to flee “the Eternal City.” The Order used their Italian Freemasons, led by the most powerful mason on the Continent, Roman Catholic **Giuseppe Mazzini**, to instill a controlled fear in Pope, causing his flight to Gaeta. Upon his return in 1849, protected by French troops of the interim republic of **Louis Napoleon**, Pius IX obeyed his Jesuit masters becoming thoroughly absolutist for the rest of his Pontificate.)

But if the Pope determines to resist the power and purpose of the “Father General” he suddenly dies, as did **Pope John XXIII** in 1963. (Pope John resisted **Jesuit General Janssen's** *secret policy* of continuing the Cold War having been birthed by 33° Masons **President Harry Truman**, **General Douglas MacArthur** and **Air Force General Curtis LeMay**—the officer “in charge” of the JFK cover-up autopsy at Bethesda Naval Hospital! He promoted the Order’s *open policy* of ending the Cold War in seeking to establish a **World Government** put forth during the **Second Vatican Council**.) A few months later President Kennedy was assassinated as he pursued the anti-Cold War policy of **Pope John XXIII** in seeking to *prematurely end the Cold War* by ordering American troop withdrawal from Vietnam. He also intended to overthrow Castro, giving Cuba back to the Cubans. Thus, JFK’s assassination was carried out by the Cold Warriors of **Francis Cardinal Spellman**. They were the Knights of Malta and select, 33rd Degree Freemasons subordinate to the Jesuits. Indeed, President Kennedy was **wounded in the house of his friends**, including his own father—*Cardinal Spellman's once most powerful Knight of Malta during the Roosevelt years*—**Joseph P. Kennedy!** Dear truth-seeker, never forget these words of **Ignatius Loyola**, though spoken over four centuries ago, having pierced our unguarded hearts on November 22, 1963:

“Finally;—Let all with such artfulness gain the ascendant [*ascendancy*] over princes, noblemen, and the magistrates of every place, that they may be ready at our beck, even to sacrifice their nearest relations and most intimate friends, when we say it is for our interest and advantage.” **{11}**



Ignatius Loyola’s International Geopolitical Jesuit Empire, 1640 #116
 This engraving, commemorating the first centennial celebration of the Society of Jesus, is topped with a risen double-headed phoenix—the symbol of the Knights of Malta and later, 32nd degree Freemasonry—anticipating the future world kingdom to be ruled by the Devil’s god-man, the Satanic risen Papal Caesar. It is to this end that the LORD’s “Mystery of Iniquity” works in human history. *The Power and Secret of the Jesuits*, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, NY: Garden City Pub. Co., 1930).



Crown Prince Rupprecht Wittelsbach of Bavaria, 1954 ^{#117}

This Roman Catholic Knight of Malta was the infamous second Ferdinand II of the **Black Pope's Second Thirty Years' War** (1914-1945). His grandfather, Prince Regent Luitpold (1886-1912) was the mastermind behind the murder of King Ludwig II who supposedly drowned in three feet of water! Advised by a secret court Jesuit affiliated with Munich's Jesuit Church of Saint Michael's, Rupprecht, being also a member of the British-based Committee of 300, would play a key role in destroying apostate Protestant Germany for the second time in accordance with the **Company's Counter-Reformation Council of Trent**. For the Prince, in control of Reichsfuhrer Heinrich Himmler, would secretly collaborate with Allied Committee members, one being Canadian SIS officer and SMOM Sir William Stephenson who would mastermind the assassination of the anti-Papacy, SS General Reinhard Heydrich and aid Himmler in his escape from Europe.

www.worldroots.com/brigitte/royal/gifts/rupprechtbav18.jpg

Crown Prince Rupprecht Wittelsbach of Bavaria, 1954

Dear truth-seeker, you are viewing one of the most sinister, diabolical, daring and devious men who ever served the **Black Pope** and his **Jesuit Militia**, it directing the **Devil's Papal Caesar** secretly ruling the world from Rome's Vatican Palace. Born in 1869 to King Ludwig III (1913-1918), this most powerful Roman Catholic Knight of Malta was destined for infamy. His father would be the last monarch of the condemned Wittelsbach Dynasty due to a series of anti-Jesuit acts perpetrated by three former Bavarian kings in addition to Ludwig III. Under the influence of the whorish Lola Montez, Ludwig I fired his Jesuit advisors, including Prime Minister Jesuit Baron Abel, and expelled the Order from Bavaria on February 17, 1848. Within one month he was disgraced and forced to abdicate to his son, Maximilian II. But Maximilian was later deemed an enemy of the **Company**, dying "unexpectedly" four years before his father at the middle age of fifty-two. Ludwig II ascended the throne at the young age of eighteen, destined to the same terrible fate. Resisting Rome's *Syllabus of Errors*, Ludwig sided with Prussia against France during Order's Franco-Prussian War (1870-71). He also consented to enter Prince Bismarck's anti-Jesuit, Protestant-led Second Reich, as "the Iron Chancellor" highly respected the young king and admitted that without Ludwig's cooperation the Reich would never have been formed. In 1872, when the Reichstag expelled the **Society** from the Empire, that banishment included Bavaria—for which Ludwig was blamed! For his opposition to Papal Infallibility he was later declared to be "insane" and then murdered through the intrigue of the royal court directed by his Uncle Luitpold who then became Prince Regent (1886-1912); Ludwig was shot twice in the back and entombed in Munich's Jesuit Church of St. Michael—his body later removed from the coffin! Upon the death of Luitpold, Ludwig III pursued pro-Prussian policies indicating his resistance to Munich's emerging Nazi agenda. For these reasons, he was overthrown and died an exile in Hungary (1921). Though the Dynasty was officially ended, Jesuit-advised Crown Prince Rupprecht wielded the Pope's Temporal Power in Bavaria. Used by (ex-Jesuit) Pope Pius XI's Bavarian Papal Nuncio, Archbishop Eugenio Pacelli, the Prince created Munich's Nazi party, bringing Masonic Hitler to power (1933) after the Fuhrer's priest-led "apprenticeship" had ended in Vienna (1913). Being also the master of court tutor Dr. Gebhardt Himmler, he was behind son Heinrich Himmler's uncanny rise to power as the Reichsfuhrer of the **Black Pope's Order of the Death's Head—the SS**. Another arch-villain and personal friend backed by the Prince was Munich policeman Heinrich Mueller, who would also be appointed to head the Order's Gestapo-SS. Rupprecht died in 1955 having survived the Reich, Allied bombing and the Order's Masonically-led Nuremberg Trials. His safety was secured by his Jesuit-controlled, Masonic master, Pope Pius XII. He will not however, escape his sentence of eternal damnation at the mouth of the **Lord Jesus Christ** before the Great White Throne (*Rev. 20:11-15*).



Archbishop Pacelli at the Marriage of Crown Prince Rupprecht of Bavaria to Princess Antonia of Luxemburg and Nassau, 1921 ^{#118}

Dear truth-seeker, here we have a most important photograph illustrating the relationship between the Papal Caesar's "two keys," his Spiritual Power and Temporal Power over all nations. These powers are enforced by his Political Rulers (Kings, Presidents, Dictators) at the direction of his Hierarchy overseen by the Jesuits. It was for this reason the Order was expelled from Bavaria in 1848 and again in 1872. The above persons are as follows: (seated from left) Nuncio Eugenio Pacelli, later Pope Pius XII (1876-1958); Grand Duchess Maria Anna of Luxembourg (1861-1942); Second Wife, Crown Princess Antonia of Luxembourg (1899-1954); Husband, Crown Prince Rupprecht Wittelsbach (1869-1955); King Ludwig III (1845-1921). (2nd row from left) Freiin of Hirschberg; Pss Helmtrud; Pss Hildegard (1881-1948); Prince Franz (half covered); Grand Dss Hilda of Baden (1864-1952); nachm. Pss of Saxony (1902-1941); Her.Pc Albrecht (1905-1996); Pss Sofie of Luxembourg; nachm. Fuerstin Schwarzenberg; Pss Wiltrud; nachm. Dutchess of Urach. (Last row left to right) Freiin of Bechtolsheim, Maximilian, Frhr of Bodman; Mayor Mesmer; Dr. Wiest-Lenggries; Msgr. Count Conrad Preysing-later Cardinal- (on the right behind Her. Prince Albrecht) Liedl; behind him Pss Elisabeth of Luxembourg; nsvhm. Pss von Thurn und Taxis (1901-1950); Fuerst Alois zu Loewenstein; Prince Ernst Heinrich of Saxony; Count Johann Georg of Preysing (1887-1924); Duke Miguel of Braganza (1853-1927); behind him Franz, Prince of Bavaria.

www.worldroots.com/brigitte/royal/gifts/rupprechtbav7.jpg



Fra Andrew Willoughby Ninian Bertie, 2002 ^{#119}

Seventy-Eighth Grand Master of the

Sovereign Military Order of Malta, 1988 – Present

Leading Member of the British Committee of Three Hundred

Received at the White House by Knight of Malta, President George H. W. Bush

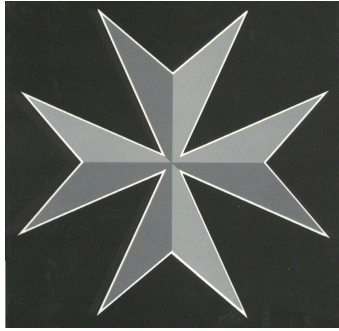
Speaking seventeen languages, Fra Bertie is a descendant of England's House of Stuart, which royal family was generally most devoted to the Black Pope.



Knight of Malta and CIA Director, George J. Tenet, 2002 ^{#120}

Jesuit-trained and one of the few carryovers from the Clinton Administration, Tenet was the agent of Archbishop Edward Cardinal Egan in bringing down New York's World Trade Center on September 11, 2001—the very day in which Cromwell conquered Ireland's popish Drogheda in 1649. President George W. Bush, in obedience to his master, Pope John Paul II, then launched his “War on (Islamic) Terrorism,” it being another evil and bloody Crusade of the Papacy.

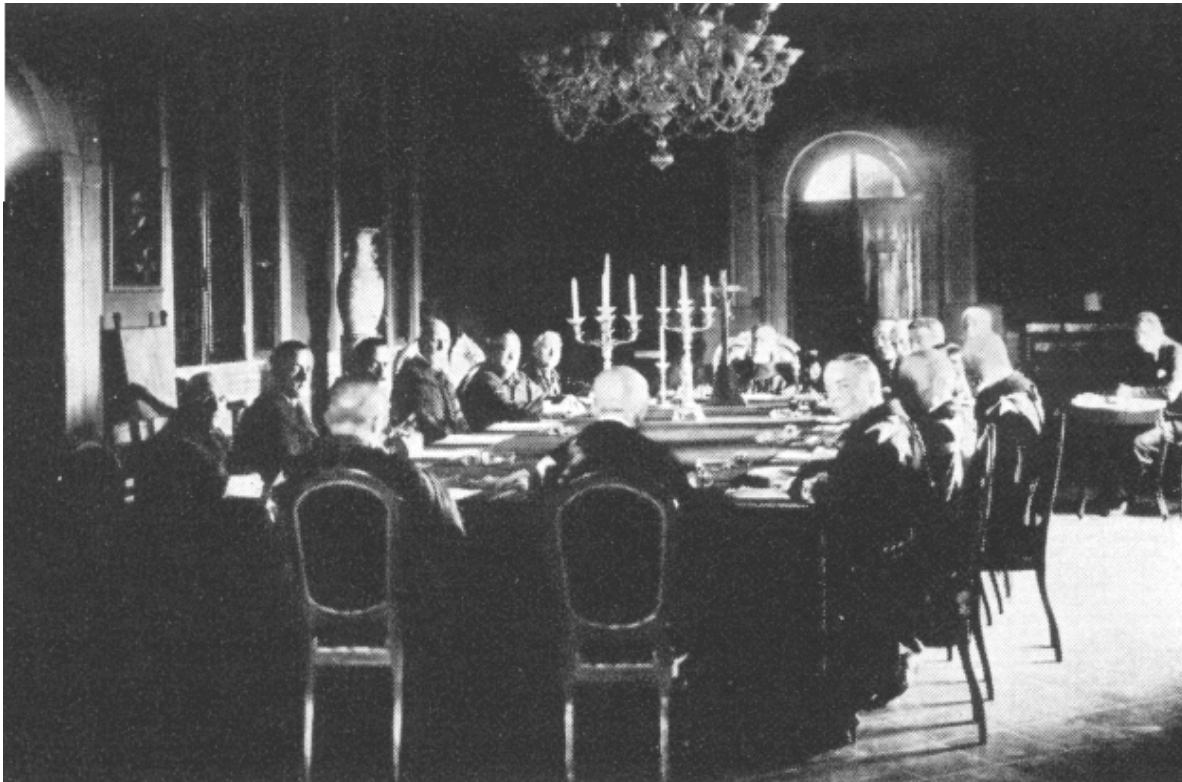
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Tenet



#121



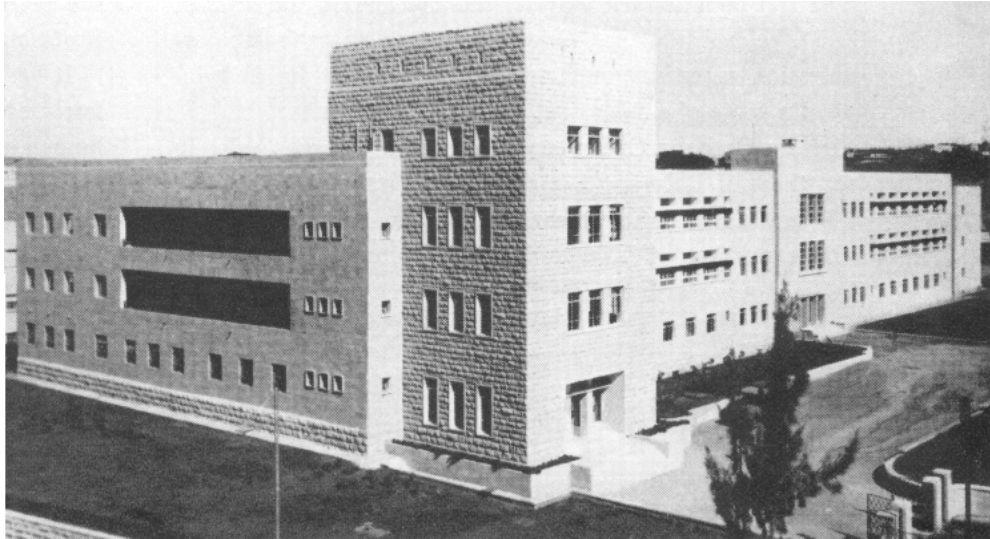
#122

Eight-Pointed Maltese CrossRussian Grand Priory EmblemThe Grand Council; Sovereign Military Order of Malta, Rome, 1960 #123

Headquartered in Rome these crusading Knights of the ~~Papal~~ Caesar control the Banking, Industry, Armies and Military Industrial Complexes of the world. They oversee Chase Manhattan Bank with branches in Moscow, Hong Kong and New York—though deceptively expelled by Lenin from the USSR in 1917 openly driving out Russian nobility into the arms of the Pope's European fascists. They direct the ~~Black Pope's~~ International Intelligence Community—the KGB (SVR) in the East and the MI6/CIA/NSA in the West—, through which they control the International Oil Monopoly and Drug Trade financing their Global Islamic Terrorist Network in seeking to restore Rome's anti-Bible, anti-Middle Class, socialist-communist, feudal despotism of Pope Innocent III's ~~Satanic~~ Dark Ages.

www.knights-of-st-john.co.uk/

Horizon, "The Knights of the Maltese Cross," Edith Simon, (NY: James Parton, 1961) Vol. III, No. 4, p. 69.



A Hospital of the Knights of Malta in Jerusalem, 1960 #124



The POWER Governing the American Empire, 1960 #125

New York City's Mayor and Knight of Malta, Robert F. Wagner, Jr., carefully submits to the **Papal Caesar's** Temporal Power by kissing the ring of Jesuit-trained Francis Cardinal Spellman while the President of Fordham University and Jesuit of the Fourth Vow, Laurence J. McGinley, joyfully observes. The present Mayor is one of Pope John Paul II's Masonic Jewish Zionists, CFR member Michael R. Bloomberg, whose election was influenced by another past Fordham University President and CFR Presider, the powerful and brilliant professed Jesuit of the Fourth Vow under Extreme Oath, Joseph A. O'Hare.

Horizon, "The Knights of the Maltese Cross," Vol. III, No. 4, p. 69.

The American Pope, John Cooney, (New York: Times Books, 1984).



“The Powerhouse”

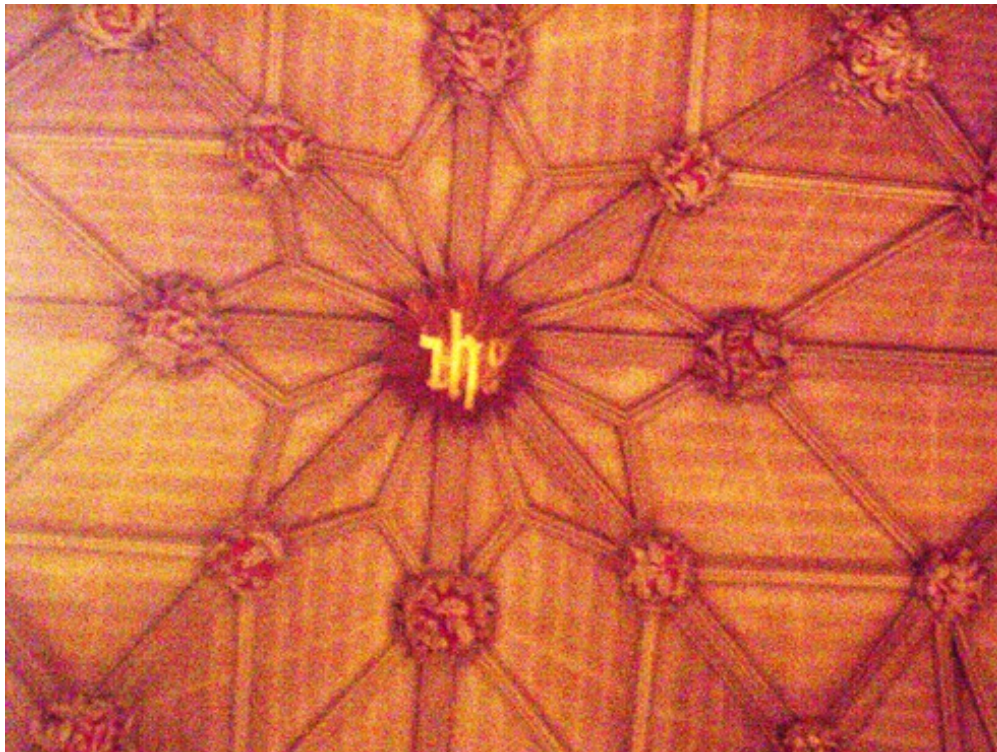
St. Patrick’s Cathedral, New York City, 2005 #126

The Cardinal of New York is the “Archbishop of the Capital of the World.” The American Branch of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta resides herein, and orders both political parties through the Masonic Council on Foreign Relations.

Photos were forwarded to the author by an Internet researcher.



The Powerhouse Amidst the Empire's Financial Colossus, 2000 #127



Jesuit Seal "IHS" in the Ceiling of "The Powerhouse," 2005 #128

Photos forwarded to the author from an Internet researcher.



“Star of David” Occult Hexagram Inside “The Powerhouse,” 2005 #129

The six-pointed “Star of David” is no more a Torah-based, Jewish symbol than the “Cross” is a New Testament-based Christian symbol: neither symbol should be worn as both have their origins in “Mystery Babylon Religion,” the Satanic salvation-by-works religion of Cain, Nimrod, Pharaoh, the Kings of Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece, and the Caesars of Rome who continue to rule the world under the disguise of the devil-worshipping, Bible-burning Popes of Rome. This star, wickedly denoting the racially Jewish people, is referred to in Scripture as *“the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves”* (Amos 5:26), also referenced in the New Testament as *“the star of your god Remphan”* (Acts 7:43). Therefore we are not surprised to discover that this wicked “Star of David” has been forced upon the risen Son of God’s beloved, racially Hebrew/Jewish/Israelitic people by Rome beginning in the twelfth century about the time of the Pope’s bloodthirsty Crusades. Thus we understand why Pope Pius XII’s Nazi-SS forced the Jews of Eurasia to wear the star when confined to miserable ghettos and concentration camps. After WWII, the Pope’s Masonic Jewish Labor Zionists chose to identify their new nation of Israel—the Vatican’s “Kingdom of Jerusalem”—with this pagan death-star. When Messiah Yeshua returns, He will forever ban its use, having destroyed all devilish religion with the execution of Satan’s Antichrist.

Photo forwarded to the author from an Internet researcher.



Investiture Ceremony, Knights of Malta, New York City, 1982 #130

Subordinate to the Papacy ordered by the **Society of Jesus**, the Knights continue their crusading quest of ruling all nations from Solomon's rebuilt temple on Mt. Zion in **Jerusalem**. To this end they have endeavored to destroy the **LORD's** glorious Protestant Reformation, while simultaneously annihilating all inherent patriotic nationalism—via Nazi-Communist totalitarian governments—around the globe. The Military Order consists of many garrisoned divisions, a “branch” or “tongue” located in most Western nations. The Knights had been **OPENLY** expelled from the “anti-capitalist, Communist USSR,” giving credence to the Pope's Cold War Hoax, ended at Malta in December, 1989, by Masons Bush and Gorbachev. The Russian branch **OPENLY** took up residence in Jesuit-ruled Paris in 1917, when Lenin, secretly financed by **SMOM** and Masonic bankers from the old “City of London” and New York City, expelled the Knights in accordance with the **Black Pope's** communist propaganda—eliminating the “capitalist bourgeoisie.” Therefore, Europe's Knights of Malta **OPENLY** sided with Nazi-fascism against Stalin's Communism during and after WWII. Today the Knights are leading the Pope's War on Terror via their puppets, President George W. Bush and Tony Blair. The Knights also direct the Saudi royal family.

Dope Inc.: The Book That Drove Kissinger Crazy, Assorted Editors, (Washington, D.C.: Executive Intelligence Review, 1992).